TABLE OF CONTENTS [USE ‘Cntrl’-‘F’ (PC) or ‘Cmd’-‘F’ (MAC) to find the chapter breaks quickly, as each chapter break begins at each verse study]

[CHAPTER INTRO]

[CHAPTER SUMMARY]

[CHAPTER STRUCTURE]

[CHAPTER LANGUAGE COMPARISON]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 1-1 (STAR)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 1-2 (KEY)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 1-3 (PIT)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 2-1 (SMOKE)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 2-2 (FURNACE)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 2-3 (SUN)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 2-4 (AIR)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 2-5 (DARKENED)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 3-1 (LOCUSTS)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 3-2 (POWER)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 3-3 (SCORPIONS)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 4-1 (GRASS)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 4-2 (SEAL OF GOD)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 4-3 (FOREHEADS)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 4-4 (HURT)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 5-1 (NOT KILL)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 5-2 (FIVE MONTHS)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 6 (SEEK DEATH)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 7-1 (SHAPES)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 7-2 (HORSES)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 7-3 (CROWNS LIKE GOLD)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 7-4 (FACES OF MEN)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 8-1 (HAIR OF WOMEN)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 8-2 (TEETH OF LIONS)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 9-1 (BREASTPLATES)]

[CHAPTER 9 INTERLUDE - PARALLEL STRUCTURE OF 5TH TRUMPET]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 9-2 (WINGS)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 10 (TAILS)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 11 (KING)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 12 (1ST WOE PAST)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 13 (GOLDEN ALTAR)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 14 (LOOSE THE FOUR ANGELS)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 15 (HOUR-DAY-MONTH-YEAR)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 16 (200,000,000)]

[CHAPTER 9 INTERLUDE - THE NUMBER 10 - DANIEL 7 & THE 3 HORNS]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 17-1 (FIRE-JACINTH-BRIMSTONE)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 17-2 (FIRE-SMOKE-BRIMSTONE)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 18 (THIRD PART OF MEN)]

[CHAPTER 9 INTERLUDE - PARALLEL STRUCTURE OF 6TH TRUMPET CHAPTER 9]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 19 (POWER IS IN THEIR MOUTH)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 20 (REST OF THE MEN)]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 21 (MURDERS-SORCERIES-FORNICATION-THEFTS)]

[CHAPTER 9 END, BUT NOT END OF THE 6TH TRUMPET, SEE CHAPTERS 10-11, REVELATION 11:14)]

[CHAPTER 10 VERSE 1-1 (ANOTHER MIGHTY ANGEL)]

[CHAPTER INTRO]

Revelation 8:13, & 9-11 Study - the 3 Woes (5th, 6th & 7th Trumpets)

So much has been written upon the texts of Revelation 8:13-11:19 throughout the years, in both present (modern) and past (so called 'ecf'; as well as reformation, & advent pioneers), but has the Bible (KJB) been consulted line upon line and God allowed therein to speak to us, or rather have the confused voices of men beclouded the understanding that God would have us to know, believe and practice? What do the texts of Revelation 8:13-11:19 mean?

This thread is to deeply delve into these texts (Revelation 8:13-11:19), so that we may all understand.

[CHAPTER SUMMARY]

Revelation 8A – Revelation 8:1 is the 7th Seal, or the events that deal with the time of the Close of Probation - https://archive.org/details/7th-sealed-in

TYPE – Calvary & Cross	ANTI-TYPE – Final Events (Second Advent)
01. Jesus dies, and an Earthquake (1st) occurs – Matthew 27:51-52(a) 02. Sun was Darkened – Luke 23:45 03. There was a great apostacy, a falling away from Christ Jesus from the many that originally followed – Mark 15:29; Luke 2:34, 23:39; Matthew 27:41; Mark 15:31 04. Silence in Heaven – Isaiah 63:3; Hebrews 1:3 05. Darkness over the Land – Matthew 27:45; Mark 15:33; Luke 23:44 06. Men Hid Themselves From Jesus, and Turned Back – Luke 23:48 07. Temple Service Ceases – Matthew 27:51; Mark 15:38; Luke 23:45 08. Disciples go through period of trouble in that they appear to be forsaken of Heaven – Matthew 27:43,46; Mark 15:34 09. A Glorious Light From Heaven Encircles the Cross – Psalms 8:5, 21:1-13, 57:11, 72:17-20, 97:6; Isaiah 2:10,19,21; Hebrews 2:9 10. Jesus comes down, but is at first hidden away from the sight of His disciples for a time or season – Matthew 27:60-66; Mark 15:46; Luke 23:53-55; John 19:41-42 11. Angels start coming down from Heaven – Matthew 28:2-3; Luke 24:4; Mark 16:5; John 12:12 12. There is another massive earthquake – Matthew 28:2 13. A special resurrection takes place – Matthew 27:52-53 14. Jesus appears glorified to His disciples – Matthew 28:9; Mark 16:9,12-14; Luke 24:15-49; John 20:13-31 15. Angels appear with Jesus in Glory – Matthew 28:2,5; Mark 16:5; Luke 24:4,51; John 20:12; Acts 1:9-11 16. A cloud –1 Kings 18:43-46,Ezekiel 1:4; Isaiah 19:1; Acts 1:9-11 17. Jesus returns to Heaven with trophies of the specially resurrected – Psalms 24:1-10, 68:18; Ephesians 4:8	01. Great Lisbon Earthquake (AD Nov. 1st 1755) – Revelation 6:12 02. Sun was Darkened (AD May 19th 1780) – Revelation 6:12 KJB 03. Stars of Heaven Fell (AD Nov. 12-13th 1833) – Revelation 6:13 04. Silence In Heaven – Psalms 33:22, 50:3, 83:1; Isaiah 65:6; Daniel 12:1; Luke 13:25, 22:53; Hebrews 3:6, 10:23; Revelation 2:25, 3:10, 8:1, 10:7, 15:8, 17:12, 22:11-12 05. Darkness Over the Land – Revelation 16:10 06. Men Hide themselves – Revelation 16:15-16, 18:9-10,19 07. Temple services ceased – Revelation 8:5, 10:7, 15:8, 16:17 08. Disciples go through period of trouble in that they appear forsaken of Heaven – Genesis 32:1-32; Jeremiah 30:7 09. Glorious Light From Heaven Encircles Saints – Philippians 3:21 10. Jesus starts to come down, but is at first hidden away from the sight of His disciples for a time or season (Leaves the Most Holy Place) – Isa. 59:17; Rev. 19:16 (change garments, Priestly to Kingly) 11. Angels start coming down from heaven – Rev. 15:1,6-8, 16:1 12. There is another Massive Final Earthquake that shakes the whole world – Isaiah 2:19,21, 13:13; Joel 3:6; Haggai 2:6,21; Hebrews 12:26 13. A special Resurrection takes place – Daniel 12:2,12; Matthew 26:64; Mark 14:62; Revelation 1:7, 14:13 14. Jesus appears glorified to His disciples – Matthew 16:27, 25:31; Mark 8:38; Luke 9:26 15. Angels appear with Jesus in Glory – 2 Thes. 1:7-10; Jude 1:14-15 16. A cloud – Isaiah 19:1; Ezekiel 1:4; Matthew 24:30, 26:64; Mark 13:26, 14:62; Acts 1:9-11; 1 Thessalonians 4:17; Revelation 1:7 17. Jesus returns to Heaven with trophies of the resurrected – Psalms 24:1-10; John 14:1-4; 1 Thessalonians 4:14

https://archive.org/download/7th-sealed-in-revelation-8-vs-1-in-type-anti-type-snapshot/7th%20SEALed%20In%20-%20Revelation%208%20Vs%201%20in%20Type%20%26%20Anti-TypeSnapshot.png

Revelation 8B – Revelation 8:2-5 address Christ Jesus' ministry at the Golden Altar of Incense from AD 31 at Pentecost unto the close of probation, and the ending of the Day of Atonement just at the time of the 7th Trumpet and the 7 last plagues.

Revelation 8C – Revelation 8:6-12,13 addresses the first 4 Trumpets, times of mercies, from AD 31 at Pentecost and the destruction of the Jews in Jerusalem (AD 70), unto the rise of power of the Papacy during the long summer.

Revelation 9:1-21 is divided into two main parts. Revelation 9:1-12 is the 5th Trumpet or 1st "woe". Revelation 9:13-21 is the first part of the 6th Trumpet or 2nd "woe", which continues into Revelation 10 & 11, ending in Revelation 11:14. Revelation 11:15-19 covers the 7th Trumpet, in which is the 7 last plagues, being the final or 3rd "woe". Revelation 9, 10 & 11, each discuss something specific, and overlap each other in time from differing perspectives.

Revelation 9A – Revelation 9:1-12 is the 5th Trumpet, 1st Woe, Rise of the Mystery of Iniquity from Pentecost unto the Dark ages of the Papacy (AntiChrist) into the Feast of Trumpets dealing with spiritual Babylon (MOTHER), Religious Humanism. King of the North. The 5th Head of Revelation 17.

Revelation 9B – Revelation 9:13-21 is the 6th Trumpet, 2nd Woe, MOTHER in combination with her daughters (HARLOTS). King of the North, overcoming the deadly wound. The 6th (HARLTOS) and revived 5th (8th) (MOTHER CHURCH / STATE) head of Revelation 17, and the 10 horns (U.N.) thereon.

Revelation 10 – Revelation 10:1-11 still takes place during the timeframe of the end of the 5th Trumpet, and into the 6th Trumpet, focusing upon spiritual Israel (New Jerusalem), or God's people (early AD 1833/4 unto AD 1844). Kingdom of Heaven.

Revelation 11A – Revelation 11:1-14 still takes place during the timeframe of the 6th Trumpet, with some reminders that took place in the 5th trumpet (Two witnesses, 1,260 years, AD 530-1798). Spiritual Egypt (Secular Humanism; aka atheism of France and the French Revolution AD 1793-1798). King of the South. The 6th head of Revelation 17. What the Papacy began, Atheism completed is the summary of Revelation 9-11.

Revelation 11B – Revelation 11:15-19 is the 7th Trumpet, 7 Last plagues, the 3rd Woe.

Revelation 12 – Revelation 12:1-17 covers the entire history of God's people, from natural Israel of old unto the final remnant of spiritual Israel in the last days. It is the Great Controversy throughout history from Heaven to earth and back again.

In Revelation 9:1 the star fallen from heaven (hand of Jesus) is one of the angels of 7 churches in Revelation 1, which lost their first love and fell, and never repented. It became the Papacy, by the rising of the mystery of iniquity, from the kingdom of satan (pit). It's Master (satan) taught it (antichrist) all of its doctrines in faith and practice to spread over the earth, as Jesus had taught his disciples, and given them the keys to His kingdom.

Many corrupt cardinals, bishops, priests, spread over the land teaching a false or counterfeit religion, and so appeared to have the truth, and crown of victory. They hurt, by their lies and false teachers / prophets / false miracles / false doctrines all who did not have a love of the truth (God's word, Jesus, Holy Ghost, Law of God), but could not ultimately hurt those who had the seal of God and the love of

the truth, for they could not be hurt of the second death even if their body was killed. They covered all the land, and sought to interpose themselves between the people who needed salvation from sin, and Jesus Christ and the Holy Ghost by obscuring their persons, ministries and locations. They took away "the daily" of Jesus by counterfeiting the Heavenly ministry with an earthly one, for the dragon was cast unto the earth (permanently, AD 31, Calvary), and thus his worship is focused down here (host, eucharist).

During the long summer period from Pentecost (AD 31) unto Trumpets (AD 1833/4) and the announcing of the coming of God's judgment, was "five months" (Pentecost 3rd Month-Sivan, unto Trumpets, 7th Month-Ethanim), and the mystery of iniquity grew into a great evil green bay tree. This was the 5th Trumpet and 1st Woe.

In Revelation 9:13-15, we have the timeframe of the approaching Day of Atonement in AD 1844, the end of the 1,335 and 2,300 of Daniel, signified by the exact hour, day, month and year. As Jesus knew the exact time of his death to the hour, day, month and year because of the 70 Weeks prophecy of Daniel and the feasts in Leviticus 23, so too did the later disciples during this time study the same prophecies and understand their portion. The Papacy had already received a deadly wound from the Beast from the Pit (Revelation 11) in its state authority, but it would rise again to life (as Jesus did) and power, and overwhelm all things as Daniel 11:40b-45 and all of the events in the OT typified, as seen in Isaiah, Jeremiah, & Ezekiel, &c.

The beast described is amalgamated by the MOTHER (mouth like lions) and HARLOT daughters (tails like serpents) in a spiritual BABYLON THE GREAT (Revelation 17; Religious Humanism), by which it comes to world-wide power, overthrowing spiritual EGYPT (Secular Humanism), and afterwards seek to eliminate all those who are of New Jerusalem still left on earth. It does this by sending forth counterfeit miracles, and lying greatly, all the while having the appearance of true ministers of God, though they are false apostles.

In Revelation 10 the focus shifts from spiritual Babylon, to spiritual Israel in similar timeframe of the 6th Trumpet, AD 1833/4 to AD 1844, and the 1st Midnight Cry of Matthew 25, unto the preaching of the 3 Angels messages in Power (Revelation 14:6-12). They would have serious disappointment as the disciples of old did, but they would afterwards understand and have great joy and prophesy again to the whole world about the Day of Atonement that had begun in Heaven (1,335 and 2,300 ended in AD October 22, 1844, the hour of Judgment was come, the 10th day of the 7th month, in the final year of the 2,300 of Daniel 8;13-14,26).

In Revelation 11, the focus shifts back to God's people of the past in the dark ages (1,260) catching everything up to the time of Spiritual Egypt in France, AD 1793-1798. It ultimately will be defeated, lose its King and only the land remain to be conquered at first by Spiritual BABYLON THE GREAT, and ultimately by God giving all things into the hands of His redeemed at the end of all things.

The final portion of Revelation 11, deals with the 7th and last trumpet in which are the 7 Last Plagues, the Wrath of God poured out without mixture of mercy upon all apostates and rebellious. See Joshua 6 for the type to our end-time antitype. See also the Exodus of Israel in Exodus 5-20.

[CHAPTER STRUCTURE]

The Bible (KJB; the King James Bible, the inspired and preserved word of God in English (https://www.blueletterbible.org/ or)) is to be the primary expounder and final authority in all matters of faith and practice, as per Genesis 40:8; 2 Peter 1:19-21; Isaiah 8:20, 28:10,13; Luke 24:45; Daniel 2:18-30; John 5:39, 10:35, 17:17; 2 Timothy 3:16-17; Acts 17:11. (Law)

The Structure of Daniel & Revelation may be seen here -

https://archive.org/details/michael-the-archangel-x-6-appendix-6-daniel-the-revelation-compared-7-branch-candlestick

https://ia803207.us.archive.org/6/items/awhn-bible-psalms-77-vs-13-thy-way-o-god-is-in-the-sanctuary/AWHN%20-%20Bible%20-%20Psalms%2077%20Vs%2013%20Thy%20Way%20O%20God%20Is%20In%20The%20Sanctuary.jpg

A timeline chart may be seen here -

https://ia803206.us.archive.org/9/items/awhn-2300-day-years-prophecy-of-daniel-8-vs-14-and-its-sub-parts/AWHN%20-%202300%20Day-Years%20Prophecy%20of%20Daniel%208%20Vs%2014%20And%20Its%20Sub-Parts.jpg

A feast chart may be seen here -

https://ia802908.us.archive.org/16/items/awhn-bible-7-feasts-of-the-lord/AWHN%20-%20Bible%20-%207%20Feasts%20Of%20The%20LORD.jpg

https://archive.org/details/the-feasts-of-the-lord

An Age of the Earth study & chart may be seen here -

https://archive.org/details/age-of-the-earth

https://ia601904.us.archive.org/6/items/awhn-bible-7000-years/AWHN%20-%20Bible%20-%207000%20Years.jpg

https://archive.org/details/the-redemption-of-the-creation-7000-years-and-the-everlasting-gospel

https://archive.org/details/7000-year-plan-of-the-everlasting-gospel-bible-historical-quotations

These will be helpful in our study and understanding of Revelation 8:13-11:19.

[CHAPTER LANGUAGE COMPARISON]

Notice the direct language comparison between Revelation 8:13 and Revelation 14:6-12:

Revelation 8:13 KJB - And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, Woe, woe, woe, to the inhabiters of the earth by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound!

Revelation 12:12 KJB - Therefore rejoice, *ye* heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabiters of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

Revelation 14:6 KJB - And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people,

Revelation 14:7 KJB - Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.

Revelation 14:8 KJB - And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

Revelation 14:9 KJB - And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive *his* mark in his forehead, or in his hand,

Revelation 14:10 KJB - The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:

Revelation 14:11 KJB - And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.

Revelation 14:12 KJB - Here is the patience of the saints: here *are* they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus.

Comparison:

"And I beheld" (8:13)
"And I saw" (14:6)

"an angel" (8:13)
"another angel" (14:6)

"flying through the midst of heaven" (8:13)
"fly in the midst of heaven" (14:6)

"saying with a loud voice" (8:13)
"Saying with a loud voice" (14:7,9)
"saying" (14:8)

"voices" (8:13)
"voice" (14:7,9)

"the earth" (8:13)
"the earth" (14:6)

"three angels" (8:13)
"another angel" (14:6),
"And there followed another angel" (14:8),
"And the third angel followed them" (14:9)

"Woe, to the inhabiters of the earth" (8:13)
"Woe to the inhabiters of the earth and of the sea" (12:12)

Just as the last 3 of the 7 Trumpets (Revelation 8:2-6) are linked together, called the 3 "woes", or "Woe, woe, woe" (8:13), so too are the 3 Angels Messages of Revelation 14 linked together, while three messages, but really a unified message (see also Revelation 18:1-5 KJB). All 7 Trumpets take place during Jesus High priestly ministry beginning in the Holy Place, and Ending in the Most Holy place, with the casting down of the golden censer, closing probation for all.

Revelation 8:2 KJB - And I saw the seven angels which stood before God; and to them were given seven trumpets.

Revelation 8:3 KJB - And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should offer it with the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne.

Revelation 8:4 KJB - And the smoke of the incense, which came with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand.

Revelation 8:5 KJB - And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar, and cast it into the earth: and there were voices, and thunderings, and lightnings, and an earthquake.

Revelation 8:6 KJB - And the seven angels which had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound.

Who are these “seven angels”?
How do we know?
Where do they stand?
What are they given into their hands?

Who is this “another angel”?
How do we know?
Where does this “angel” stand?
What does this “angel” have in His hand?
What is given into this “angels’” hand?

The 7 Trumpet Angels are found in Revelation 1:

Revelation 1:12 KJB - And I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And being turned, I saw seven golden candlesticks;

Revelation 1:13 KJB - And in the midst of the seven candlesticks one like unto the Son of man, clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle.

Revelation 1:20 KJB - The mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches: and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

Revelation 4:5 KJB - And out of the throne proceeded lightnings and thunderings and voices: and there were seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the seven Spirits of God.

Revelation 8:2 KJB - And I saw the seven angels which stood before God; and to them were given seven trumpets.

Revelation 8:3 KJB - And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should offer it with the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne.

According to those texts (Revelation 1:12-13,20, 4:5, 8:2-3 KJB), who was given the 7 Trumpets to sound them?

Isaiah 58:1 KJB - Cry aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and shew my people their transgression, and the house of Jacob their sins.

Jeremiah 6:17 KJB - Also I set watchmen over you, saying, Hearken to the sound of the trumpet. But they said, We will not hearken.

Joel 2:1 KJB - Blow ye the trumpet in Zion, and sound an alarm in my holy mountain: let all the inhabitants of the land tremble: for the day of the LORD cometh, for it is nigh at hand;

Joel 2:15 KJB - Blow the trumpet in Zion, sanctify a fast, call a solemn assembly:

Ezekiel 3:16 KJB - And it came to pass at the end of seven days, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

Ezekiel 3:17 KJB - Son of man, I have made thee a watchman unto the house of Israel: therefore hear the word at my mouth, and give them warning from me.

Ezekiel 3:18 KJB - When I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; and thou givest him not warning, nor speakest to warn the wicked from his wicked way, to save his life; the same wicked man shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

Ezekiel 3:19 KJB - Yet if thou warn the wicked, and he turn not from his wickedness, nor from his wicked way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou hast delivered thy soul.

Ezekiel 3:20 KJB - Again, When a righteous man doth turn from his righteousness, and commit iniquity, and I lay a stumblingblock before him, he shall die: because thou hast not given

him warning, he shall die in his sin, and his righteousness which he hath done shall not be remembered; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

Ezekiel 3:21 KJB - Nevertheless if thou warn the righteous man, that the righteous sin not, and he doth not sin, he shall surely live, because he is warned; also thou hast delivered thy soul.

The First 3 Branches of the Candlestick:

The 7 Churches, the 7 Seals and the 7 Trumpets basically (some overlap) Parallel events in History from the 1st Advent (Ascension/Pentecost – AD 31) to 2nd Advent (Return for Saints)

Parallel in history (1st) --------> (2nd)

The 7 Churches -1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7
The 7 Seals -1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7
The 7 Trumpets -1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7

As for instance of this parallel in history, the 7 Churches timeframes estimates (may vary some):

1. Ephesus (AD 31 – AD 100)
2. Smyrna (AD 100 – AD 323)
3. Pergamos (AD 323 – AD 508/538)
4. Thyatira (AD 508/538 – AD 1540's)
5. Sardis (AD 1540's – AD 1833/4)
6. Philadelphia (AD 1833/4 – AD 1844/88)
7. Laodicea (AD 1844/88 until End)

The 1st of the 7 Seals began in AD 31 Pentecost with the Gospel going forward, while the rejection of it got worse over time. The 6th Seals' Earthquake took place in AD Nov. 1st 1755, the Great Dark Day occurred AD May 19th 1780, with Falling Stars in AD Nov. 12th - 13th 1833. The 7th Seal comes soon.

The 1st of the 7 Trumpets blew in AD 66-70 with Cestius' & Titus' destruction of Jerusalem, (Jews rejected Jesus as Messiah). In the 7th Trumpet is the 7 Last Plagues ("wrath") soon to be poured out (Rev. 11:18; Jos. 6:14-16 KJB).

The First 3 Branches of the Candlestick:

The 7 Churches:

Churches 1-3 say, "… He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches …", followed by, "… To him that overcometh …"

Churches 4-7 say, "… he that overcometh …", followed by, "… He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches. …"

The 7 Seals:

Seals 1-4 use, a "horse" of colour (white, red, black, pale) and a 'rider'

Seals 5-7 do not use the same imagery, but rather Sanctuary language

The 7 Trumpets:

Trumpets 1-4 are not called "Woes"

Trumpets 5-7 are called "Woes", and are specifically linked together (Revelation 8:13 KJB)

The 7 Churches, the 7 Seals, & the 7 Trumpets are simply differing ways that God shows us the history happening in His church, and in the world (Earth and Heaven), in both natural and spiritual events, as people either accept or reject the Everlasting Gospel (John 3:16; Revelation 14:6-12) that had gone forth in power since the Holy Spirit was given at Pentecost in AD 31.

The 7 Churches address the spiritual condition in each church era/age, from beginning in the strength of God's love and faith of Jesus, followed by a slow degradation of the spiritual life, unto trusting in self but claiming to serve God. God gives reproofs and commendations, so that all may overcome their faults and sins.

The 7 Seals address the reaction to the Everlasting Gospel, in whether people accept unto complete redemption or reject unto damnation, even replacing it with 'another gospel' of their own making.

The 7 Trumpets address the battles that take place in the world because of Jesus Christ, announce coming judgment, as well as a call for all people to come and worship God.

The Other 3 Branches of the Candlestick:

The 7 Last Plagues, the 1,000 Years (Millennium) and the New Jerusalem coming down, and the creation of the New Heaven and New Earth are consecutive events in History from just before the 2nd Advent of Jesus into the Millennium, and finally unto and after the 3rd Advent of Jesus, into Eternity

Consecutive in history (2nd) ----------> (3rd)

The 7 Last Plagues
1,000 Years
New Jerusalem, Heavens & Earth

The Great Controversy between Christ Jesus and Satan is seen in Revelation 12, which ties the events of the times before Christ Jesus being born, followed by His birth and Ascension, to the battle taking place in the minds and hearts of the people of earth unto satans' final assault against Christs' people.

A Powerpoint study of Revelation 12 may be downloaded here –

https://archive.org/details/revelation-12-the-great-controversy

In the 7th Trumpet is the 7 Last Plagues ("Gods' wrath") soon to be poured out (Revelation 11:18; Joshua 6:14-16 KJB), after which Jesus comes in the clouds (Holy Angels) of glory taking the saints upward and back home to Heaven with him (John 14:1-4; 1 Thessalonians 4:13-18) where they enter into Judgment of (evil) Angels and unrepentant world (1 Corinthians 6:2-3; Daniel 7:22c; Revelation 20:4) for 1,000 years, reigning with Jesus in glory, until such time as the need to return to earth to execute the Judgment (Psalms 149:1-9; Revelation 20:3-15; Isaiah 24:22; Zechariah 14:1-4, &c.)

Let's consider what "Trumpets" are used for in Scripture (KJB):

God's Temple - 2 Kings 12:13; 1 Chronicles 15:24,28, 16:6,42; Ezra 3:10

Announcement/Instruction (starting/stopping) - Exodus 19:13,16,19, 20:18; 2 Samuel 2:28, 18:16, 20:1,22; 1 Kings 1:41; Psalms 47:5; Isaiah 18:3, 58:1; Jeremiah 4:5; Hosea 5:8; 1 Corinthians 15:52; 1 Thessalonians 4:16; Hebrews 12:19; Revelation 8:13, 9:14

Reign of a King - 2 Samuel 15:10; 1 Kings 1:34,39; 2 Kings 9:13, 11:14

Memorial (Remembering) - Leviticus 23:24

Holy Convocations (Sacred Gatherings) - Leviticus 23:24; Numbers 10:2; Joel 2:15; Revelation 1:10

Gatherings/Preparations/To Make Ready (General, War councils, etc) - Numbers 10:4; Judges 3:27-29, 6:33-35; Nehemiah 4:20; Isaiah 27:13; Jeremiah 4:5, 51:27; Ezekiel 7:14; Matthew 24:31; 1 Corinthians 14:8; Revelation 8:6

Journeyings - Numbers 10:2,5,6

Alarm/Warnings/Message - Numbers 10:5,6,7,9; Joel 2:1; 1 Samuel 13:3; 2 Chronicles 13:12; Nehemiah 4:18; Jeremiah 4:19,21, 6:1,17; Ezekiel 33:3,4,5,6; Hosea 8:1; Joel 2:1; Zephaniah 1:16

Feast (especially Trumpets) - Leviticus 23:24; Numbers 29:1

War/Battlecry/Loudcry - Numbers 10:9; Joshua 6:4,5,6,8,9,13,16,20; Judges 3:27-29, 7:8,16,18,19,20,22; 2 Chronicles 13:14; Nehemiah 4:20; Job 39:24,25; Jeremiah 42:14; Amos 2:2, 3:6; Zechariah 9:14; 1 Corinthians 14:8

Jubilee - Leviticus 25:9

Rejoicings/Thanksgiving/Praise - 2 Samuel 6:15; 2 Kings 11:14; 1 Chronicles 13:8, 15:28; 2 Chronicles 15:14,15, 23:13; Nehemiah 12:35,41; Psalms 98:6, 150:3

Holy Days/New Moons - Numbers 10:10; Psalms 81:3

Singing/Music - 1 Chronicles 13:8, 16:42; 2 Chronicles 5:12,13, 7:6, 20:28, 29:27,28; Revelation 18:22

Sacrifices - Numbers 10:10

Associated with Glory - Matthew 6:2

Priests blew at command of God (Judgment/Victory) - Joshua 6:4,5,6,8,9,13,16,20; 2 Chronicles 29:26; Revelation 8:2

As the Voice of God - Revelation 1:10, 4:1

The Language Of The 7 Trumpets Parallel That Of The 7 Last Plagues; short chart

The 7 Trumpets

The 7 Last Plagues

Rev. 8:2-5, encompassing verses, Rev. 8:6 introduces the 7 Trumpets, these are judgments of God that have been mingled with mercy ; “one third”; see GC1911 628.2

Rev. 15:1-16:1 introduces the 7 Last Plagues, these are the judgments of God that are without mercy; unmingled wrath, see GC1911 627.3, 628.2

1st Trumpet
Rev. 8:7
“the earth”

1st Plague
Rev. 16:2
“the earth”

2nd Trumpet
Rev. 8:8-9
“the sea”

2nd Plague
Rev. 16:3

“the sea”

3rd Trumpet
Rev. 8:10-11
“the rivers”, “the fountains of waters”

3rd Plague
Rev. 16:4-7
“the rivers”, “the fountains of waters”

4th Trumpet
Rev. 8:12
“Sun”, “Moon”, “Stars”

4th Plague
Rev. 16:8-9
“Sun”

The 5th, 6th, & 7th Trumpets are called the 3 Woes, Rev. 8:13, 9:12, 11:14

The 1st, 2nd, 3rd, & 4th Last Plagues are not universal, see GC1911 627.3-628.2

5th Trumpet
1st Woe
Rev. 9:1-11,12
“darkened”

5th Plague
Rev. 16:10-11
“darkness”

6th Trumpet
2nd Woe
Rev. 9:12, 13-21, 11:1-14; also closing off the 5th, entering into the 6th is Rev. 10:1-11
“the great river Euphrates”

6th Plague
Rev. 16:12-16
“the great river Euphrates”

7th Trumpet
3rd Woe
Rev. 9:12, 10:7, 11:14,15-19;
1 Thess. 4:15-17
“kingdoms”

7th Plague
Rev. 16:17-19:21
“kingdom”, “kings of the earth”

Seals & Trumpets

The First Four Seals (Rev. 6:1-8; The 4 Horsemen)
The First Four Trumpets; Rev. 8:6-12

The Fifth & Sixth Seals; Rev. 6:9-17
The Fifth (1st Woe) & Sixth (2nd Woe) Trumpets; Rev. 9:1-21; 11:13-14

Interim (Rev. 7:1-17; Sealing of God's people)
Interim (Rev. 10:1-11 & 11; Little Book, etc)

The Seventh Seal (Rev. 8:1; Silence, No Voices)
The Seventh Trumpet (3rd Woe) (Rev. 11:15-19; Answer, Voices)

Compare Joshua and the 6 times around followed by 7 in the 7th time, to Revelation's 7 Trumpets and 7 Last Plagues, wherein there are 6 Trumpets, and in the 7th Trumpet is the 7 Last Plagues (Revelation 11:15,18 KJB). Jericho is a type of the destruction of the world and entering of Joshua (Jesus).

Compare also the 10 plagues of Egypt which are divided by 3 (on all, Exodus 7:14-24, 8:1-19) and 7 (Exodus 8:22, Exodus 8:20-32, 9:1-35, 10:1-29, 11:1-10, 12:1-51), with the 3 Woes of Revelation (Revelation 8:13-11:19) and the 7 Last Plagues (Revelation 11:15,18, 15:1,6,7,8, 16:1, 17:1, 21:9 KJB). The word "plagues" is specifically mentioned in Revelation 9:20, 11:6 KJB. The word "locusts" (Revelation 9:3,7 KJB) is specifically used as it is in Exodus (Exodus 10:4,12,13,14,19 KJB).

Revelation 9:1 -

Revelation 9:1 And the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of the bottomless pit.

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 1-1 (STAR)]

Revelation 9:1 And the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of the bottomless pit.

star fall from heaven –

This **cannot ever** reference **Abu al Qasim** [**Muhammad**, that wicked desert brigand who died in his wickedness, lost, twice dead, outside of the Heavenly city], as he was **never** enrolled in Heaven's Book of Life and **never** in Heaven itself, **never** proclaimed to accept the sacrifice of Jesus Christ, **never** professed Christianity, but **ever and always** denied and blasphemed against Him and it.

Stars are proclaiming citizens of Heaven, some to remain and stay, some to be shaken out and fall [Lucifer himself was once actually a citizen of Heaven, a member of the Heavenly congregation, but fell and was cast out]:

Daniel 12:3 KJB - And **they that be wise shall shine** as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness **as the stars** for ever and ever.

Galatians 4:26 KJB - But **Jerusalem** which is **above** is free, which is **the mother of us all**.

Side note, the eternal Commandment, Our Father above and the Heavenly Council:

Exodus 20:12 KJB - **Honour** thy father and **thy mother**: that thy days may be long upon the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

Hebrews 11:10 KJB - For he looked for **a city** which hath foundations, **whose builder and maker *is* God**.

Hebrews 11:16 KJB - But now they desire a better *country,* that is, **an heavenly**: wherefore God is not ashamed to be called their God: for he hath **prepared for them a city**.

Hebrews 12:22 KJB - But ye are come unto mount Sion, and unto the city of the living God, **the heavenly Jerusalem**, and to an innumerable company of angels,

Hebrews 12:23 KJB - **To the general assembly and church** of the firstborn, **which are written in heaven**, and to God the Judge of all, and to the spirits of just men made perfect,

Hebrews 12:24 KJB - And to Jesus the mediator of the new covenant, and to the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things than *that of* Abel.

Hebrews 12:25 KJB - See that ye refuse not him that speaketh. For if they escaped not who refused him that spake on earth, much more *shall not* we *escape,* if we turn away from him that *speaketh* **from heaven**:

Hebrews 12:26 KJB - Whose voice then shook the earth: but now he hath promised, saying, Yet once more **I shake** not the earth only, but **also heaven**.

Hebrews 12:27 KJB - And this *word,* **Yet once more, signifieth the removing of those things that are shaken**, as of things that are made, **that those things which cannot be shaken may remain**.

Hebrews 12:28 KJB - Wherefore we receiving a kingdom which cannot be moved, let us have grace, whereby we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear:

Hebrews 13:14 KJB - For here have we no continuing city, but we seek one to come.

According to Genesis 1, “stars” naturally, are Heavenly bodies, that particularly shine at night [Nehemiah 4:21; Job 3:9], that are to give light upon the earth, see Genesis 1:14-18; Job 9:7-9, 22:12, 25:5; Psalms 8:3, 136:9, 147:4, 148:3; Ecclesiastes 12:2; Isaiah 13:10; Jeremiah 31:35,36; Ezekiel 32:7,8; Daniel 12:3; Joel 2:10, 3:15; Amos 5:8; Obadiah 1:4; Nahum 3:16; Matthew 24:29; Mark 13:25; Luke 21:25; Acts 27:20; 1 Corinthians 15:40,41; Revelation 6:13.

Genesis 1:14 KJB - And God said, Let there be **lights in the firmament of the heaven** to **divide the day from the night**; and **let them be for signs**, and **for seasons**, and **for days**, and **years**:

Genesis 1:15 KJB - And let them be for **lights in the firmament of the heaven** to **give light upon the earth**: and it was so.

Genesis 1:16 KJB - And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and **the lesser light to rule the night: *he made* the stars also**.

Compare also: Psalms 136:9, Jeremiah 31:35 KJB and see that "the stars **also**", means that they are to "rule the night" **also** along with the "lesser light", being the "moon".

Genesis 1:17 KJB - And God **set them in the firmament of the heaven** to **give light upon the earth**,

Genesis 1:18 KJB - And **to rule** over the day and **over the night**, and **to divide the light from the darkness**: and God saw that *it was* good.

Nehemiah 4:21 KJB - So we laboured in the work: and half of them held the spears from the **rising of the morning till the stars appeared**.

Job 3:9 KJB - Let **the stars of the twilight** thereof be dark; let it look for light, but *have* none; neither let it see the dawning of the day:

Job 9:7 KJB - Which commandeth the sun, and it riseth not; and sealeth up **the stars**.

Job 9:8 KJB - Which alone spreadeth out **the heavens**, and treadeth upon the waves of the sea.

Job 9:9 KJB - Which maketh **Arcturus**, **Orion**, and **Pleiades**, and **the chambers of the south**.

Job 22:12 KJB - *Is* not God in **the height of heaven**? and behold **the height of the stars, how high they are**!

Job 25:5 KJB - Behold even to the moon, and it shineth not; yea, **the stars** are not pure in his sight.

Job 38:31 KJB - Canst thou **bind the sweet influences of Pleiades**, or **loose the bands** of **Orion**?

Job 38:32 KJB - Canst thou **bring forth Mazzaroth** in his season? or canst thou **guide Arcturuswith his sons**?

Job 38:33 KJB - Knowest thou **the ordinances of heaven**? canst thou set the dominion thereof in the earth?

Psalms 8:3 KJB - When I consider **thy heavens**, the work of thy fingers, the moon and **the stars**, which thou hast **ordained**;

Psalms 136:9 KJB - The moon and **stars to rule by night**: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

Psalms 147:4 KJB - He telleth the number of **the stars**; he **calleth them all by *their* names**.

Psalms 148:3 KJB - Praise ye him, sun and moon: praise him, all **ye stars of light**.

Ecclesiastes 12:2 KJB - While the sun, or the light, or the moon, or **the stars**, be not darkened, nor the clouds return after the rain:

Isaiah 13:10 KJB - For **the stars of heaven** and **the constellations thereof** shall not **give their light**: the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine.

Jeremiah 31:35 KJB - Thus saith the LORD, which giveth the sun for a light by day, *and***the ordinances** of the moon and **of the stars for a light by night**, which divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar; The LORD of hosts *is* his name:

Jeremiah 31:36 KJB - If **those ordinances** depart from before me, saith the LORD, *then* the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before me for ever.

Ezekiel 32:7 KJB - And when I shall put thee out, I will cover **the heaven**, and make **the stars thereof dark**; I will cover the sun with a cloud, and the moon shall not give her light.

Ezekiel 32:8 KJB - All **the bright lights of heaven** will I make dark over thee, and set darkness upon thy land, saith the Lord GOD.

Daniel 12:3 KJB - And **they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament**; and they that turn many to righteousness **as the stars** for ever and ever.

Joel 2:10 KJB - The earth shall quake before them; **the heavens** shall tremble: the sun and the moon shall be dark, and **the stars shall withdraw their shining**:

Joel 3:15 KJB - The sun and the moon shall be darkened, and **the stars shall withdraw their shining**.

Amos 5:8 KJB - *Seek him* that maketh **the seven stars** and **Orion**, and turneth the shadow of death into the morning, and maketh the day dark **with night**: that calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: The LORD *is* his name:

Obadiah 1:4 KJB - Though thou exalt *thyself* as the eagle, and though thou set **thy nest among the stars**, thence will I bring thee down, saith the LORD.

Nahum 3:16 KJB - Thou hast multiplied thy merchants above **the stars of heaven**: the cankerworm spoileth, and flieth away.

Matthew 24:29 KJB - Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and **the stars shall fall from heaven**, and **the powers of the heavens shall be shaken**:

Mark 13:25 KJB - And **the stars of heaven shall fall**, and **the powers that are in heaven shall be shaken**.

Luke 21:25 KJB - And **there shall be signs** in the sun, and in the moon, and **in the stars**; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring;

Acts 27:20 KJB - And when neither sun nor **stars** in many days appeared, and no small tempest lay on *us,* all hope that we should be saved was then taken away.

1 Corinthians 15:40 KJB - *There are* also **celestial bodies**, and bodies terrestrial: but **the glory of the celestial *is* one**, and the *glory* of the terrestrial *is* another.

1 Corinthians 15:41 KJB - *There is* one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and **another glory of the stars**: **for *one* star differeth from *another* star in glory**.

Revelation 6:13 KJB - And **the stars of heaven fell unto the earth**, even as a fig tree casteth her untimely figs, when she is **shaken** of a mighty wind.

Stars, in the positive and goodly sense, are symbolically the children, even faithful children of Abraham, even those who profess Jesus Christ, see Genesis 15:5, 22:17, 26:4, 37:9; Exodus 32:13; Deuteronomy 1:10, 10:22, 28:62; Judges 5:20; 1 Chronicles 27:23; Nehemiah 9:23; Psalms 148:3; Isaiah 60:1-4; Daniel 12:3; Hebrews 11:12; Revelation 8:12, 12:1:

Genesis 15:5 KJB - And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and tell the stars, if thou be able to number them: and he said unto him, So shall thy seed be.

Genesis 22:17 KJB - That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will **multiply thy seed as the stars of the heaven**, and as the sand which *is* upon the sea shore; and thy seed shall possess the gate of his enemies;

Genesis 26:4 KJB - And I will make **thy seed to multiply as the stars of heaven**, and will give unto thy seed all these countries; and in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed;

Genesis 37:9 KJB - And he dreamed yet another dream, and told it his brethren, and said, Behold, I have dreamed a dream more; and, behold, the sun and the moon and **the eleven stars made obeisance to me**.

Exodus 32:13 KJB - Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, thy servants, to whom thou swarest by thine own self, and saidst unto them, I will **multiply your seed as the stars of heaven**, and all this land that I have spoken of will I give unto your seed, and they shall inherit *it* for ever.

Deuteronomy 1:10 KJB - The LORD your God hath **multiplied you**, and, behold, **ye *are* this day as the stars of heaven for multitude**.

Deuteronomy 10:22 KJB - Thy fathers went down into Egypt with threescore and ten persons; and now the LORD thy God hath made **thee as the stars of heaven for multitude**.

Deuteronomy 28:62 KJB - And ye shall be left few in number, whereas ye were **as the stars of heaven for multitude**; because thou wouldest not obey the voice of the LORD thy God.

Judges 5:20 KJB - **They fought from heaven**; **the stars in their courses fought** against Sisera.

1 Chronicles 27:23 KJB - But David took not the number of them from twenty years old and under: because the LORD had said he would **increase Israel like to the stars of the heavens**.

Nehemiah 9:23 KJB - **Their children also multipliedst thou as the stars of heaven**, and broughtest them into the land, concerning which thou hadst promised to their fathers, that they should go in to possess *it.*

Psalms 148:3 KJB - Praise ye him, sun and moon: praise him, **all ye stars of light**.

Isaiah 60:1 KJB - **Arise, shine**; for **thy light is come**, and the glory of the LORD is risen upon thee.

Isaiah 60:2 KJB - For, behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people: but the LORD shall arise upon thee, and **his glory shall be seen upon thee**.

Isaiah 60:3 KJB - And the Gentiles shall come to **thy light**, and kings **to the brightness of thy rising**.

Isaiah 60:4 KJB - Lift up thine eyes round about, and see: all they gather themselves together, they come to thee: thy sons shall come from far, and thy daughters shall be nursed at *thy* side.

Daniel 12:3 KJB - And **they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament**; and they that turn many to righteousness **as the stars for ever and ever**.

Hebrews 11:12 KJB - Therefore sprang there even of one, and him as good as dead, ***so many* as the stars of the sky in multitude**, and as the sand which is by the sea shore innumerable.

Revelation 8:12 KJB - And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and **the third part of the stars**; so as the third part of them was darkened, and the day shone not for a third part of it, and **the night likewise**.

Revelation 12:1 KJB - And there appeared a great wonder **in heaven**; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and **upon her head a crown of twelve stars**:

And as such, they are also the “angels [messengers] of the churches”, in Revelation 1:16,20, 2:1, 3:1 KJB:

Revelation 1:16 KJB - And he had in his right hand **seven stars**: and out of his mouth went a sharp twoedged sword: and his countenance *was* as the sun shineth in his strength.

Revelation 1:20 KJB - The mystery of **the seven stars** which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. **The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches**: and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

Revelation 2:1 KJB - Unto **the angel of the church** of Ephesus write; These things saith he that holdeth **the seven stars** in his right hand, who walketh in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks;

Revelation 3:1 KJB - And unto **the angel of the church** in Sardis write; These things saith he that hath the seven Spirits of God, and **the seven stars**; I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead.

The Seven sisters (stars, Pleiades) in the hand of Christ Jesus:

Isaiah 4:1 KJB - And in that day **seven women** shall take hold of **one man**, saying, We will eat our own bread, and wear our own apparel: only let us be called by thy name, to take away our reproach.

Stars are also a reference to the unfallen leader beings of the other worlds:

Job 38:7 KJB - When **the morning stars** sang together, and all the sons of God shouted for joy?

Isaiah 14:13 KJB - For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend **into heaven**, I will exalt my throne above **the stars of God**: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north:

Stars, in the negative and wicked sense, can also represent false gods, thus devils [like the so-called 'star of David', the six-pointed star of wickedness, that David never worshipped]:

Amos 5:26 KJB - But ye have borne the tabernacle of your Moloch and **Chiun your images, the star of your god**, which ye made to yourselves.

Acts 7:43 KJB - Yea, ye took up the tabernacle of Moloch, and **the star of your god Remphan, figures which ye made to worship them**: and I will carry you away beyond Babylon.

Stars, when fallen from Heaven, are also representative of those who once served God in love, but have become apostate, and even Lucifer [Satan] himself:

Psalms 147:4 KJB - He telleth the number of **the stars**; he calleth them all by ***their* names**.

Psalms 147:6 KJB - The LORD lifteth up the meek: **he casteth the wicked down to the ground**.

Isaiah 14:12 KJB - **How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning**! ***how* art thou cut down to the ground**, which didst weaken the nations!

Isaiah 14:13 KJB - For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into **heaven**, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north:

Isaiah 14:14 KJB - I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the most High.

Isaiah 14:15 KJB - Yet **thou shalt be brought down to hell, to the sides of the pit**.

Jude 1:13 KJB - Raging waves of the sea, foaming out their own shame; **wandering stars**, to whom **is reserved the blackness of darkness for ever**.

Revelation 12:4 KJB - And his tail drew **the third part of the stars of heaven**, and **did cast them to the earth**: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.

Compare also, that even as the Devil **drew** away a third, so again in humanity:

Acts 20:30 KJB - Also **of your own selves shall men arise**, speaking **perverse** things, **to draw away** disciples **after them**.

The “star” of Revelation 9:1 KJB is **not** merely “angel - messenger” as some say, but the King James Bible is specific, that this “star” is “fall[en] from Heaven”, and the stars “are the angels **of** the seven churches”, and therefore, must be professing believers, even if, as fallen and therefore, apostate:

Stars = God's Ministers, Messengers and “angels of the seven churches”:

Revelation 1:16 KJB - And he had **in** his right hand **seven stars**: and out of his mouth went a sharp twoedged sword: and his countenance *was* as the sun shineth in his strength.

Revelation 1:20 KJB - The mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. **The seven stars** **arethe angels of the seven churches**: and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

Revelation 2:1 KJB - Unto **the angel of the church** of Ephesus write; These things saith he that holdeth **the seven stars** **in** his right hand, who walketh in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks;

Revelation 3:1 KJB - And unto **the angel of the church** in Sardis write; These things saith he that hath the seven Spirits of God, and **the seven stars**; I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead.

Revelation 12:1 KJB - And there appeared a great wonder **in heaven**; **a woman** clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and **upon her head** a crown of **twelve stars**:

Fallen:

Physical stars falling, as in the natural, so too the spiritual [as per 1 Corinthians 15:46 KJB], a falling star burns bright, having a “tail” [Isaiah 9:14,15; Revelation 12:4 KJB], falling to the earth, but soon goes out into darkness, and is thus transitory, unlasting, fleeting, momentary, a vapour, even vanity [for without Christ, all that was done, is done, and will be done, was nothing, is nothing and therefore comes to nothing - vanity; Isaiah 41:29; John 15:5 KJB, for without Jesus Christ, who is Life, it is dead, and that which is dead can accomplish nothing; Ecclesiastes 9:10 KJB], and the wicked star thus digs its own pit, falling into it:

Isaiah 34:4 KJB - And **all the host of heaven** shall be dissolved, and **the heavens** shall be rolled together as a scroll: and **all their host shall fall down**, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as **a falling** *fig* from the fig tree.

Revelation 6:13 KJB - And **the stars of heaven fell unto the earth**, even as a fig tree casteth her untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind.

Fallen [the opposite of standing, or upright, sinless, even by Faith and Grace of God; Psalms 24:3,4; Ecclesiastes 7:29; Luke 21:36, Romans 5:2, 14:4, 2 Corinthians 1:24, Ephesians 6:13, Revelation 6:17, 15:2 KJB, etc.] means to be brought down, fallen from grace, no longer faith, sinful and apostate, a persecutor who thinketh they do God service, even representing **the mystery of iniquity**, thus "fallen" "stars" are apostate ministers, false teachers and prophets of the church, corrupt church persons, which proclaims to serve God, as "apostles" and "Jews", but are of "the synagogue of Satan":

Genesis 4:6 KJB - And the LORD said unto **Cain**, Why art **thou wroth**? and why is thy countenance **fallen**?

Compare:

1 John 3:12 KJB - Not as **Cain**, *who* **was of that wicked one**, and slew his brother. And wherefore slew he him? Because **his own works were evil**, and his brother's righteous.

Revelation 12:12 KJB - Therefore rejoice, *ye* heavens, and ye that dwell in them. **Woe to the inhabiters of the earth** and of the sea! for **the devilis come down unto you**, having **great wrath**, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

Revelation 12:13 KJB - And when **the dragon** saw that he **was cast unto the earth**, **he persecuted** the woman which brought forth the man *child.*

Revelation 12:17 KJB - And **the dragon was wroth** with the woman, and **went to make war with** the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.

Job 4:4 KJB - Thy words have upholden **him that was falling**, and thou hast strengthened the feeble knees.

Psalms 1:5 KJB - Therefore **the ungodly shall not stand** in the judgment, nor **sinners** in the congregation of the righteous.

Psalms 5:10 KJB - Destroy thou them, O God; let them fall by their own counsels; cast them out in the multitude of their transgressions; for they have rebelled against thee.

Psalms 7:14 KJB - Behold, he travaileth **with iniquity**, and hath **conceived mischief**, and **brought forth falsehood**.

Psalms 7:15 KJB - He made **a pit**, and digged it, and **is fallen** into the ditch *which* he made.

Psalms 20:8 KJB - They are **brought down** and **fallen**: but we are risen, and stand upright.

Proverbs 11:5 KJB - The righteousness of the perfect shall direct his way: but **the wicked shall fall by his own wickedness**.

Proverbs 11:14 KJB - Where **no counsel** *is,* **the people fall**: but in the multitude of counsellors *there is* safety.

Proverbs 11:28 KJB - **He that trusteth in his riches shall fall**: but the righteous shall flourish as a branch.

Proverbs 16:18 KJB - Pride *goeth* before destruction, and an **haughty spirit before a fall**.

Proverbs 36:12 KJB - There are **the workers of iniquity** **fallen**: **they are cast down**, and shall not be able to rise.

Isaiah 8:15 KJB - And **many among them shall** stumble, and **fall**, and be broken, and be snared, and be taken.

Isaiah 14:12 KJB - How art thou **fallen from heaven**, O **Lucifer**, son of the morning! *how* art thou cut down **to the ground**, which didst weaken the nations!

Lamentations 5:16 KJB - The crown **is fallen** *from* our head: **woe unto us**, that **we have sinned**!

Daniel 8:10 KJB - And it waxed great, *even* to the host **of heaven**; and it **cast down *some*** of the host and **of the stars to the ground**, and stamped upon them.

Hosea 4:14 KJB - I will not punish your daughters when they commit whoredom, nor your spouses when they commit adultery: for themselves are separated with whores, and they sacrifice with harlots: therefore **the people *that* doth not understand shall fall**.

Hosea 5:5 KJB - And **the pride of Israel** doth testify to his face: **therefore shall Israel and Ephraim fall in their iniquity**; **Judah also shall fall with them**.

Hosea 14:1 KJB - O **Israel**, return unto the LORD thy God; for thou hast **fallen** **by thine iniquity**.

Luke 2:34 KJB - And Simeon blessed them, and said unto Mary his mother, Behold, **this *child* is set for the fall** and rising again of many in Israel; and for **a sign which shall be spoken against**;

Luke 10:18 KJB - And he said unto them, I beheld **Satan** as lightning **fall from heaven**.

Acts 1:18 KJB - Now **this man** purchased a field with **the reward of iniquity**; and **falling headlong**, he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out.

Acts 9:4 KJB - And **he fell to the earth**, and heard a voice saying unto him, **Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me**?

Acts 9:5 KJB - And he said, Who art thou, Lord? And the Lord said, **I am Jesus whom thou persecutest**: *it is*hard for thee to kick against the pricks.

Acts 22:7 KJB - And **I fell unto the ground**, and heard a voice saying unto me, **Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me**?

Acts 22:8 KJB - And I answered, Who art thou, Lord? And he said unto me, **I am Jesus of Nazareth, whom thou persecutest**.

Acts 26:14 KJB - And when we were all **fallen to the earth**, I heard a voice speaking unto me, and saying in the Hebrew tongue, **Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me**? *it is* hard for thee to kick against the pricks.

Acts 26:15 KJB - And I said, Who art thou, Lord? And he said, **I am Jesus whom thou persecutest**.

1 Corinthians 10:12 KJB - Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth **take heed lest he fall**.

Galatians 5:4 KJB - Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are **fallen from grace**.

2 Thessalonians 2:3 KJB - Let no man deceive you by any means: for *that day shall not come,* except there come **a falling away** first, and that **man of sin** be revealed, the **son of perdition**;

1 Timothy 3:6 KJB - Not a novice, lest being **lifted up with pride he fall** into **the condemnation of the devil**.

1 Timothy 3:7 KJB - Moreover he must have a good report of them which are without; **lest he fall into reproach** and **the snare of the devil**.

Jude 1:13 KJB - Raging waves of the sea, foaming out their own shame; **wandering stars**, to whom is reserved the blackness of darkness for ever.

Jude 1:24 KJB - Now unto him that is able to keep you **from falling**, and **to present *you* faultless** before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy,

Revelation 2:1 KJB - Unto **the angel of the church** of Ephesus write; These things saith he that holdeth **the seven stars** **in** his right hand, who walketh in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks;

Revelation 2:2 KJB - I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear **them which are evil**: and thou hast tried **them which say they are apostles**, **and are not**, **and hast found them liars**:

Compare also:

2 Corinthians 11:13 KJB - For such *are* **false apostles**, **deceitful workers**, **transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ**.

2 Corinthians 11:14 KJB - And no marvel; for **Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light**.

2 Corinthians 11:15 KJB - Therefore *it is* no great thing if **his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness**; whose end shall be according to their works.

Revelation 2:3 KJB - And hast borne, and hast patience, and for my name's sake hast laboured, and hast not fainted.

Revelation 2:4 KJB - Nevertheless I have *somewhat* against thee, **because thou hast left thy first love.**

Revelation 2:5 KJB - Remember therefore from whence **thou** art **fallen**, and **repent, and do the first works**; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent.

Compare also:

Revelation 2:9 KJB - I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty, (but thou art rich) and *I know* **the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews**, **and are not**, **but *are* the synagogue of Satan**.

Revelation 3:9 KJB - Behold, I will make **them of the synagogue of Satan**, **which say they are Jews**, **and are not**, **but do lie**; behold, I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee.

Revelation 12:4 KJB - And his tail drew the third part of **the stars of heaven**, and did **cast them to** the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.

Revelation 9:1 deals with a completely fallen Church (of the 7, Revelation 1). It is the Papacy (again). The rest of the context of will show this in Revelation 9.

Lucifer (Satan the apostate) like a star from (beginning in) Heaven, fell by transgression (Isaiah 14; Ezekiel 28; Revelation 12; Jude 1:6, etc) unto the earth. Satan is identified as a great red dragon that was once in Heaven (Revelation 12:3-4), with a "tail" (false prophets teaching lies; Isaiah 9:15 that fell (Luke 10:18) like a burning fire to earth. Thus the imagery is like a great burning star falling through the atmosphere (Heaven) with a tail, that crashes into earth digging it's own pit (Exodus 21:33-34; Proverbs 22:14, 26:27, 28:10; Isaiah 24:18; Jeremiah 48:44; Ezekiel 31:16; Matthew 12:11), destroying everything around it, and sending up a burning smoke.

When Satan came to earth, he taught his own disciple (Anti Christos, Vicarius Christi,; his false apostle, his corrupt church), his own corrupt doctrines. More on this when the giving of the "key" and "bottomless pit" is identified. This "star" is not Lucifer himself, but the AntiChrist, to whom the "key" is given (even as Christ Jesus gave His own disciples keys; Matthew 16:19; Luke 11:52), repeating history in the churches. Paul warned that corrupt "men" would "arise" (Acts 20:30; Acts 20:28-31), like coming out of a pit, among the Bishops (Overseers).

These agree with scripture:

Pamphlets 028, Elder Daniels and the Fresno Church, 5.1 -

"... The Christ of Patmos had in his right hand **seven stars**. This assures us that no **church faithful** to their trust need fear of coming to naught; for not **a star** that has the protection of Omnipotence can be plucked from the hand of Christ. **If a star separates itself from God, and falls from its setting**, another will take its place. **There will never be less than seven**, this number being God's symbol of completeness. {PH028 5.1} ..."

Acts of the Apostles, 586.2-587.1 -

"... Christ is represented as holding the seven stars in His right hand. This assures us that no **church** faithful to its trust need fear coming to nought, for not **a star** that has the protection of Omnipotence can be plucked out of the hand of Christ. {AA 586.2}

"These things saith He that holdeth **the seven stars** in His right hand." Revelation 2:1. These words are spoken to **the teachers in the church**--**those entrusted by God with weighty responsibilities**. **The sweet influences** that are to be abundant **in the church** are bound up with **God's ministers**, who are **to reveal** the love of Christ. **The stars of heaven** are under His control. He fills **them with light**. He guides and directs **their movements**. If He did not do this, **they** would become **fallen stars**. So with **His ministers**. **They** are but instruments in His hands, and all the good **they** accomplish is done through His power. Through **them** [587] **His light** is to shine forth. The Saviour is to be **their** efficiency. If **they** will look to Him **as** He looked to the Father **they** will be enabled to do His work. As **they** make God **their** dependence, He will give **them His brightness to reflect** to the world. {AA 586.3}

Early in the history of the church the mystery of iniquity foretold by the apostle Paul **began its baleful work**; and as **the false teachers** concerning **whom Peter had warned** the believers, urged **their** heresies, many were ensnared by **false doctrines**. Some faltered under trial and were tempted to give up the faith. At the time when John was given this revelation, many had lost their first love of gospel truth. But in His mercy God did not leave **the**

church to continue in **a backslidden state**. In a message of infinite tenderness He revealed His love for **them** and His desire that they should make sure work for eternity. "Remember," He pleaded, "from whence **thou art fallen**, and repent, and do the first works." Verse 5. {AA 587.1} ..."

Gospel Workers, 13.1-14.1 -

"... In every period of this earth's history, God has had His men of opportunity, to whom He has said, "Ye are My witnesses." In every age there have been devout men, who gathered up the rays of light as they flashed upon their pathway, and who spoke to the people the words of God. Enoch, Noah, Moses, Daniel, and the long roll of patriarchs and prophets,--these were ministers of righteousness. They were not infallible; they were weak, erring men; but the Lord wrought through them as they gave themselves to His service. {GW 13.1}

Since His ascension, Christ the great Head of the church, has carried forward His work in the world by chosen ambassadors, through whom He speaks to the children of men, and ministers to their needs. The position of those who have been called of God to labor in word and doctrine for the upbuilding of His church, is one of grave responsibility. In Christ's stead they are to beseech men and women to be reconciled to God; and they can fulfil their mission only as they receive wisdom and power from above. {GW 13.2}

God's ministers are symbolized by the seven stars, which He who is the first and the last has under His special care and protection. **The sweet influences** that [14] are to be abundant **in the church** are bound up with **these ministers of God**, who are to represent the love of Christ. **The stars of heaven** are under God's control. He fills **them with light**. He guides and directs **their movements**. If He did not, **they** would become **fallen stars**. So with **His ministers**. **They** are but instruments in His hands, and all the good they accomplish is done through His power. {GW 13.3}

It is to the honor of Christ that He makes **His ministers** a greater blessing **to the church**, through the working of the Holy Spirit, than are **the stars** to the world. The Saviour is to be **their** efficiency. If **they** will look to Him as He looked to His Father, **they** will do His works. As **they** make God **their** dependence, He will give **them** His brightness to reflect to the world. {GW 14.1} ..."

Testimonies for the Church, Volume 6 (1901), 413.3-414.2 -

"... "These things saith He that holdeth the seven **stars** in His right hand." Revelation 2:1. {6T 413.3}

The sweet influences that are to be abundant **in** **the church** are bound up with **God's ministers**, who are to represent the precious love of Christ. **The stars of heaven** are under the control of Christ. He fills **them** with light. He directs **their** movements. If He did not do this, **they** would become **fallen** **stars**. So with **His ministers**. **They** are but instruments in His hand, and all the good **they** accomplish is done through His power. Through them His light is to shine forth. It is to the honor of Christ that [414] He makes **His ministers** greater blessings **to** **the church**, through the workings of the Holy Spirit, than are **the stars** to the world. The Saviour is to be **their** sufficiency. If **they** will look to Him as He looked to His Father, **they** will do His works. As **they** make God **their** dependence, He will give **them** His brightness to reflect to the world. {6T 413.4}

Let those who are **as stars** in the hand of Christ remember that **they** are ever to preserve a sacred, holy dignity. **They are Christ's representatives**. Simplicity in Christ is the pure, sacred dignity of the truth. {6T 414.1}

God's servants are to preach His word to the people. Under the Holy Spirit's working **they** will **come into order as stars** in the hand of Christ, to shine forth with His brightness. Let **those who claim to be Christ's ministers** arise and shine; for **their** light has come, and the glory of the Lord has risen upon **them**. Let **them** understand that Christ expects **them** to do the same work as He has done. Let **them** leave the churches that know the truth, and go forth to establish new churches, to present the word of truth to those who are in ignorance of God's warning message. - {6T 414.2} ..."

The Review And Herald, May 26, 1903, par. 1-13, -

"... "Unto **the angel of the church of Ephesus** write; These things saith he that holdeth the seven **stars** in his right hand, who walketh in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks; I know thy works, and thy labor, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear **them which are evil**: and thou hast **tried them which say they are apostles, and are not**, and hast found **them liars**: and hast borne, and hast patience, and for my name's sake hast labored, and hast not fainted. Nevertheless I have somewhat against thee, because thou hast left thy first love. Remember therefore from whence **thou** art **fallen**, and **repent**, and do the first works; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent." {RH, May 26, 1903 par. 1}

The words fall from the lips of One who can not lie. The picture reveals eternal vigilance. Christ is in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks, walking from church to church, from congregation to congregation, from heart to heart. He that keepeth Israel neither slumbers nor sleeps. If the candlesticks were left to the care of human beings, how often the light would flicker and go out! But God has not given his church into the hands of men. Christ, the One who gave his life for the world, that all who believe in him may not perish but have everlasting life, is the Watchman of the house. He is the Warder, faithful and true, of the temple courts of the Lord. {RH, May 26, 1903 par. 2}

"These things saith he that holdeth the seven **stars** in his right hand." **The words are spoken to the teachers in the church**,--**those entrusted by God with weighty responsibilities**. **The sweet influences** that are to be abundant **in the church** are bound up with **God's ministers**, who are to reveal the precious love of Christ. **The stars of heaven** are under his control. He fills **them** with light. He guides and directs **their movements**. If he did not do this, **they** would become **fallen stars**. So with **his ministers**. **They** are but instruments in his hands, and all the good **they** accomplish is done through his power. Through **them** his light is to shine forth. The Saviour is to be **their** efficiency. If **they** will look to him as he looked to his Father, **they** will do his work. As **they** make God **their** dependence, he will give **them** his brightness to reflect to the world. {RH, May 26, 1903 par. 3}

Christ walks **in the midst of his churches** through the length and breadth of the earth. He looks with intense interest to see whether **his people** are in such a condition spiritually that they can advance his kingdom. He is present in **every assembly of the church**. He knows those whose hearts he can fill with the holy oil, that they may impart it to others. Those who faithfully carry forward the work of Christ, representing in word and deed the character of God, fulfill the Lord's purpose for them, and Christ takes pleasure in them. {RH, May 26, 1903 par. 4}

"I know thy works, and thy labor, and thy patience." Christ is acquainted with the history and experience of every one who has accepted him. To his people he says, "I have graven thee upon the palms of my hands." He cherishes carefully every act of love and endurance performed by them. {RH, May 26, 1903 par. 5}

"And how thou canst not bear **them which are evil**: and thou hast tried **them which say they are apostles, and are not**, and hast found **them liars**." While we should not find fault and accuse, we should never give encouragement to evil. **There are those who are vain talkers**. Their influence is misleading. Unless they repent, they will be weighed in the balances, and found wanting. Faithful reproof may save them. {RH, May 26, 1903 par. 6}

"Nevertheless I have somewhat against thee, because thou hast left thy first love." **At the first, the experience of the church at Ephesus** was marked by childlike fervor and simplicity. An ardent, heartfelt love for Christ controlled the believers. They rejoiced in the love of God because Christ was an abiding presence in their hearts. In sentiment and action they were united. Love for Christ was the golden chain that bound them together. They followed on to know the Lord more and still more perfectly, and brightness and comfort and peace came into their lives. They trusted in the Lord. They did not think of hoarding the precious treasures of the grace of Christ. Their highest aim was to win souls to the Saviour. They felt the importance of their calling; and weighted with the precious message of the gospel,--peace on earth and good will toward men,--they called upon all to come to Christ. {RH, May 26, 1903 par. 7}

Visiting the fatherless and the widow was part of their daily experience. They kept themselves unspotted from the world. They knew that a failure to do this would be a denial of the Redeemer. {RH, May 26, 1903 par. 8}

In every city the work was carried forward. Warm, inspired appeals were made, and sinners were brought to the cross. In their turn they felt that they must tell of the inexhaustible treasure they had found. They could not rest until the beams of light which had illumined their minds were shining into the minds of others. Multitudes of believers were made acquainted with the reason of the hope held by the Christians. Precious light was flashed into minds darkened by error. {RH, May 26, 1903 par. 9}

After a time coldness crept into the church. Differences unworthy of notice sprang up, and the eyes of the believers were taken from beholding Jesus as the author and finisher of their faith. Their love for one another began to wane. The multitudes that might have been convicted and converted by a faithful practice of the truth were left unwarned. {RH, May 26, 1903 par. 10}

How is it with **the church** of today, which has received such great light? God sees that its members have lost the love for souls which Christ revealed to them when first they saw his unspeakable mercy for the fallen race. Then they could not keep silent. They were filled with desire to give to others the blessings they had received. Thus it is with all who are truly converted. Those who love sinners with the love of God will work the works of God. {RH, May 26, 1903 par. 11}

Let **the church** arise and **shine**; for their light has come, and the glory of the Lord has risen upon **them**. Let **them** understand that Christ expects them to do the work that he did while on this earth. {RH, May 26, 1903 par. 12}

The leaven of truth needs to be introduced into society. The means of God's people should be used to carry forward his work in new fields. But many have selfishly grasped for themselves all the means they dared, and have coveted more. Grave evils have sapped the life and zeal and virtue of the church. Let us change quickly, or he who holds the seven stars in his right hand, who walks in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks, will say to us, as he said to the church of Ephesus, "I have somewhat against thee, because **thou** hast left thy first love. Remember therefore from whence **thou** art **fallen**, and repent, and do the first works; or else I will come unto **thee** quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place." The work that God desires to see done by **Seventh-day Adventists** is not done. Unless there is a decided change, the people will accept as truth that which is not truth. {RH, May 26, 1903 par. 13} ..."

Extra:

Revelation 8:13 KJB - **And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice**, **Woe**, **woe**, **woe, to the inhabiters of the earth** by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound!

Pamphlets 028, Elder Daniels and the Fresno Church, 3.2 -

"... **The "woe, woe, woe!" was pronounced upon a church who walked in the sparks of their own kindling**, who did not derive their light and power from the great central Light, the Sun of Righteousness, and diffuse that light and glory to those who were in darkness. By absorbing and diffusing the light, they cause their own light to burn brighter. The one who receives light, but does not give it as God requires him to do, will become a receptacle of darkness. {PH028 3.2} ..."

The Ellen G. White 1888 Materials, Chapter 54, 485.1 -

"... Those who have been self-indulgent and ready to yield to pride and fashion and display, will sneer at the conscientious, truth-loving, God-fearing people, and will, in this work sneer at the God of heaven Himself. The Bible is disregarded, the wisdom of men exalted, and **Satan** and **the man of sin** worshiped by the wisdom of this age, **while the angel is flying through the midst of heaven crying "Woe, woe, woe, to the inhabiters of the earth."** (Revelation 8:13). {1888 485.1} ..."

The Great Controversy 1888, Chapter 1, 30.3 -

"... For seven years a man continued to go up and down the streets of Jerusalem, declaring the woes that were to come upon the city. By day and by night he chanted the wild dirge, "A voice from the east; a voice from the west; a voice from the four winds; a voice against Jerusalem and the temple; a voice against the bridegroom and the bride; and a voice against all the people." This strange being was imprisoned and scourged; but no complaint escaped his lips. To insult and abuse he answered only, "**Woe to Jerusalem! woe, woe to the inhabitants thereof!**" His warning cry ceased not until he was slain in the siege he had foretold. {GC88 30.3} ..."

The Great Controversy 1911, Chapter 1, 30.1 -

"... For seven years a man continued to go up and down the streets of Jerusalem, declaring the woes that were to come upon the city. By day and by night he chanted the wild dirge: "A voice from the east! a voice from the west! a voice from the four winds! a voice against Jerusalem and against the temple! a voice against the bridegrooms and the brides! a voice against the whole people!"--Ibid. This strange being was imprisoned and scourged, but no complaint escaped his lips. To insult and abuse he answered only: **"Woe, woe to**

Jerusalem!" "woe, woe to the inhabitants thereof!" His warning cry ceased not until he was slain in the siege he had foretold. {GC 30.1} ..."

The Spirit of Prophecy Volume 4, Chapter 1, 31.3 -

"... For seven years a man continued to go up and down the streets of Jerusalem, declaring the woes that were to come upon the city. By day and by night he chanted the wild dirge, "A voice from the [32] east; a voice from the west; a voice from the four winds; a voice against Jerusalem and the temple; a voice against the bridegroom and the bride; and a voice against all the people." This strange being was imprisoned and scourged; but no complaint escaped his lips. To insult and abuse he answered only, "**Woe to Jerusalem! woe, woe to the inhabitants thereof!**" His warning cry ceased not until he was slain in the siege he had foretold. {4SP 31.3} ..."

Manuscript Release 760, 16.1-16.3 -

"... It is too late in this earth's history to get up something new. **The erroneous theories** that we had to meet in our early experiences in this work drove us to the Lord in prayer. And the Lord gave me, His messenger, a decided message that men were placing **a false application** on the Word of God. Christ referred to this danger in the words, "Be watchful and strengthen the things that remain, that are ready to die" (Revelation 3:2). **Woe, woe to the man who teaches false theories**. {MR760 16.1}

We were cautioned not to listen to the doctrines of men who were obtaining a false experience. We spent whole nights in prayer, and the Holy Spirit gave the message, clear and distinct. All along the way we have had to meet just such things. But we gave no heed to them. Other presentations were made in **doctrines that denied the truth** which in the past had been advocated. Thus it will be till the close of this earth's history. {MR760 16.2}

The warning comes down along the line, "Remember therefore how thou hast received, and heard, and hold fast, and repent" (Revelation 3:3). Repent of the inclination to distinguish yourself as a man who has great light. Your supposed light is shown to me to be darkness which will lead into strange paths. {MR760 16.3} ..."

Earth [New World; Americas] –

Revelation 13:11 KJB - And I beheld another beast coming up out of **the earth**; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.

Sea – **[Old World; Euro-Asia]** –

Revelation 13:1 KJB - And I stood upon the sand of **the sea**, and saw a beast rise up out of **the sea**, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.

Earth [sparsely populated areas, a dry thirsty land, swallows waters] –

Revelation 12:6 KJB - And the woman fled **into the wilderness**, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred *and* threescore days.

Revelation 12:14 KJB - And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly **into the wilderness**, into her place, where she is nourished for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent.

Revelation 12:16 KJB - And **the earth** helped the woman, and **the earth** **opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood** which the dragon cast out of his mouth.

Genesis 1:9 KJB - And God said, Let the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one place, and let **the dry *land* appear**: and it was so.

Genesis 1:10 KJB - And God called **the dry *land* Earth**; and the gathering together of the waters called he Seas: and God saw that *it was* good.

Jeremiah 51:43 KJB - Her cities are **a desolation, a dry land, and a wilderness, a land wherein no man dwelleth**, neither doth *any* son of man pass thereby.

Sea [densely populated areas] –

Revelation 13:1 - And I stood upon the sand of **the sea**, and saw a beast rise up out of **the sea**, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.

Genesis 1:10 - And God called the dry *land* Earth; and **the gathering together of the waters called he Seas**: and God saw that *it was* good.

Psalms 65:7 - Which stilleth the noise **of the seas**, the noise of their waves, and the tumult **of the people**.

Revelation 17:15 - And he saith unto me, **The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues**.

Isaiah 17:12 - Woe to **the multitude of many people**, *which* make a noise like the noise **of the seas**; and to **the rushing of nations**, *that* make **a rushing like the rushing of mighty waters**!

Isaiah 17:13 - **The nations shall rush like the rushing of many waters**: but *God* shall rebuke them, and they shall flee far off, and shall be chased as the chaff of the mountains before the wind, and like a rolling thing before the whirlwind.

Jeremiah 51:42 - **The sea** is come up upon Babylon: she is covered with **the multitude of the waves thereof**.

Earth and **Sea** – **[World-wide, Old and New Worlds]** –

Revelation 10:8 - And the voice which I heard from **heaven** spake unto me again, and said, Go *and* take the little book which is open in the hand of **the angel** which standeth upon **the sea** and upon **the earth**.

Manuscripts Release Volume 1 [Nos. 19-96], MR No. 23 -

"... The message of Revelation 14, proclaiming that the hour of God's judgment is come, is given in the time of the end; and the angel of Revelation 10 is represented **as having one foot on the sea and one foot on the land, showing that the message will be carried to distant lands, the ocean will be crossed**, and the islands of the sea will hear the proclamation of the last message of warning to our world. {1MR 46.1} ..."

Manuscripts Release Volume 17 [Nos. 1236-1300], MR No. 1237 -

"... The message of Revelation 14, proclaiming that the hour of God's judgment is come, is given in the time of the end; and the angel of Revelation 10 is represented **as having one foot on the sea and one foot on the land, showing that the message will be carried to distant lands, the ocean will be crossed**, and the islands of the sea will hear the proclamation of the last message of warning to our world. {17MR 9.2} ..."

Selected Messages Book 2, Chapter 12, 107.3 -

"... The message of Revelation 14, proclaiming that the hour of God's judgment is come, is given in the time of the end; and the angel of Revelation 10 is represented as [108] **having one foot on the sea and one foot on the land, showing that the message will be carried to distant lands, the ocean will be crossed**, and the islands of the sea will hear the proclamation of the last message of warning to our world. {2SM 107.3} ..."
]

Yes, I like that part where the disciples are in Jesus' hand (John 10:27-29). That is a direct parallel to Revelation 1, in which the 7 stars (constellation Pleiades, the 7 sisters) of the seven churches are in Jesus' hand (Revelation 1:16,20, 2:1). And we can see that no one can take them out by force, but they can leave of their own accord, or fall from His hand (leave their first love; Revelation 2:4-5) by their own choices, as Paul says ("other", Romans 8:37-39), and as King Saul of old gave in example, a mighty star who had fallen (apostasy), who went to the "witch" in darkness (1 Samuel 28:8).

Isaiah 49:16 KJB - Behold, **I have graven thee upon the palms of *my* hands**; thy walls *are* continually before me.

Yes, Arcturus, with his sons, is another constellation, which would be another reference to stars as persons, whether those of the created angelic hosts (like Gabriel) or those of mankind who believe in God, being Heavenly bodies of light.

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 1-2 (KEY)]

Key -

Keys are that which Opens [unseals, unlocks] and/or Closes [seals, locks]:

Just as Jesus gave the keys of the Heavenly kingdom to his body, to open and close, and teach, so too did Satan give the key to his body (Anti Christos, Vicarius Christi), to open the bottomless pit, his kingdom, to open the mystery of iniquity in the hearts of men, to teach and reveal that kingdom upon the earth.

Judges 3:23 KJB - Then Ehud went forth through the porch, and **shut the doors** of the parlour upon him, and **locked them**.

Judges 3:24 KJB - When he was gone out, his servants came; and when they saw that, behold, **the doors** of the parlour ***were* locked**, they said, Surely he covereth his feet in his summer chamber.

Judges 3:25 KJB - And they tarried till they were ashamed: and, behold, he **opened not the doors** of the parlour; therefore they took **a key**, and **opened *them***: and, behold, their lord *was* fallen down dead on the earth.

1 Chronicles 9:27 KJB - And they lodged round about the house of God, because the charge *was* upon them, and **the opening thereof** every morning *pertained* to them.

Isaiah 22:22 KJB - And **the key** of the house of David will I lay upon his shoulder; so **he shall open**, and **none shall shut**; and **he shall shut**, and **none shall open**.

Matthew 16:19 KJB - And I will give unto thee **the keys** of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou **shalt bind** on earth **shall be bound** in heaven: and whatsoever thou **shalt loose** on earth **shall be loosed** in heaven.

See Matthew 13:11 KJB for comparison:

Matthew 13:11 KJB - He answered and said unto them, Because it is given unto you **to know the mysteries** of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given.

See Matthew 18:18 KJB for comparison:

Matthew 18:18 KJB - Verily I say unto you, Whatsoever ye **shall bind** on earth **shall be bound** in heaven: and whatsoever ye **shall loose** on earth **shall be loosed** in heaven.

The Spirit of Prophecy, Volume 2, 273.2-274.1 -

"... "And I will give unto thee **the keys** of the kingdom of Heaven; and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in Heaven; and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in Heaven." The Roman church makes a wrong application of these words of Christ. They claim that he addressed them specially to Peter. Hence he is represented in works of art as carrying a bunch of **keys, which is a symbol of trust and authority given to ambassadors and others in high positions**. The words of Christ: "I will give unto thee **the keys** of the kingdom of Heaven," were not addressed to Peter alone, but to the disciples, including those who compose the Christian church in all ages. Peter was given no **preference** nor **power** above that of the other disciples. Had Jesus delegated any [274] **special authority** to one of them, we would not find them so frequently contending among themselves as to who should be greatest. They would have at once submitted to the wish of their Master, and paid honor to the one whom he had selected as their head. {2SP 273.2}

But the Roman Catholic church claims that Christ invested Peter with **supreme power** over the Christian church, and that his successors are **divinely authorized** to rule the Christian world. In still another place Jesus acknowledges **the same power to exist in all the church** that is claimed to have been given to Peter alone, upon the authority of the text previously quoted: "Verily I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in Heaven; and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in Heaven." - {2SP 274.1} ..."

Acts of the Apostles, Chapter 22, 229.1 -

"... For three successive Sabbaths Paul preached to the Thessalonians, reasoning with them from the Scriptures regarding the life, death, resurrection, office work, and future glory of Christ, the "Lamb slain from the foundation of the world." Revelation 13:8. He exalted **Christ, the proper understanding of whose ministry is the key that unlocks the Old Testament Scriptures, giving access to their rich treasures**. {AA 229.1} ..."

Luke 11:52 KJB - Woe unto you, lawyers! for **ye have taken away** **the key** of **knowledge**: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye hindered.

Papal Rome, having received the key of the mystery of iniquity from Satan, their master, then took away true knowledge of the Gospel and the Kingdom of Heaven away from the earth, and taught false things that came from the pit, where there is no life, and only bondage of captivity (as a prison), formless and void. The fallen minister (Anti Christ), obeys it's master, allowing sin to flourish.

Child Guidance, Chapter 6, 46.3 -

"... **In the natural world God has placed in the hands of the children of men the key to unlock the treasure house of His Word**. The unseen is illustrated by the seen; divine wisdom, eternal truth, infinite grace, are understood by the things that God has made. {CG 46.3} ..."

The Review And Herald, November 17, 1891 par. 7 -

"... Christ came to the world to sow it with truth. He held **the keys** to all the treasures **of wisdom**, and was able **to open doors** to science, and **to reveal** undiscovered **stores of knowledge**, were it **essential to salvation**. … {RH, November 17, 1891 par. 7}"

The Review And Herald, December 1, 1891 par. 5 -

"... The apostle says, "All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: that the man of God may be perfect, thoroughly furnished unto all good works." The Bible is its own expositor. One **passage** will prove to be **a key** that will **unlock** other **passages**, and in this way light will be shed upon the hidden meaning of the word. By comparing different texts treating on the same subject, viewing their bearing on every side, the true meaning of the Scriptures will be made evident. {RH, December 1, 1891 par. 5} ..."

Revelation 1:18 KJB - *I am* he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have **the keys** of hell and of death.

See also Matthew 16:18 KJB for "the gates of hell":

Matthew 16:18 KJB - And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and **the gates** of hell shall not prevail against it.

See Hebrews 2:14 KJB for "the power of death":

Hebrews 2:14 KJB - Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had **the power** of death, that is, the devil;

The Review And Herald, May 3, 1906 par. 3 -

"... But as soon as man transgressed, God gave **the promise** that he would put enmity between Satan and the seed of the woman. **This promise is the key** that opens to the world the grand plan of redemption. ... {RH, May 3, 1906 par. 3} ..."

Revelation 3:7 KJB - And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; These things saith he that is holy, he that is true, he that hath **the key** of David, he that **openeth**, and no man **shutteth**; and **shutteth**, and no man **openeth**;

Revelation 3:8 KJB - I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee an **open door**, and no man can **shut it**: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name.

Jesus is able to pray unto, speak or ask, His Father, and have anything opened, or closed:

Matthew 7:7 KJB - **Ask**, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and **it shall be opened** unto you:

Matthew 7:8 KJB - For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh **it shall be opened**.

Matthew 7:9 KJB - Or what man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone?

Matthew 7:10 KJB - Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a serpent?

Matthew 7:11 KJB - If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him?

Luke 11:9 KJB - And I say unto you, **Ask**, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and **it shall be opened unto you**.

Luke 11:10 KJB - For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh **it shall be opened**.

Luke 11:11 KJB - If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? or if *he ask*a fish, will he for a fish give him a serpent?

Luke 11:12 KJB - Or if he shall ask an egg, will he offer him a scorpion?

Luke 11:13 KJB - If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: how much more shall *your* heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that **ask** him?

James 1:5 KJB - If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all *men* liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him.

James 1:6 KJB - But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering. For he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed.

James 1:7 KJB - For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord.

James 1:8 KJB - A double minded man *is* unstable in all his ways.

Steps To Christ, 94.2 -

"... The darkness of the evil one encloses those who neglect to pray. The whispered temptations of the enemy entice them to sin; and it is all because they do not make use of the privileges that God has given them in the divine appointment of prayer. Why should the sons and daughters of God be reluctant to pray, when **prayer is the key in the hand of faith to unlock heaven's storehouse**, where are treasured [95] the boundless resources of Omnipotence? Without unceasing prayer and diligent watching we are in danger of growing careless and of deviating from the right path. The adversary seeks continually to obstruct the way to the mercy seat, that we may not by earnest supplication and faith obtain grace and power to resist temptation. {SC 94.2} ..."

The Review And Herald, April 29, 1890 par. 1-2 -

"... God has the same power to bestow upon us as he gave to his people anciently, and he will give it to his people now, if we do not choose our own ways but God's ways. Let God take care of his people, and teach and direct them, and let man keep his plans out of the way. We would not lessen the courage of God's people, and be in a position where we shall dishonor the God of heaven, instead of glorifying him. There are many things brought to view in the Scriptures that will help us. James was killed, and because the enemies of the gospel saw that it pleased the Jews, they were going to take Peter, but they did not, because the Lord took charge of him. They killed Stephen, but **the angel of the Lord opened the prison doors** for Peter, for "**prayer was made without ceasing** of the church unto God for him." There is your work. **Pray** as you have never **prayed** before; and if you **spend nights in prayer**, and learn to trust God, you will have an intelligent experience. It was **by praying without ceasing** that Peter gained the victory, and when the angel went to bring him out, Peter was bound with two chains, and, behold, the angel of the Lord came forth, and smote Peter on the side, and said, "Rise up quickly." {RH, April 29, 1890 par. 1}

All the ruler's expectations failed because the same mighty agent that Joshua summoned when he was to bring down the walls of Jericho, was with the men who were bound with chains. When Peter returned to his brethren, a free man, he found them **praying**, and this is **the key** to his deliverance,--they were **praying**. He knocked at the gate, but the maid who came to open it, ran back to the house in great astonishment without letting him in. They did not think that Peter was to be released from the prison. They had expected a deliverance of a different order, but God worked in his own way and after his own counsel, and brought him to the very door of those who were praying for him. {RH, April 29, 1890 par. 2} ..."

Romanism counterfeits prayer, by its vain repetitions.

Revelation 9:1 KJB - And the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given **the key** of the bottomless pit.

Revelation 9:2 KJB - And **he opened** the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

Revelation 20:1 KJB - And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having **the key** of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.

Compare Revelation 9:1 to Revelation 20:1:

Revelation 9:1 KJB - And the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of the bottomless pit.

Revelation 20:1 KJB - And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.

"... and I saw ..." (9:1)
"And I saw ..." (20:1)

"... a star ..." (9:1)
"... an angel ..." (20:1)

"... fall ..." (9:1)
"... come down ..." (20:1)

"... from heaven ..." (9:1)
"... from heaven ..." (20:1)

"... unto the earth ..." (9:1)
--- (20:1)

"... and to him was given the key ..." (9:1)
"... having the key ..." (20:1)

“... of the bottomless pit.” (9:1)
“... of the bottomless pit ...” (20:1)

--- (9:1)
“... and a great chain in his hand.” (20:1)

At some point, “the key” “of the bottomless pit” must have been taken from the “star fall[en] from heaven” which “opened the bottomless pit”, and placed into the hands of “the angel” that “come[s] down from heaven” and “shut” “seal[s]” it.

Job 1:21 KJB - And said, Naked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I return thither: **the LORD gave**, and **the LORD hath taken away**; blessed be the name of the LORD.

Matthew 13:12 KJB - For whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have more abundance: **but whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away even that he hath**.

Matthew 25:29 KJB - For unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: **but from him that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath**.

Mark 4:25 KJB - For he that hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, **from him shall be taken even that which he hath**.

Luke 8:18 KJB - Take heed therefore how ye hear: for whosoever hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, **from him shall be taken even that which he seemeth to have**.

Luke 19:26 KJB - For I say unto you, That unto every one which hath shall be given; and from him that hath not, **even that he hath shall be taken away from him**.

Compare Revelation 9, with Revelation 11, with Revelation 17, with Revelation 20:

Isaiah 14:15 KJB - Yet thou shalt be brought down **to hell**, to the sides of **the pit**.

Rev. 9:1
“... the bottomless pit.”
Rev. 11:7

"... the bottomless pit ..."
Rev. 17:8
"... the bottomless pit ..."
Rev. 20:1,7
"... the bottomless pit ...",
"... prison,"

Rev 9:1
"... given the key ..."
Rev. 20:1
"... having the key ..."

Rev. 9:11
"And **they** had **a king** over **them**, *which is* **the angel of** **the bottomless pit**, whose **name** in the **Hebrew tongue *is* Abaddon**, but in the **Greek tongue hath *his* name Apollyon**."
Rev. 11:7
"... **the beast** that **ascendeth** **out of the bottomless** ..."
Rev. 17:8,10,11,17
"**The beast** that thou sawest was, and is not; and **shall ascend** **out of the bottomless pit**, and go into perdition ...",
"And there are seven **kings**: five are fallen, and **one is** ...",
"And **the beast** that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition.",
"... give **their kingdom** unto **the beast** ..."
Rev. 20:2,3,7,8
"And he laid hold on **the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan**, and bound him a thousand years,",
"And cast **him** **into the bottomless pit**, and shut **him** up, and set a seal upon **him**, that **he** should deceive **the nations** no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that **he** must **be loosed a little season**.",
"And when the thousand years are expired, **Satan** **shall be loosed** **out of his** **prison**,",
"And **shall** **go out** **to deceive** **the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog**, to gather **them** together to battle: the number of **whom** *is* as the sand of the sea."

Compare also to Leviticus 16 & Isaiah 24:

In Leviticus 16:10, the scapegoat was to be "alive" and let go "into the wilderness", bearing the sins of all upon his head, which is symbolic of the devil (the leader of the rebellion against God), being led captive (Revelation 20:1-3; "fit man" (Leviticus 16:21; right on time), the "strong man"; Psalms 19:5; Proverbs 24:5; Luke 11:22), with the sins of all he has ever

tempted to commit upon him (Genesis 3:15; Psalms 7:16; Romans 16:20), and held (by chains of circumstances, God's divine providence; Psalms 73:6; Lamentations 3:7; Ezekiel 7:23; for devils easily break iron chains, Mark 5:3-4; Luke 8:29) upon the desolate earth, the "wilderness" a "land not inhabited", "a dry land", a "habitation of dragons" (Isaiah 34:14; Revelation 12:9, 20:2), "a parched ground", and "thirsty land" (Isaiah 35:7; see also Psalms 68:6; Jeremiah 4:23-29, 25:33, where was once the "fruitful place"), for 1,000 years. While the saints of God are "caught up" "to meet the Lord (Jesus)" in "the air" (1 Thessalonians 4:17), satan (one time "prince of the power of the air"; Ephesians 2:2) and his angels, are "bought low" (Isaiah 2:2, 25:5). Compare Zechariah 14 ; Psalms 37 also with Jeremiah 4:23-28, 25:15-38; Zephaniah 1:2-3,14-18; Isaiah 2:6-22, 11:14, 24:1-6,17-22, 34:1-17; Ezekiel 38:8.

Compare Isaiah 24:1-20 to Revelation 16:18-21, 19:11-21, 'world destroyed'.

Compare Leviticus 16:10(a),20 to Isaiah 24:1; Revelation 20:1-2, "host of high ones ... on high", "Devil and Satan".

Compare Isaiah 24:21 to Revelation 19:18-19, "kings".

Compare Leviticus 16:10(b),21-22 to Isaiah 24:22; Revelation 20:1-3, "wilderness", "prisoners", "pit".

Compare Isaiah 24:22 to Revelation 20:2-3, "after many days", "one thousand years".

Compare Isaiah 24:18 to Revelation 20:9-10,11-15, "cometh up".

Compare Isaiah 24:23 to Revelation 20:4, 21:2, "reign", "Jerusalem" (above).

Compare Isaiah 24:23 to Revelation 21:23, "moon", "sun".

Compare Isaiah 4:3 to Revelation 22:11,14, "Jerusalem", "city" (above).

At the end of the antitypical day of Atonement, the sins must be cleansed from the Heavenly Sanctuary, and from the hearts of His people (already confessed and forsaken), and finally to be placed back upon the head (Leader and heart) of the instigator of all sin, Satan. Not to pay the penalty of the sins of the saints (Jesus already did that at Calvary, AD 31 Passover), but for his own sins, as Leviticus 16:10 says, "to make an atonement with him (scapegoat)".

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 1-3 (PIT)]

bottomless pit –

The “bottomless pit” is a reference to the earth's covered in deep black waters, without form [unformed] and void [unfilled], that are without light, and are in darkness, a chaotic state of being, no life and without the Holy Spirit:

Genesis 1:2 KJB - And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.

As for the word "bottomless pit", as found in the GNT TR of Revelation 9:1,2,11, 11:7, 17:8, 20:1, it is the Koine Greek "αβυσσου" [abussou, or abyssou], in GNT TR of Revelation 20:3, it is again "αβυσσον" [abusson, or abysson], which in the transliterated English is the word "abyss", which according to the first use in Genesis, means the "deep", being in "darkness", and "without form and void [empty of/having no life]", thus is associated with a dark chaotic wilderness/desert [water or earth], symbolic of death/no life. It is representative of satan's kingdom in parallelism (see Daniel and Revelation Structure Chart Link at the beginning of OP, the 5th Trumpet, paralleling the 5th last Plague in language):

[opposites]
Rev. 9:2
“... a smoke out of the bottomless pit, as the smoke of a great furnace ...”, “... smoke of the pit ...”
Rev. 15:8
“... the temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God ...”

Rev. 9:1
“And the fifth angel ...”
Rev. 16:10
“And the fifth angel ...”

Rev. 9:1
“... sounded ...”
Rev. 16:10
“... poured ...”

Rev. 9:1,2,11
“... **the bottomless pit** ...”, “... the bottomless pit ...”, “... the pit ...”, “... the bottomless pit ...”
Rev. 16:10
“... his **kingdom** ...”

Rev. 9:2
“... darkened ...”
Rev. 16:10
“... full of darkness ...”

Rev. 9:8
“... their teeth were as the teeth of lions. ...”
Rev. 16:10
“... they gnawed their tongues for pain ...”

Rev. 9:3,5,7,8,10
“... locusts ...”, “...scorpion ...”, “... locusts ...”, “... horses ...”, “... lions ...”, “... scorpions ...”
Rev. 16:10
“... of the beast ...”

[opposites]
Rev. 9:11
“... a king over them, which is the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue is Abaddon, but in the Greek tongue hath his name Apollyon.”
Rev. 16:11
“... the God of heaven ...”

Thus, when the fallen star (Anti Christos, Vicarius Christi), was given the key to evil by satan, he then unlocks the bottomless pit, or kingdom (and all of its lightless (dark) and lifeless (no life) teachings in faith and practice), of satan and unleashes everything upon the world. The mystery of iniquity had already been working in the world (2 Thessalonians 2:7), but scripture foretold that there would come a time of a great apostasy, a great falling away (2 Thessalonians 2:3; as it happened to Jesus also; Mark 15:29,31; Luke 2:34, 23:39; Mathew 27:41) just as we read in Revelation 9:1, of a "star" "fall(en) form heaven" (Revelation 2:4-5, 9:1), and a great darkness covering the land (Isaiah 60:2; Jeremiah 13:16; Revelation 6:5-8, 9:2, 16:10).

Thus instead of opening the treasures of Heaven, as Christ's disciples did (Deuteronomy 28:12; Malachi 3:10) after Jesus (John 1:51) opening their mouth (a dark hole) for the good parables (Matthew 13:11,35), the false apostles (Revelation 2:2; 2 Corinthians 11:13), after satan, opened up apostasy and rebellion, opening their mouths (a dark open pit/sepulchre; Psalms 5:9; Jeremiah 5:16; Romans 3:13) as Daniel (Daniel 8:23 stated that Anti Christ would in counterfeit to Christ, Psalms 78:2; Proverbs 1:6, etc), even the carnal pit of the earthly and lifeless (no eternal life).

The Kingdom of Heaven (Highest heights) in contrast to the kingdom of the pit (lowest depths).

According to the King James Concordance, this word, **G12 "ἄβυσσος" [abussos]** is found to be translated from the Koine Greek texts, 8 times in the New Testament, variously translated as:

Total Occurrences: 8

bottomless, 6

Revelation 9:1-2 (2),11, 17:8, 20:1,3

deep, 2

Luke 8:31; Romans 10:7

Here are those GNT TR texts, and their counterparts, in the English of the King James Bible, with corresponding words in red:

Revelation 9:1 GNT TR - και ο πεμπτος αγγελος εσαλπισεν και ειδον αστερα εκ του ουρανου πεπτωκοτα εις την γην και εδοθη αυτω η κλεις του φρεατος της **αβυσσου**

Revelation 9:1 - And the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of **the bottomless** pit.

Revelation 9:2 GNT TR - και ηνοιξεν το φρεαρ της **αβυσσου** και ανεβη καπνος εκ του φρεατος ως καπνος καμινου μεγαλης και εσκοτισθη ο ηλιος και ο αηρ εκ του καπνου του φρεατος

Revelation 9:2 - And he opened **the bottomless** pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

Revelation 9:11 GNT TR - και εχουσιν επ αυτων βασιλεα τον αγγελον της **αβυσσου** ονομα αυτω εβραιστι αβαδδων και εν τη ελληνικη ονομα εχει απολλυων

Revelation 9:11 - And they had a king over them, which is the angel of the **bottomless pit**, whose name in the Hebrew tongue is Abaddon, but in the Greek tongue hath his name Apollyon.

Revelation 17:8 GNT TR - το θηριον ο ειδες ην και ουκ εστιν και μελλει αναβαινειν εκ της **αβυσσου** και εις απωλειαν υπαγειν και θαυμασονται οι κατοικουντες επι της γης ων ου γεγραπται τα ονοματα επι το βιβλιον της ζωης απο καταβολης κοσμου βλεποντες το θηριον ο τι ην και ουκ εστιν καιπερ εστιν

Revelation 17:8 - The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the **bottomless pit**, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

Revelation 20:1 GNT TR - και ειδον αγγελον καταβαινοντα εκ του ουρανου εχοντα την κλειδα της **αβυσσου** και αλυσιν μεγαλην επι την χειρα αυτου

Revelation 20:1 - And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the **bottomless pit** and a great chain in his hand.

Revelation 20:3 GNT TR - και εβαλεν αυτον εις την **αβυσσον** και εκλεισεν αυτον και εσφραγισεν επανω αυτου ινα μη πλανηση τα εθνη ετι αχρι τελεσθη τα χιλια ετη και μετα ταυτα δει αυτον λυθηναι μικρον χρονον

Revelation 20:3 - And cast him into the **bottomless pit**, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season.

Luke 8:31 GNT TR - και παρεκαλουν αυτον ινα μη επιταξη αυτοις εις την **αβυσσον** απελθειν

Luke 8:31 - And they besought him that he would not command them to go out into the **deep**.

Romans 10:7 GNT TR - η τις καταβησεται εις την **αβυσσον** τουτ εστιν χριστον εκ νεκρων αναγαγειν

Romans 10:7 - Or, Who shall descend into the **deep**? (that is, to bring up Christ again from the dead.)

This very same word is also found to be utilized in the so-called LXX [Septuagint, really Origen's Hexapla] Old Testament in Genesis 1:2 LXX, **"ἀβύσσου" [abussou, or abyssou]**, of which the King James [from the HOT, **"תהום", tehom**] reads "**deep**":

Genesis 1:2 LXX - ἡ δὲ γῆ ἦν ἀόρατος καὶ ἀκατασκεύαστος, καὶ σκότος ἐπάνω τῆς **ἀβύσσου**, καὶ πνεῦμα θεοῦ ἐπεφέρετο ἐπάνω τοῦ ὕδατος.

Genesis 1:2 - And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the **deep**. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.

Genesis 1:2 HOT - והארץ היתה תהו ובהו וחשך על־פני **תהום** ורוח אלהים מרחפת על־פני המים:

This very word is found in the (so-called LXX):

(so-called LXX) Genesis 1:2, 7:11, 8:2; Deuteronomy 8:7, 33:13; Job 38:16,30, 41:32 (41:24); Psalms 33:7 (32:7), 71:20 (70:20), 71:21 (70:21), 78:15 (77:15), 106:9 (105:9), 107:26 (106:26), 135:6 (134:6); Proverbs 8:24; Isaiah 44:27, 51:10, 63:13; and in the apocryphal books/texts of (so-called LXX) Daniel 3:54; Wisdom 10:19; Sirach 24:5,29.

Here are those so-called LXX texts in full, with their English counterparts, and corresponding words highlighted in red, and please notice that in every case the **"abyss"** is always associated with the earth in a certain place, state or condition, even a deep and dark place, devoid of life, such as a grave [see Psalms 71:20], and also a dried up place, a desolate wilderness [see Psalms 106:9; Isaiah 63:13], or places of great deep basins [sea floor, etc], as like a bowl in which is much waters, called a 'sea' [not only an ocean, but also the laver of the sanctuary of Solomon is called this]:

Genesis 1:2 LXX - ἡ δὲ γῆ ἦν ἀόρατος καὶ ἀκατασκεύαστος, καὶ σκότος ἐπάνω τῆς **ἀβύσσου**, καὶ πνεῦμα θεοῦ ἐπεφέρετο ἐπάνω τοῦ ὕδατος.

Genesis 1:2 - And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the **deep**. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.

Genesis 7:11 LXX - ἐν τῷ ἑξακοσιοστῷ ἔτει ἐν τῇ ζωῇ τοῦ Νωε, τοῦ δευτέρου μηνός, ἑβδόμῃ καὶ εἰκάδι τοῦ μηνός, τῇ ἡμέρᾳ ταύτῃ ἐρράγησαν πᾶσαι αἱ πηγαὶ τῆς **ἀβύσσου**, καὶ οἱ καταρράκται τοῦ οὐρανοῦ ἠνεῴχθησαν,

Genesis 7:11 - In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, the same day were all the fountains of the **great deep** broken up, and the windows of heaven were opened.

Genesis 8:2 LXX - καὶ ἐπεκαλύφθησαν αἱ πηγαὶ τῆς **ἀβύσσου** καὶ οἱ καταρράκται τοῦ οὐρανοῦ, καὶ συνεσχέθη ὁ ὑετὸς ἀπὸ τοῦ οὐρανοῦ.

Genesis 8:2 - The fountains also of the **deep** and the windows of heaven were stopped, and the rain from heaven was restrained;

Deuteronomy 8:7 LXX - ὁ γὰρ κύριος ὁ θεός σου εἰσάγει σε εἰς γῆν ἀγαθὴν καὶ πολλήν, οὗ χείμαρροι ὑδάτων καὶ πηγαὶ **ἀβύσσων** ἐκπορευόμεναι διὰ τῶν πεδίων καὶ διὰ τῶν ὀρέων·

Deuteronomy 8:7 - For the LORD thy God bringeth thee into a good land, a land of brooks of water, of fountains and **depths** that spring out of valleys and hills;

Deuteronomy 33:13 LXX - Καὶ τῷ Ιωσηφ εἶπεν Ἀπ᾽ εὐλογίας κυρίου ἡ γῆ αὐτοῦ ἀπὸ ὡρῶν οὐρανοῦ καὶ δρόσου καὶ ἀπὸ **ἀβύσσων** πηγῶν κάτωθεν

Deuteronomy 33:13 - And of JosEphesians he said, Blessed of the LORD be his land, for the precious things of heaven, for the dew, and for **the deep** that coucheth beneath,

Job 38:16 LXX - ἦλθες δὲ ἐπὶ πηγὴν θαλάσσης, ἐν δὲ ἴχνεσιν **ἀβύσσου** περιεπάτησας;

Job 38:16 - Hast thou entered into the springs of the sea? or hast thou walked in the search of **the depth**?

Job 38:30 LXX - ἢ καταβαίνει ὥσπερ ὕδωρ ῥέον; πρόσωπον δὲ **ἀβύσσου** τίς ἔπηξεν;

Job 38:30 - The waters are hid as with a stone, and the face of **the deep** is frozen.

Job 41:32 (41:24) LXX - τὸν δὲ τάρταρον τῆς ἀβύσσου ὥσπερ αἰχμάλωτον· ἐλογίσατο **ἄβυσσον** εἰς περίπατον.

Job 41:32 - He maketh a path to shine after him; one would think **the deep** to be hoary.

Psalms 33:7 (32:7) LXX - συνάγων ὡς ἀσκὸν ὕδατα θαλάσσης, τιθεὶς ἐν θησαυροῖς **ἀβύσσους**.

Psalms 33:7 - He gathereth the waters of the sea together as an heap: he layeth up **the depth** in storehouses.

Psalms 71:20 (70:20) LXX - ὅσας ἔδειξάς μοι θλίψεις πολλὰς καὶ κακάς, καὶ ἐπιστρέψας ἐζωοποίησάς με καὶ ἐκ τῶν **ἀβύσσων** τῆς γῆς πάλιν ἀνήγαγές με.

Psalms 71:20 - Thou, which hast shewed me great and sore troubles, shalt quicken me again, and shalt bring me up again from the **depths** of the earth.

Psalms 71:21 (70:21) LXX - ἐπλεόνασας τὴν μεγαλοσύνην σου καὶ ἐπιστρέψας παρεκάλεσάς με (καὶ ἐκ τῶν **ἀβύσσων** τῆς γῆς πάλιν ἀνήγαγές με.)

Psalms 71:21 - Thou shalt increase my greatness, and comfort me on every side. (parenthetical portion of LXX 71:21 (70:21) not found in the, but bascially repeats Psalms 71:20 (70:20) LXX - "... καὶ ἐκ τῶν **ἀβύσσων** τῆς γῆς πάλιν ἀνήγαγές με", meaning, "... and shalt bring me up again from the **depths** of the earth.")

Psalms 78:15 (77:15) LXX - διέρρηξεν πέτραν ἐν ἐρήμῳ καὶ ἐπότισεν αὐτοὺς ὡς ἐν **ἀβύσσῳ** πολλῇ

Psalms 78:15 - He clave the rocks in the wilderness, and gave them drink as out of the great **depths**.

Psalms 106:9 (105:9) LXX - καὶ ἐπετίμησεν τῇ ἐρυθρᾷ θαλάσσῃ, καὶ ἐξηράνθη, καὶ ὡδήγησεν αὐτοὺς ἐν **ἀβύσσῳ** ὡς ἐν ἐρήμῳ·

Psalms 106:9 - He rebuked the Red sea also, and it was dried up: so he led them through **the depths**, as through the wilderness.

Psalms 107:26 (106:26) LXX - ἀναβαίνουσιν ἕως τῶν οὐρανῶν καὶ καταβαίνουσιν ἕως τῶν **ἀβύσσων**, ἡ ψυχὴ αὐτῶν ἐν κακοῖς ἐτήκετο,

Psalms 107:26 - They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the **depths**: their soul is melted because of trouble.

Psalms 135:6 (134:6) LXX - πάντα, ὅσα ἠθέλησεν ὁ κύριος, ἐποίησεν ἐν τῷ οὐρανῷ καὶ ἐν τῇ γῇ, ἐν ταῖς θαλάσσαις καὶ ἐν πάσαις ταῖς **ἀβύσσοις**·

Psalms 135:6 - Whatsoever the LORD pleased, that did he in heaven, and in earth, in the seas, and all **deep places**.

Proverbs 8:24 LXX - πρὸ τοῦ τὴν γῆν ποιῆσαι καὶ πρὸ τοῦ τὰς **ἀβύσσους** ποιῆσαι, πρὸ τοῦ προελθεῖν τὰς πηγὰς τῶν ὑδάτων,

Proverbs 8:24 - When there were no **depths**, I was brought forth; when there were no fountains abounding with water.

Isaiah 44:27 LXX - ὁ λέγων τῇ **ἀβύσσῳ** Ἐρημωθήσῃ, καὶ τοὺς ποταμούς σου ξηρανῶ·

Isaiah 44:27 - That saith to the **deep**, Be dry, and I will dry up thy rivers:

Isaiah 51:10 LXX - ἡ ἐρημοῦσα θάλασσαν, ὕδωρ **ἀβύσσου** πλῆθος; ἡ θεῖσα τὰ βάθη τῆς θαλάσσης ὁδὸν διαβάσεως ῥυομένοις

Isaiah 51:10 - Art thou not it which hath dried the sea, the waters of **the great deep**; that hath made the depths of the sea a way for the ransomed to pass over?

Isaiah 63:13 LXX - ἤγαγεν αὐτοὺς διὰ τῆς **ἀβύσσου** ὡς ἵππον δι᾽ ἐρήμου, καὶ οὐκ ἐκοπίασαν.

Isaiah 63:13 - That led them through the **deep**, as an horse in the wilderness, that they should not stumble?

Apocryphal (LXX) sources:

Daniel (apocryphal) (3:54) (LXX) - εὐλογημένος εἶ, ὁ ἐπιβλέπων **ἀβύσσους** καθήμενος ἐπὶ χερουβιν, καὶ αἰνετὸς καὶ ὑπερυψούμενος εἰς τοὺς αἰῶνας.

Daniel 3:56 (3:54 LXX) Bishop's Bible - Blessed be thou that lokest thorow **the deepe**, and sittest vpon the Cherubims: for thou art worthy to be praysed, and aboue all to be magnified for euer.

Wisdom 10:19 (LXX) - τοὺς δὲ ἐχθροὺς αὐτῶν κατέκλυσεν καὶ ἐκ βάθους **ἀβύσσου** ἀνέβρασεν αὐτούς.

Wisdom 10:19 Bishop's Bible - But she drowned their enemies [in the sea] but brought them out of the bottome of **the deepe**.

Sirach 24:5 (LXX) - γῦρον οὐρανοῦ ἐκύκλωσα μόνη καὶ ἐν βάθει **ἀβύσσων** περιεπάτησα·

Sirach 24:8 (24:5 LXX) Bishop's Bible - I my selfe alone haue gone round about the compasse of heauen, and pearsed the grounde of **the deepe**.

Sirach 24:29 (LXX) - ἀπὸ γὰρ θαλάσσης ἐπληθύνθη διανόημα αὐτῆς καὶ ἡ βουλὴ αὐτῆς ἀπὸ **ἀβύσσου** μεγάλης.

Sirach 24:33 (24:29 LXX) Bishop's Bible - For her thought is fuller then the sea, and her counsell is profounder then the great **deepe**.

As a side note:

After the earth is hit with the 7 last plagues ,the wrath of God, and His fierce anger, and the massive earthquake and the tearing away of the first heaven [the atmosphere], and already having the other curses still upon it from the beginning [massive ocean, that vast water desert, from the global flood of Noah; ice poles, ice deserts/wastes, scorched earth, earthy and sandy deserts], this earth will have returned to a chaotic wilderness, filled with darkness, waters, earth and no life [except for Satan and his angels, the dragon and owls [unclean night birds of the air]], for 1,000 years, and after those "many days", then shall the wicked be visited in their prison, and the final resurrection of the wicked take place. It will in effect, have been brought back to its state/condition as seen in Genesis 1:2, during those 1,000 years, and thus the 'earth', is indeed the 'bottomless' 'pit', just as Isaiah (24) stated:

Jeremiah 4:23 - I beheld the earth, and, lo, it was without form, and void; and the heavens, and they had no light.

Jeremiah 4:24 - I beheld the mountains, and, lo, they trembled, and all the hills moved lightly.

Jeremiah 4:25 - I beheld, and, lo, there was no man, and all the birds of the heavens were fled.

Jeremiah 4:26 - I beheld, and, lo, the fruitful place was a wilderness, and all the cities thereof were broken down at the presence of the LORD, and by his fierce anger.

Jeremiah 4:27 - For thus hath the LORD said, The whole land shall be desolate; yet will I not make a full end.

Jeremiah 4:28 - For this shall the earth mourn, and the heavens above be black: because I have spoken it, I have purposed it, and will not repent, neither will I turn back from it.

Jeremiah 25:15 - For thus saith the LORD God of Israel unto me; Take the wine cup of this fury at my hand, and cause all the nations, to whom I send thee, to drink it.

Jeremiah 25:16 - And they shall drink, and be moved, and be mad, because of the sword that I will send among them.

Jeremiah 25:17 - Then took I the cup at the LORD'S hand, and made all the nations to drink, unto whom the LORD had sent me:

Jeremiah 25:18 - To wit, Jerusalem, and the cities of Judah, and the kings thereof, and the princes thereof, to make them a desolation, an astonishment, an hissing, and a curse; as it is this day;

Jeremiah 25:19 - Pharaoh king of Egypt, and his servants, and his princes, and all his people;

Jeremiah 25:20 - And all the mingled people, and all the kings of the land of Uz, and all the kings of the land of the Philistines, and Ashkelon, and Azzah, and Ekron, and the remnant of Ashdod,

Jeremiah 25:21 - Edom, and Moab, and the children of Ammon,

Jeremiah 25:22 - And all the kings of Tyrus, and all the kings of Zidon, and the kings of the isles which are beyond the sea,

Jeremiah 25:23 - Dedan, and Tema, and Buz, and all that are in the utmost corners,

Jeremiah 25:24 - And all the kings of Arabia, and all the kings of the mingled people that dwell in the desert,

Jeremiah 25:25 - And all the kings of Zimri, and all the kings of Elam, and all the kings of the Medes,

Jeremiah 25:26 - And all the kings of the north, far and near, one with another, and all the kingdoms of the world, which are upon the face of the earth: and the king of Sheshach shall drink after them.

Jeremiah 25:27 - Therefore thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Drink ye, and be drunken, and spue, and fall, and rise no more, because of the sword which I will send among you.

Jeremiah 25:28 - And it shall be, if they refuse to take the cup at thine hand to drink, then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Ye shall certainly drink.

Jeremiah 25:29 - For, lo, I begin to bring evil on the city which is called by my name, and should ye be utterly unpunished? Ye shall not be unpunished: for I will call for a sword upon all the inhabitants of the earth, saith the LORD of hosts.

Jeremiah 25:30 - Therefore prophesy thou against them all these words, and say unto them, The LORD shall roar from on high, and utter his voice from his holy habitation; he shall mightily roar upon his habitation; he shall give a shout, as they that tread the grapes, against all the inhabitants of the earth.

Jeremiah 25:31 - A noise shall come even to the ends of the earth; for the LORD hath a controversy with the nations, he will plead with all flesh; he will give them that are wicked to the sword, saith the LORD.

Jeremiah 25:32 - Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, evil shall go forth from nation to nation, and a great whirlwind shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth.

Jeremiah 25:33 - And the slain of the LORD shall be at that day from one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth: they shall not be lamented, neither gathered, nor buried; they shall be dung upon the ground.

Jeremiah 25:34 - Howl, ye shepherds, and cry; and wallow yourselves in the ashes, ye principal of the flock: for the days of your slaughter and of your dispersions are accomplished; and ye shall fall like a pleasant vessel.

Jeremiah 25:35 - And the shepherds shall have no way to flee, nor the principal of the flock to escape.

Jeremiah 25:36 - A voice of the cry of the shepherds, and an howling of the principal of the flock, shall be heard: for the LORD hath spoiled their pasture.

Jeremiah 25:37 - And the peaceable habitations are cut down because of the fierce anger of the LORD.

Jeremiah 25:38 - He hath forsaken his covert, as the lion: for their land is desolate because of the fierceness of the oppressor, and because of his fierce anger.

Zephaniah 1:2 - I will utterly consume all things from off the land, saith the LORD.

Zephaniah 1:3 - I will consume man and beast; I will consume the fowls of the heaven, and the fishes of the sea, and the stumblingblocks with the wicked; and I will cut off man from off the land, saith the LORD.

Zephaniah 1:14 - The great day of the LORD is near, it is near, and hasteth greatly, even the voice of the day of the LORD: the mighty man shall cry there bitterly.

Zephaniah 1:15 - That day is a day of wrath, a day of trouble and distress, a day of wasteness and desolation, a day of darkness and gloominess, a day of clouds and thick darkness,

Zephaniah 1:16 - A day of the trumpet and alarm against the fenced cities, and against the high towers.

Zephaniah 1:17 - And I will bring distress upon men, that they shall walk like blind men, because they have sinned against the LORD: and their blood shall be poured out as dust, and their flesh as the dung.

Zephaniah 1:18 - Neither their silver nor their gold shall be able to deliver them in the day of the LORD'S wrath; but the whole land shall be devoured by the fire of his jealousy: for he shall make even a speedy riddance of all them that dwell in the land.

Isaiah 2:6 - Therefore thou hast forsaken thy people the house of Jacob, because they be replenished from the east, and are soothsayers like the Philistines, and they please themselves in the children of strangers.

Isaiah 2:7 - Their land also is full of silver and gold, neither is there any end of their treasures; their land is also full of horses, neither is there any end of their chariots:

Isaiah 2:8 - Their land also is full of idols; they worship the work of their own hands, that which their own fingers have made:

Isaiah 2:9 - And the mean man boweth down, and the great man humbleth himself: therefore forgive them not.

Isaiah 2:10 - Enter into the rock, and hide thee in the dust, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty.

Isaiah 2:11 - The lofty looks of man shall be humbled, and the haughtiness of men shall be bowed down, and the LORD alone shall be exalted in that day.

Isaiah 2:12KJB - For the day of the LORD of hosts shall be upon every one that is proud and lofty, and upon every one that is lifted up; and he shall be brought low:

Isaiah 2:13KJB - And upon all the cedars of Lebanon, that are high and lifted up, and upon all the oaks of Bashan,

Isaiah 2:14KJB - And upon all the high mountains, and upon all the hills that are lifted up,

Isaiah 2:15 - And upon every high tower, and upon every fenced wall,

Isaiah 2:16 - And upon all the ships of Tarshish, and upon all pleasant pictures.

Isaiah 2:17 - And the loftiness of man shall be bowed down, and the haughtiness of men shall be made low: and the LORD alone shall be exalted in that day.

Isaiah 2:18 - And the idols he shall utterly abolish.

Isaiah 2:19 - And they shall go into the holes of the rocks, and into the caves of the earth, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth.

Isaiah 2:20 - In that day a man shall cast his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which they made each one for himself to worship, to the moles and to the bats;

Isaiah 2:21 - To go into the clefts of the rocks, and into the tops of the ragged rocks, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth.

Isaiah 2:22 - Cease ye from man, whose breath is in his nostrils: for wherein is he to be accounted of?

Isaiah 11:4 - But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth: and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked.

Isaiah 24:1 - Behold, the LORD maketh the earth empty, and maketh it waste, and turneth it upside down, and scattereth abroad the inhabitants thereof.

Isaiah 24:2 - And it shall be, as with the people, so with the priest; as with the servant, so with his master; as with the maid, so with her mistress; as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; as with the taker of usury, so with the giver of usury to him.

Isaiah 24:3 - The land shall be utterly emptied, and utterly spoiled: for the LORD hath spoken this word.

Isaiah 24:4 - The earth mourneth and fadeth away, the world languisheth and fadeth away, the haughty people of the earth do languish.

Isaiah 24:5 - The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants thereof; because they have transgressed the laws, changed the ordinance, broken the everlasting covenant.

Isaiah 24:6 - Therefore hath the curse devoured the earth, and they that dwell therein are desolate: therefore the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left.

Isaiah 24:17 - Fear, and **the pit**, and the snare, are upon thee, O inhabitant of the earth.

Isaiah 24:18 - And it shall come to pass, that he who fleeth from the noise of the fear shall fall into **the pit**; and he that cometh up out of the midst of **the pit** shall be taken in the snare: for the windows from on high are open, and the foundations of the earth do shake.

Isaiah 24:19 - The earth is utterly broken down, the earth is clean dissolved, the earth is moved exceedingly.

Isaiah 24:20 - The earth shall reel to and fro like a drunkard, and shall be removed like a cottage; and the transgression thereof shall be heavy upon it; and it shall fall, and not rise again.

Isaiah 24:21 - And it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD shall punish the host of the high ones that are on high, and the kings of the earth upon the earth.

Isaiah 24:22 - And they shall be gathered together, as prisoners are gathered in **the pit**, and shall be shut up in **the prison**, and after many days shall they be visited.

Isaiah 34:1 - Come near, ye nations, to hear; and hearken, ye people: let the earth hear, and all that is therein; the world, and all things that come forth of it.

Isaiah 34:2 - For the indignation of the LORD is upon all nations, and his fury upon all their armies: he hath utterly destroyed them, he hath delivered them to the slaughter.

Isaiah 34:3 - Their slain also shall be cast out, and their stink shall come up out of their carcases, and the mountains shall be melted with their blood.

Isaiah 34:4 - And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling fig from the fig tree.

Isaiah 34:5 - For my sword shall be bathed in heaven: behold, it shall come down upon Idumea, and upon the people of my curse, to judgment.

Isaiah 34:6 - The sword of the LORD is filled with blood, it is made fat with fatness, and with the blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of rams: for the LORD hath a sacrifice in Bozrah, and a great slaughter in the land of Idumea.

Isaiah 34:7 - And the unicorns shall come down with them, and the bullocks with the bulls; and their land shall be soaked with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness.

Isaiah 34:8 - For it is the day of the LORD'S vengeance, and the year of recompences for the controversy of Zion.

Isaiah 34:9 - And the streams thereof shall be turned into pitch, and the dust thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof shall become burning pitch.

Isaiah 34:10 - It shall not be quenched night nor day; the smoke thereof shall go up for ever: from generation to generation it shall lie waste; none shall pass through it for ever and ever.

Isaiah 34:11 - But the cormorant and the bittern shall possess it; the owl also and the raven shall dwell in it: and he shall stretch out upon it the line of confusion, and the stones of emptiness.

Isaiah 34:12 - They shall call the nobles thereof to the kingdom, but none shall be there, and all her princes shall be nothing.

Isaiah 34:13 - And thorns shall come up in her palaces, nettles and brambles in the fortresses thereof: and it shall be an habitation of dragons, and a court for owls.

Isaiah 34:14 - The wild beasts of the desert shall also meet with the wild beasts of the island, and the satyr shall cry to his fellow; the screech owl also shall rest there, and find for herself a place of rest.

Isaiah 34:15 - There shall the great owl make her nest, and lay, and hatch, and gather under her shadow: there shall the vultures also be gathered, every one with her mate.

Isaiah 34:16 - Seek ye out of the book of the LORD, and read: no one of these shall fail, none shall want her mate: for my mouth it hath commanded, and his spirit it hath gathered them.

Isaiah 34:17 - And he hath cast the lot for them, and his hand hath divided it unto them by line: they shall possess it for ever, from generation to generation shall they dwell therein.

Related word “deep” the waters, Genesis 1:10, Revelation 17:15:

Job 12:22 He discovereth deep things out of darkness, and bringeth out to light the shadow of death.

Job 33:15 In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings upon the bed;
Job 38:30 The waters are hid as with a stone, and the face of the deep is frozen.
Job 41:31 He maketh the deep to boil like a pot: he maketh the sea like a pot of ointment.
Job 41:32 He maketh a path to shine after him; one would think the deep to be hoary.
Psa 36:6 Thy righteousness is like the great mountains; thy judgments are a great deep: O LORD, thou preservest man and beast.
Psa 42:7 Deep calleth unto deep at the noise of thy waterspouts: all thy waves and thy billows are gone over me.
Psa 64:6 They search out iniquities; they accomplish a diligent search: both the inward thought of every one of them, and the heart, is deep.
Psa 69:2 I sink in deep mire, where there is no standing: I am come into deep waters, where the floods overflow me.
Psa 69:14 Deliver me out of the mire, and let me not sink: let me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of the deep waters.
Psa 69:15 Let not the waterflood overflow me, neither let the deep swallow me up, and let not the pit shut her mouth upon me.
Psa 92:5 O LORD, how great are thy works! and thy thoughts are very deep.
Psa 95:4 In his hand are the deep places of the earth: the strength of the hills is his also.
Psa 104:6 Thou coveredst it with the deep as with a garment: the waters stood above the mountains.
Psa 107:24 These see the works of the LORD, and his wonders in the deep.
Psa 135:6 Whatsoever the LORD pleased, that did he in heaven, and in earth, in the seas, and all deep places.
Psa 140:10 Let burning coals fall upon them: let them be cast into the fire; into deep pits, that they rise not up again.
Pro 8:28 When he established the clouds above: when he strengthened the fountains of the deep:
Pro 18:4 The words of a man's mouth are as deep waters, and the wellspring of wisdom as a flowing brook.
Pro 20:5 Counsel in the heart of man is like deep water; but a man of understanding will draw it out.
Ecc 7:24 That which is far off, and exceeding deep, who can find it out?
Isa 30:33 For Tophet is ordained of old; yea, for the king it is prepared; he hath made it deep and large: the pile thereof is fire and much wood; the breath of the LORD, like a stream of brimstone, doth kindle it.
Isa 44:27 That saith to the deep, Be dry, and I will dry up thy rivers:
Isa 51:10 Art thou not it which hath dried the sea, the waters of the great deep; that hath made the depths of the sea a way for the ransomed to pass over?
Isa 63:13 That led them through the deep, as an horse in the wilderness, that they should not stumble?

Eze 26:19 For thus saith the Lord GOD; When I shall make thee a desolate city, like the cities that are not inhabited; when I shall bring up the deep upon thee, and great waters shall cover thee;
Eze 31:4 The waters made him great, the deep set him up on high with her rivers running round about his plants, and sent out her little rivers unto all the trees of the field.

Eze 31:15 Thus saith the Lord GOD; In the day when he went down to the grave I caused a mourning: I covered the deep for him, and I restrained the floods thereof, and the great waters were stayed: and I caused Lebanon to mourn for him, and all the trees of the field fainted for him.
Eze 32:14 Then will I make their waters deep, and cause their rivers to run like oil, saith the Lord GOD.
Eze 34:18 Seemeth it a small thing unto you to have eaten up the good pasture, but ye must tread down with your feet the residue of your pastures? and to have drunk of the deep waters, but ye must foul the residue with your feet?
Dan 2:22 He revealeth the deep and secret things: he knoweth what is in the darkness, and the light dwelleth with him.

Jon 2:3 For thou hadst cast me into the deep, in the midst of the seas; and the floods compassed me about: all thy billows and thy waves passed over me.
Hab 3:10 The mountains saw thee, and they trembled: the overflowing of the water passed by: the deep uttered his voice, and lifted up his hands on high.
Luk 5:4 Now when he had left speaking, he said unto Simon, Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught.

Luk 8:31 And they besought him that he would not command them to go out into the deep.
Joh 4:11 The woman saith unto him, Sir, thou hast nothing to draw with, and the well is deep: from whence then hast thou that living water?
Rom 10:7 Or, Who shall descend into the deep? (that is, to bring up Christ again from the dead.)
1Co 2:10 But God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God.
2Co 11:25 Thrice was I beaten with rods, once was I stoned, thrice I suffered shipwreck, a night and a day I have been in the deep;

Gen 37:20 Come now therefore, and let us slay him, and cast him into some pit, and we will say, Some evil beast hath devoured him: and we shall see what will become of his dreams.
Gen 37:22 And Reuben said unto them, Shed no blood, but cast him into this pit that is in the wilderness, and lay no hand upon him; that he might rid him out of their hands, to deliver him to his father again.
Gen 37:24 And they took him, and cast him into a pit: and the pit was empty, there was no water in it.
Gen 37:28 Then there passed by Midianites merchantmen; and they drew and lifted up Joseph out of the pit, and sold Joseph to the Ishmeelites for twenty pieces of silver: and they brought Joseph into Egypt.
Gen 37:29 And Reuben returned unto the pit; and, behold, Joseph was not in the pit; and he rent his clothes.
Exo 21:33 And if a man shall open a pit, or if a man shall dig a pit, and not cover it, and an ox or an ass fall therein;

Exo 21:34 The owner of the pit shall make it good, and give money unto the owner of them; and the dead beast shall be his.
Lev 11:36 Nevertheless a fountain or pit, wherein there is plenty of water, shall be clean: but that which toucheth their carcase shall be unclean.
Num 16:30 But if the LORD make a new thing, and the earth open her mouth, and swallow them up, with all that appertain unto them, and they go down quick into the pit; then ye shall understand that these men have provoked the LORD.
Num 16:33 They, and all that appertained to them, went down alive into the pit, and the earth closed upon them: and they perished from among the congregation.
2Sa 17:9 Behold, he is hid now in some pit, or in some other place: and it will come to pass, when some of them be overthrown at the first, that whosoever heareth it will say, There is a slaughter among the people that follow Absalom.
2Sa 18:17 And they took Absalom, and cast him into a great pit in the wood, and laid a very great heap of stones upon him: and all Israel fled every one to his tent.
2Sa 23:20 And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, the son of a valiant man, of Kabzeel, who had done many acts, he slew two lionlike men of Moab: he went down also and slew a lion in the midst of a pit in time of snow:
2Ki 10:14 And he said, Take them alive. And they took them alive, and slew them at the pit of the shearing house, even two and forty men; neither left he any of them.
1Ch 11:22 Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, the son of a valiant man of Kabzeel, who had done many acts; he slew two lionlike men of Moab: also he went down and slew a lion in a pit in a snowy day.
Job 6:27 Yea, ye overwhelm the fatherless, and ye dig a pit for your friend.
Job 17:16 They shall go down to the bars of the pit, when our rest together is in the dust.
Job 33:18 He keepeth back his soul from the pit, and his life from perishing by the sword.
Job 33:24 Then he is gracious unto him, and saith, Deliver him from going down to the pit: I have found a ransom.
Job 33:28 He will deliver his soul from going into the pit, and his life shall see the light.
Job 33:30 To bring back his soul from the pit, to be enlightened with the light of the living.
Psa 7:15 He made a pit, and digged it, and is fallen into the ditch which he made.
Psa 9:15 The heathen are sunk down in the pit that they made: in the net which they hid is their own foot taken.
Psa 28:1 A Psalm of David. Unto thee will I cry, O LORD my rock; be not silent to me: lest, if thou be silent to me, I become like them that go down into the pit.
Psa 30:3 O LORD, thou hast brought up my soul from the grave: thou hast kept me alive, that I should not go down to the pit.
Psa 30:9 What profit is there in my blood, when I go down to the pit? Shall the dust praise thee? shall it declare thy truth?
Psa 35:7 For without cause have they hid for me their net in a pit, which without cause they have digged for my soul.
Psa 40:2 He brought me up also out of an horrible pit, out of the miry clay, and set my feet upon a rock, and established my goings.
Psa 55:23 But thou, O God, shalt bring them down into the pit of destruction: bloody and deceitful men shall not live out half their days; but I will trust in thee.
Psa 57:6 They have prepared a net for my steps; my soul is bowed down: they have digged a pit before me, into the midst whereof they are fallen themselves. Selah.
Psa 69:15 Let not the waterflood overflow me, neither let the deep swallow me up, and let not the pit shut her mouth upon me.

Psa 88:4 I am counted with them that go down into the pit: I am as a man that hath no strength:
Psa 88:6 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit, in darkness, in the deeps.
Psa 94:13 That thou mayest give him rest from the days of adversity, until the pit be digged for the wicked.
Psa 143:7 Hear me speedily, O LORD: my spirit faileth: hide not thy face from me, lest I be like unto them that go down into the pit.
Pro 1:12 Let us swallow them up alive as the grave; and whole, as those that go down into the pit:
Pro 22:14 The mouth of strange women is a deep pit: he that is abhorred of the LORD shall fall therein.
Pro 23:27 For a whore is a deep ditch; and a strange woman is a narrow pit.
Pro 26:27 Whoso diggeth a pit shall fall therein: and he that rolleth a stone, it will return upon him.
Pro 28:10 Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit: but the upright shall have good things in possession.
Pro 28:17 A man that doeth violence to the blood of any person shall flee to the pit; let no man stay him.
Ecc 10:8 He that diggeth a pit shall fall into it; and whoso breaketh an hedge, a serpent shall bite him.
Isa 14:15 Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell, to the sides of the pit.
Isa 14:19 But thou art cast out of thy grave like an abominable branch, and as the raiment of those that are slain, thrust through with a sword, that go down to the stones of the pit; as a carcase trodden under feet.
Isa 24:17 Fear, and the pit, and the snare, are upon thee, O inhabitant of the earth.
Isa 24:18 And it shall come to pass, that he who fleeth from the noise of the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that cometh up out of the midst of the pit shall be taken in the snare: for the windows from on high are open, and the foundations of the earth do shake.
Isa 24:22 And they shall be gathered together, as prisoners are gathered in the pit, and shall be shut up in the prison, and after many days shall they be visited.
Isa 30:14 And he shall break it as the breaking of the potters' vessel that is broken in pieces; he shall not spare: so that there shall not be found in the bursting of it a sherd to take fire from the hearth, or to take water withal out of the pit.
Isa 38:17 Behold, for peace I had great bitterness: but thou hast in love to my soul delivered it from the pit of corruption: for thou hast cast all my sins behind thy back.
Isa 38:18 For the grave cannot praise thee, death can not celebrate thee: they that go down into the pit cannot hope for thy truth.
Isa 51:1 Hearken to me, ye that follow after righteousness, ye that seek the LORD: look unto the rock whence ye are hewn, and to the hole of the pit whence ye are digged.
Isa 51:14 The captive exile hasteneth that he may be loosed, and that he should not die in the pit, nor that his bread should fail.
Jer 18:20 Shall evil be recompensed for good? for they have digged a pit for my soul. Remember that I stood before thee to speak good for them, and to turn away thy wrath from them.
Jer 18:22 Let a cry be heard from their houses, when thou shalt bring a troop suddenly upon them: for they have digged a pit to take me, and hid snares for my feet.
Jer 41:7 And it was so, when they came into the midst of the city, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah slew them, and cast them into the midst of the pit, he, and the men that were with him.

Jer 41:9 Now the pit wherein Ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men, whom he had slain because of Gedaliah, was it which Asa the king had made for fear of Baasha king of Israel: and Ishmael the son of Nethaniah filled it with them that were slain.
Jer 48:43 Fear, and the pit, and the snare, shall be upon thee, O inhabitant of Moab, saith the LORD.
Jer 48:44 He that fleeth from the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that getteth up out of the pit shall be taken in the snare: for I will bring upon it, even upon Moab, the year of their visitation, saith the LORD.
Eze 19:4 The nations also heard of him; he was taken in their pit, and they brought him with chains unto the land of Egypt.
Eze 19:8 Then the nations set against him on every side from the provinces, and spread their net over him: he was taken in their pit.
Eze 26:20 When I shall bring thee down with them that descend into the pit, with the people of old time, and shall set thee in the low parts of the earth, in places desolate of old, with them that go down to the pit, that thou be not inhabited; and I shall set glory in the land of the living;
Eze 28:8 They shall bring thee down to the pit, and thou shalt die the deaths of them that are slain in the midst of the seas.
Eze 31:14 To the end that none of all the trees by the waters exalt themselves for their height, neither shoot up their top among the thick boughs, neither their trees stand up in their height, all that drink water: for they are all delivered unto death, to the nether parts of the earth, in the midst of the children of men, with them that go down to the pit.
Eze 31:16 I made the nations to shake at the sound of his fall, when I cast him down to hell with them that descend into the pit: and all the trees of Eden, the choice and best of Lebanon, all that drink water, shall be comforted in the nether parts of the earth.
Eze 32:18 Son of man, wail for the multitude of Egypt, and cast them down, even her, and the daughters of the famous nations, unto the nether parts of the earth, with them that go down into the pit.
Eze 32:23 Whose graves are set in the sides of the pit, and her company is round about her grave: all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which caused terror in the land of the living.
Eze 32:24 There is Elam and all her multitude round about her grave, all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which are gone down uncircumcised into the nether parts of the earth, which caused their terror in the land of the living; yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit.
Eze 32:25 They have set her a bed in the midst of the slain with all her multitude: her graves are round about him: all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword: though their terror was caused in the land of the living, yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit: he is put in the midst of them that be slain.
Eze 32:29 There is Edom, her kings, and all her princes, which with their might are laid by them that were slain by the sword: they shall lie with the uncircumcised, and with them that go down to the pit.
Eze 32:30 There be the princes of the north, all of them, and all the Zidonians, which are gone down with the slain; with their terror they are ashamed of their might; and they lie uncircumcised with them that be slain by the sword, and bear their shame with them that go down to the pit.
Zec 9:11 As for thee also, by the blood of thy covenant I have sent forth thy prisoners out of the pit wherein is no water.
Mat 12:11 And he said unto them, What man shall there be among you, that shall have one sheep, and if it fall into a pit on the sabbath day, will he not lay hold on it, and lift it out?

Luk 14:5 And answered them, saying, Which of you shall have an ass or an ox fallen into a pit, and will not straightway pull him out on the sabbath day?
Rev 9:1 And the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of the bottomless pit.
Rev 9:2 And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.
Rev 9:11 And they had a king over them, which is the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue is Abaddon, but in the Greek tongue hath his name Apollyon.
Rev 11:7 And when they shall have finished their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.
Rev 17:8 The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.
Rev 20:1 And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.
Rev 20:3 And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season.

Related word “pits”:

1Sa 13:6 When the men of Israel saw that they were in a strait, (for the people were distressed,) then the people did hide themselves in caves, and in thickets, and in rocks, and in high places, and in pits.
Psa 119:85 The proud have digged pits for me, which are not after thy law.
Psa 140:10 Let burning coals fall upon them: let them be cast into the fire; into deep pits, that they rise not up again.
Jer 2:6 Neither said they, Where is the LORD that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, that led us through the wilderness, through a land of deserts and of pits, through a land of drought, and of the shadow of death, through a land that no man passed through, and where no man dwelt?
Jer 14:3 And their nobles have sent their little ones to the waters: they came to the pits, and found no water; they returned with their vessels empty; they were ashamed and confounded, and covered their heads.
Lam 4:20 The breath of our nostrils, the anointed of the LORD, was taken in their pits, of whom we said, Under his shadow we shall live among the heathen.

Related word “dungeon”:

Gen 40:15 For indeed I was stolen away out of the land of the Hebrews: and here also have I done nothing that they should put me into the dungeon.
Gen 41:14 Then Pharaoh sent and called Joseph, and they brought him hastily out of the dungeon: and he shaved himself, and changed his raiment, and came in unto Pharaoh.

Exo 12:29 And it came to pass, that at midnight the LORD smote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, from the firstborn of Pharaoh that sat on his throne unto the firstborn of the captive that was in the dungeon; and all the firstborn of cattle.
Jer 37:16 When Jeremiah was entered into the dungeon, and into the cabins, and Jeremiah had remained there many days;
Jer 38:6 Then took they Jeremiah, and cast him into the dungeon of Malchiah the son of Hammelech, that was in the court of the prison: and they let down Jeremiah with cords. And in the dungeon there was no water, but mire: so Jeremiah sunk in the mire.
Jer 38:7 Now when Ebedmelech the Ethiopian, one of the eunuchs which was in the king's house, heard that they had put Jeremiah in the dungeon; the king then sitting in the gate of Benjamin;
Jer 38:9 My lord the king, these men have done evil in all that they have done to Jeremiah the prophet, whom they have cast into the dungeon; and he is like to die for hunger in the place where he is: for there is no more bread in the city.
Jer 38:10 Then the king commanded Ebedmelech the Ethiopian, saying, Take from hence thirty men with thee, and take up Jeremiah the prophet out of the dungeon, before he die.
Jer 38:11 So Ebedmelech took the men with him, and went into the house of the king under the treasury, and took thence old cast clouts and old rotten rags, and let them down by cords into the dungeon to Jeremiah.
Jer 38:13 So they drew up Jeremiah with cords, and took him up out of the dungeon: and Jeremiah remained in the court of the prison.
Lam 3:53 They have cut off my life in the dungeon, and cast a stone upon me.
Lam 3:55 I called upon thy name, O LORD, out of the low dungeon.

Related word “cistern”:

2Ki 18:31 Hearken not to Hezekiah: for thus saith the king of Assyria, Make an agreement with me by a present, and come out to me, and then eat ye every man of his own vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his cistern:
Pro 5:15 Drink waters out of thine own cistern, and running waters out of thine own well.
Ecc 12:6 Or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the golden bowl be broken, or the pitcher be broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the cistern.
Isa 36:16 Hearken not to Hezekiah: for thus saith the king of Assyria, Make an agreement with me by a present, and come out to me: and eat ye every one of his vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his own cistern;

Related word “cisterns”:

Jer 2:13 For my people have committed two evils; they have forsaken me the fountain of living waters, and hewed them out cisterns, broken cisterns, that can hold no water.

Related word “prison”:

Mat 5:25 Agree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison.
Mat 18:30 And he would not: but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt.
Luk 12:58 When thou goest with thine adversary to the magistrate, as thou art in the way, give diligence that thou mayest be delivered from him; lest he hale thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and the officer cast thee into prison.
Rev 20:7 And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison,

Related word "hell":

2Pe 2:4 For if God spared not the angels that sinned, but cast them down to hell, and delivered them into chains of darkness, to be reserved unto judgment;

Related word "depths":

Exo 15:5 The depths have covered them: they sank into the bottom as a stone.

Exo 15:8 And with the blast of thy nostrils the waters were gathered together, the floods stood upright as an heap, and the depths were congealed in the heart of the sea.

Deu 8:7 For the LORD thy God bringeth thee into a good land, a land of brooks of water, of fountains and depths that spring out of valleys and hills;

Psa 68:22 The Lord said, I will bring again from Bashan, I will bring my people again from the depths of the sea:

Psa 71:20 Thou, which hast shewed me great and sore troubles, shalt quicken me again, and shalt bring me up again from the depths of the earth.

Psa 77:16 The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee; they were afraid: the depths also were troubled.

Psa 78:15 He clave the rocks in the wilderness, and gave them drink as out of the great depths.

Psa 106:9 He rebuked the Red sea also, and it was dried up: so he led them through the depths, as through the wilderness.

Psa 107:26 They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths: their soul is melted because of trouble.

Psa 130:1 A Song of degrees. Out of the depths have I cried unto thee, O LORD.

Pro 3:20 By his knowledge the depths are broken up, and the clouds drop down the dew.

Pro 8:24 When there were no depths, I was brought forth; when there were no fountains abounding with water.

Pro 9:18 But he knoweth not that the dead are there; and that her guests are in the depths of hell.

Isa 51:10 Art thou not it which hath dried the sea, the waters of the great deep; that hath made the depths of the sea a way for the ransomed to pass over?

Eze 27:34 In the time when thou shalt be broken by the seas in the depths of the waters thy merchandise and all thy company in the midst of thee shall fall.

Mic 7:19 He will turn again, he will have compassion upon us; he will subdue our iniquities; and thou wilt cast all their sins into the depths of the sea.

Rev 2:24 But unto you I say, and unto the rest in Thyatira, as many as have not this doctrine, and which have not known the depths of Satan, as they speak; I will put upon you none other burden.

As a side note:

The “beast from the bottomless pit” (Revelation 11:7,-8), was a “new manifestation of satanic power”, in atheistically [Head] led/ruled France [Body], for it was 1/10th (Revelation 11:13) of the 10 Horns (Daniel 7:7,20,24; Revelation 12:3), spiritually “Egypt”.

[these verses might help people understand the topics.
"Job 26:5 **Dead** things are formed from **under** the waters, and the **inhabitants** thereof.
Job 26:6 Hell is naked before him, and destruction hath no covering. "

and notice in the same context "hell" and "destruction" are in the same context also notice that it has "Inhabitants"

additional around the same contexts idk if it will be helpful
"Job 26:7 He stretcheth out the north over the **empty** place, and hangeth the earth upon **nothing**."
"**empty**" and "**nothing**" are other ways of saying "void"
and later in the same context
"Job 26:10 He hath compassed the **waters** with bounds, until the day and night come to an end . . .
Job 26:12 He divideth the sea with his power, and by his understanding he smiteth through the **proud**.
Job 26:13 By his spirit he hath garnished the heavens; his hand hath formed the **crooked serpent**"
the crooked serpent or the Leviathan is "a king over all the children of pride" Job 41:34 hes like the king of the sea.

"Pro 23:27 For a **whore** is a **deep ditch**; and a **strange woman** is a **narrow pit**.
Pro 23:28 She also lieth in wait as for a prey, and **increaseth the transgressors among men**."
this could be related to the "Rev 17:1 And there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; I will shew unto thee the judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters:
Rev 17:2 With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication.
Rev 17:3 So he carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet coloured beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.
Rev 17:4 And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet colour, and decked with gold and precious stones and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication:
Rev 17:5 And upon her forehead was a name written, MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH . . .
rev 17: 15 . . .The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues." Rev 17:1-5, 16 notice it says that whores "increases transgressors" which is what all false systems of worship/false religions do is merely make more sinner's.

"In many respects, the Pope has an indisputable claim to those titles. He is, in an emphatical sense, the man of sin, as he increases all manner of sin above measure" John Wesley nick name the man who saved a nation
]

Yes! The "whore" or spiritual "ditch" and "pit" and the connection to Roman Catholicism, the "great whore" of Revelation 17, is excellent! I forgot all about that reference. Good connection.

On Job, yes, the "dead things", the "inhabitants" are those destroyed by the flood, and placed into the abyss (buried in death beneath the waters because they rejected the Gospel entreaties of Noah, that preacher of righteousness (2 Peter 2:5; Psalms 119:172; Deuteronomy 6:25; Isaiah 48:18)), and Job talks more about their characters:

Job 21:14 KJB - Therefore **they say unto God, Depart from us; for we desire not the knowledge of thy ways**.

Job 21:15 KJB - **What *is* the Almighty, that we should serve him? and what profit should we have, if we pray unto him**?

Job 21:16 KJB - Lo, their good *is* not in their hand: the counsel of the wicked is far from me.

Job 21:17 KJB - **How oft is the candle of the wicked put out! and *how oft* cometh their destruction upon them! *God* distributeth sorrows in his anger**.

Job 21:18 KJB - **They are as stubble** before **the wind**, and **as chaff** that **the storm carrieth away**.

Job 21:19 KJB - God layeth up **his iniquity** for his children: he rewardeth him, and he shall know*it*.

Job 21:20 KJB - His eyes shall see **his destruction, and he shall drink of the wrath of the Almighty**.

Then further:

Job 22:15 KJB - Hast thou marked **the old way which wicked men have trodden**?

Job 21:16 KJB - **Which were cut down out of time, whose foundation was overflown with a flood**:

Job 22:17 KJB - **Which said unto God, Depart from us: and what can the Almighty do for them**?

Psalms 2 is similar:

Psalms 2:1 KJB - Why do the heathen rage, and the people imagine a vain thing?

Psalms 2:2 KJB - The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the LORD, and against his anointed, *saying*,

Psalms 2:3 KJB - **Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us**.

Which sounds like Pharaoh in Egypt:

Exodus 5:2 KJB - And Pharaoh said, **Who *is* the LORD, that I should obey his voice to let Israel go? I know not the LORD, neither will I let Israel go**.

Exodus 5:9 KJB - Let there more work be laid upon the men, that they may labour therein; and let them **not regard vain words**. **[God's commandments]**

So, all of that is a perfect link to Romanism, and the "bottomless pit", claiming to have life, but spiritually dead in trespasses and sins.

Love the John Wesley quote. Love that guy.

[Pro 25:3 "The heaven for height, and the earth for depth"
this one might help it shows that elevation is a state of being type of thing. deeper/down is bad and higher/up is good

for the key section this might help. in the song "o come o come Emmanuel"
"O come, **Thou Key of David**, come
And **open wide our heav'nly home**;
Make safe the way that leads on high,
And close the path to misery."

the song is saying "Emmanuel" or Jesus is the key that opens heaven and closes "misery".
]

Yes, great text on showing that the Paradise (Eden, Garden) Kingdom of Heaven (humility, lowliness of mind), and its opening by Jesus is contrasted to the depths of the earth, the bottomless pit, without life. Just as Christ is the King of the children of humility, the Leviathan

(Job 41:1), a symbol of satan, a "beast"/"serpent" (Genesis 3:1; Psalms 74:14, 104:26; Isaiah 27:1) of the bottomless pit (or kingdom of satan), is the King over the children of pride (Job 31:34; self exaltation).

Yes, I also believe that such songs/hymns are also inspired of the Holy Ghost, and utilize scripture for their foundation, and so also teach truths, just as the Bible psalms do. Love the thoughts given you from God. Love you brother.

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 2-1 (SMOKE)]

Revelation 9:2 KJB - And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a **smoke** out of the pit, as the **smoke** of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the **smoke** of the pit.

"Smoke" - is a symbol of darkness ("darkened"; Revelation 9:2; Isaiah 9:17-19), **dark, cloudy** (Psalms 119:83), **something covered or obscured** (as "sun" or "air"; Revelation 9:2), **anger of the LORD or His jealousy** (Deuteronomy 29:20; 2 Samuel 22:9; Psalms 74:1; Isiah 9:17-19), **God's destructive judgment** (Genesis 19:24-29; Joshua 8:20,21; Isaiah 14:31, 34:10; Nahum 2:13), **also used as a signal or sign or warning** (Judges 20:38,40; Joel 2:30; **Acts 2:19), also indicating something is on fire or burning, consuming away** (Exodus 20:18; Psalms 102:3; Isaiah 34:10, 42:3, 51:6; Matthew 12:20; Revelation 9:17,18, 18:9,18, 19:3) **or tormented by fire** (Revelation 14:11), **as the wicked in destruction** (Psalms 37:20, 68:2), **and associated with incense/prayer** (Isaiah 6:4; Revelation 8:4, 15:8), **or the burning, fiery or glorious presence of the LORD** (Genesis 15:17; Exodus 19:18, 20:18; Psalms 18:8, 68:2, 104:32, 144:5; Song of Songs 3:6; Isaiah 4:5, 6:4; Revelation 15:8), **or the breath (spirit) of the devil/Leviathan** (Job 41:19-21); **a burning of the eyes, irritating as one who is idle, slow or lazy, or sluggard in giving a message** (Proverbs 10:26), **wickedness that burns as a fire** (Isaiah 9:18), **a rebellious people who provoke God to Jealousy, who think they are holier than others are as a smoke in the LORD's nostrils** (Isaiah 65:1-7), **related to idolatry, idolness** (Hosea 13:1-3) **and evil leadership** (Isaiah 7:2-5).

The context of the text is not the positive, but the negative. In other words, the 5th trumpet was a warning call, and a sound of judgment to turn from idolatry to the living God, otherwise punishment would come from His presence, just as it was in the days of Lot, with Sodom and Gomorrah. Lot and the people of Sodom had been saved through a saviour (Abraham) from their enemies (Genesis 14:1-24) by God's grace, however, the people of Sodom and Gomorrah ultimately refused to repent, and even tried to assault Lot (the church of God) and holy heavenly beings (Genesis 19:1,4,11; Jude 1:7,8), and so God destroyed them by fire, brimstone into ashes and smoke (Genesis 19:24-29).

This "smoke" arising is not as sweet incense of holy prayer to God, but as of a burning of the wicked in their rebellion, their idolatry, and their sins, and their prayer to false gods/devils,

which refuse God's mercies to repent, and continue in their sin, not desiring victory through Christ Jesus. The spirit of the devil/Leviathan arises from his kingdom and covers the earth with darkness, blocking out the light of the "sun", and choking the "air". The wicked are already burning in their lusts (John 8:44; Romans 1:24,27, 6:12, 13:14; Galatians 5:24, etc), choking the word (Matthew 4:19), and thus will not be brands plucked from the burning (Zechariah 3:2), but are bound in bundles to be burned (Matthew 13:30; Revelation 14:9-11,18-20).

Through the AntiChrist's (Vicarius Christi, Anti Christos) corrupt doctrines (obtained from satan, the 'key' given, out of his dark kingdom, the bottomless pit), idolatry, rebellion and wickedness spreads across the land, darkening the understanding of salvation/redemption. Vain repetitive prayers to false gods/devils, idols, as like unto prayer to Mary or other 'saints' of the Roman Catholic church, increase all manner of evil, and the attitude of the priest class, or evil leadership positions (Pope, Cardinals, Bishops, Priests, Jesuits, etc), all teach that they are holier than others (laity), all the while claiming to give God glory and to represent His glorious character and kingdom, though they are liars (James 3:6; 2 Corinthians 11:13; 1 John 2:4; Revelation 2:2, 21:8).

Scriptures:

Genesis 19:28 KJB - And he looked toward Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the plain, and beheld, and, lo, the **smoke** of the country went up as the **smoke** of a furnace.

Exodus 19:18 KJB - And mount Sinai was altogether on a **smoke**, because the LORD descended upon it in fire: and the **smoke** thereof ascended as the **smoke** of a furnace, and the whole mount quaked greatly.

Deuteronomy 29:20 KJB - The LORD will not spare him, but then the anger of the LORD and his jealousy shall **smoke** against that man, and all the curses that are written in this book shall lie upon him, and the LORD shall blot out his name from under heaven.

Joshua 8:20 KJB - And when the men of Ai looked behind them, they saw, and, behold, the **smoke** of the city ascended up to heaven, and they had no power to flee this way or that way: and the people that fled to the wilderness turned back upon the pursuers.

Joshua 8:21 KJB - And when Joshua and all Israel saw that the ambush had taken the city, and that the **smoke** of the city ascended, then they turned again, and slew the men of Ai.

Judges 20:38 KJB - Now there was an appointed sign between the men of Israel and the liers in wait, that they should make a great flame with **smoke** rise up out of the city.

Judges 20:40 KJB - But when the flame began to arise up out of the city with a pillar of **smoke**, the Benjamites looked behind them, and, behold, the flame of the city ascended up to heaven.

2 Samuel 22:9 KJB - There went up a **smoke** out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it.

Job 41:20 KJB - Out of his nostrils goeth **smoke**, as *out* of a seething pot or caldron.

Psalms 18:8 KJB - There went up a **smoke** out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it.

Psalms 37:20 KJB - But the wicked shall perish, and the enemies of the LORD *shall be* as the fat of lambs: they shall consume; into **smoke** shall they consume away.

Psalms 68:2 KJB - As **smoke** is driven away, *so* drive *them* away: as wax melteth before the fire, *so* let the wicked perish at the presence of God.

Psalms 74:1 KJB - [[Maschil of Asaph.]] O God, why hast thou cast *us* off for ever?*why* doth thine anger **smoke** against the sheep of thy pasture?

Psalms 102:3 KJB - For my days are consumed like **smoke**, and my bones are burned as an hearth.

Psalms 104:32 KJB - He looketh on the earth, and it trembleth: he toucheth the hills, and they **smoke**.

Psalms 119:83 KJB - For I am become like a bottle in the **smoke**; *yet* do I not forget thy statutes.

Psalms 144:5 KJB - Bow thy heavens, O LORD, and come down: touch the mountains, and they shall **smoke**.

Proverbs 10:26 KJB - As vinegar to the teeth, and as **smoke** to the eyes, so *is* the sluggard to them that send him.

Song Of Songs 3:6 KJB - Who *is* this that cometh out of the wilderness like pillars of **smoke**, perfumed with myrrh and frankincense, with all powders of the merchant?

Isaiah 4:5 KJB - And the LORD will create upon every dwelling place of mount Zion, and upon her assemblies, a cloud and **smoke** by day, and the shining of a flaming fire by night: for upon all the glory *shall be* a defence.

Isaiah 6:4 KJB - And the posts of the door moved at the voice of him that cried, and the house was filled with **smoke**.

Isaiah 9:18 KJB - For wickedness burneth as the fire: it shall devour the briers and thorns, and shall kindle in the thickets of the forest, and they shall mount up *like* the lifting up of **smoke**.

Isaiah 14:31 KJB - Howl, O gate; cry, O city; thou, whole Palestina, *art* dissolved: for there shall come from the north a **smoke**, and none *shall be* alone in his appointed times.

Isaiah 34:10 KJB - It shall not be quenched night nor day; the **smoke** thereof shall go up for ever: from generation to generation it shall lie waste; none shall pass through it for ever and ever.

Isaiah 51:6 KJB - Lift up your eyes to the heavens, and look upon the earth beneath: for the heavens shall vanish away like **smoke**, and the earth shall wax old like a garment, and they that dwell therein shall die in like manner: but my salvation shall be for ever, and my right-eousness shall not be abolished.

Isaiah 65:5 KJB - Which say, Stand by thyself, come not near to me; for I am holier than thou. These *are* a **smoke** in my nose, a fire that burneth all the day.

Hosea 13:3 KJB - Therefore they shall be as the morning cloud, and as the early dew that passeth away, as the chaff *that* is driven with the whirlwind out of the floor, and as the **smoke** out of the chimney.

Joel 2:30 KJB - And I will shew wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of **smoke**.

Nahum 2:13 KJB -Behold, I *am* against thee, saith the LORD of hosts, and I will burn her chariots in the **smoke**, and the sword shall devour thy young lions: and I will cut off thy prey from the earth, and the voice of thy messengers shall no more be heard.

Acts 2:19 KJB - And I will shew wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of **smoke**:

Revelation 8:4 KJB - And the **smoke** of the incense, *which came* with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand.

Revelation 9:2 KJB -And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a **smoke** out of the pit, as the **smoke** of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the **smoke** of the pit.

Revelation 9:3 KJB - And there came out of the **smoke** locusts upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power.

Revelation 9:17 KJB - And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: and the heads of the horses *were* as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and **smoke** and brimstone.

Revelation 9:18 KJB - By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the **smoke**, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths.

Revelation 14:11 KJB - And the **smoke** of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.

Revelation 15:8 KJB - And the temple was filled with **smoke** from the glory of God, and from his power; and no man was able to enter into the temple, till the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled.

Revelation 18:9 KJB - And the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall bewail her, and lament for her, when they shall see the **smoke** of her burning,

Revelation 18:18 KJB - And cried when they saw the **smoke** of her burning, saying, What *city is* like unto this great city!

Revelation 19:3 KJB - And again they said, Alleluia. And her **smoke** rose up for ever and ever.

"smoking" -

Genesis 15:17 KJB - And it came to pass, that, when the sun went down, and it was dark, behold a **smoking** furnace, and a burning lamp that passed between those pieces.

Exodus 20:18 KJB - And all the people saw the thunderings, and the lightnings, and the noise of the trumpet, and the mountain **smoking**: and when the people saw*it*, they removed, and stood afar off.

Isaiah 7:4 KJB - And say unto him, Take heed, and be quiet; fear not, neither be fainthearted for the two tails of these **smoking** firebrands, for the fierce anger of Rezin with Syria, and of the son of Remaliah.

Isaiah 42:3 KJB - A bruised reed shall he not break, and the **smoking** flax shall he not quench: he shall bring forth judgment unto truth.

Matthew 12:20 KJB - A bruised reed shall he not break, and **smoking** flax shall he not quench, till he send forth judgment unto victory.

H3544 - כֵּהֶה (*kēhê*)

Leviticus 13:6,21,26,28,39,56
1 Samuel 3:2
Isaiah 42:3, 61:3

"somewhat dark" - Leviticus 13:6,21,26,28,56

"darkish" - Leviticus 13:39

"to wax dim" - 1 Samuel 3:2

"smoking" - Isaiah 42:3

"of heaviness" - Isaiah 61:3

H6225 - עָשֵׁן (*ʿāšēn*)

Exodus 19:18
Deuteronomy 29:20
Psalms 74:1; 80:4; 104:32; 144:5

"smoke" - Exodus 19:18; Deuteronomy 29:20; Psalms 74:1, 104:32, 144:5

"wilt thou be angry" - Psalms 80:4

H6226 - עָשֵׁן (*ʿāšēn*)

Exodus 20:18
Isaiah 7:4

"smoking" - Exodus 20:18; Isaiah 7:4

H6227 - עָשָׁן (*ʿāšān*)

Genesis 15:17
Exodus 19:18
Joshua 8:20,21
Judges 20:38,40
2 Samuel 22:9
Job 41:20
Psalms 18:8, 37:20, 68:2, 102:3
Proverbs 10:26

Song of Songs 3:6
Isaiah 4:5, 6:4, 9:18, 14:31, 34:10, 51:6, 65:5
Hosea 13:3
Joel 2:30
Nahum 2:13

"smoking" - Genesis 15:17

"smoke" - Exodus 19:18 (x2); Joshua 8:20,21; Judges 20:38,40; 2 Samuel 22:9; Job 41:20; Psalms 18:8, 37:20, 68:2, 102:3; Proverbs 10:26; Song of Songs 3:6; Isaiah 4:5, 6:4, 9:18, 14:31, 34:10, 51:6, 65:5; Hosea 13:3; Joel 2:30; Nahum 2:13

H7008 - קִיטוֹר (*qîṭôr*)

Genesis 19:28
Psalms 119:83; 148:8

"smoke" - Genesis 19:28 (x2); Psalms 119:83

"vapour" - Psalms 148:8

G2586 - καπνός (*kapnos*)

Acts 2:19
Revelation 8:4, 9:2,3,17,18; 14:11, 15:8, 18:9,18, 19:3

"smoke" - Acts 2:19; Revelation 8:4, 9:2(x3),3,17,18, 14:11, 15:8, 18:9,18, 19:3

G5188 - τύφω (*typhō*)

Matthew 12:20

"smoking" - Matthew 12:20

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 2-2 (FURNACE)]

Revelation 9:2 KJB - And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a **great furnace**; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

"great furnace", "καμίνου μεγάλης"

"furnace" -

A "furnace" (Genesis 15:17, 19:28; Exodus 9:8,10, 19:18; Deuteronomy 4:20; 1 Kings 8:51; Psalms 12:6; Proverbs 17:3, 27:21; Isaiah 31:9, 48:10; Jeremiah 11:4; Ezekiel 22:18,20,22; Daniel 3:6,11,15,17,19,20,21,22,23,26; Matthew 13:42,50; Revelation 1:5, 9:2) **is an "oven"** (Exodus 8:3; Leviticus 2:4, 7:9, 11:35, 26:26; Psalms 21:9; Lamentations 5:10; Hosea 7:4,6,7; Malachi 4:1; Matthew 6:30; Luke 12:28) **in which things are burned, or put to flames/fire** (Genesis 15:17, 19:24,28; Exodus 19:18; Ezekiel 22:20; Daniel 3:6,11,15,17,19,20,21,22,23,26), **where their is "wailing and gnashing of teeth"** (Matthew 13:42,50), **or "torment"** (Matthew 8:29; Mark 5:7; Luke 8:28, 16:28; **"fear"**, 1 John 4:18; Revelation 9:5, 14:11, 18:7, **"fear"**, Revelation 18:10,15), **to reduce them to "smoke"** (Genesis 15:17, 19:28; Exodus 19:18, **"smell of fire"**, Daniel 3:27) **and "ashes"** (Exodus 9:8,10). **Thus the "smoke of a great furnace" is one of satan's kingdom (bottomless pit), of fear (torment), affliction, idolatry, obscuring the light of God's grace, truth, love, commandments, and causing people to forget the good things of God. See also the smoke of the great furnace of Sodom and Gomorrah for their sins** (Genesis 19:28; Ezekiel 16:49-50, "[49] Behold, **this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom**, **pride**, **fulness of bread**, and **abundance of idleness** was in her and in her daughters, **neither** did she **strengthen the hand of the poor and needy**. [50] And they were **haughty**, and **committed abomination** before me: therefore I took them away as I saw *good.*)

It is also as being adulterous in relationship to God, wherein the hearts of the judges and kings are fallen, and do not seek the LORD (Hosea 7:1-16).

The land/kingdom of Egypt is called "iron furnace" (Deuteronomy 4:20; Jeremiah 11:4) or "furnace of iron" (1 Kings 8:51), a furnace of affliction (Isaiah 48:10), a land of bondage (Exodus 13:3,14, 20:2; Deuteronomy 5:6, 6:12, 8:14, 13:5,10; Joshua 24:17; Judges 6:8) and sin, a not keeping the commandments of God, or a forgetting therein (Exodus 5:4,5,9, 16:28, 20:8).

It is a place for baking bread, leavened or unleavened (Leviticus 2:4, 7:9, 11:35, 26:26), see also the unleavened (without sin) character of Hananiah, Mishael and Azariah (Daniel 3:6,11,15,17,19,20,21,22,23,26).

Even Zion is like a fire, and Jerusalem as a furnace (Isaiah 31:9; Ezekiel 22:18,20,22) to separate out the good from the bad.

It is used for refining or purifying silver and gold, and eliminating the dross of lead, tin, brass and iron (Ezekiel 22:18,20,22; Psalms 12:6; Proverbs 17:3, 27:21; Isaiah 48:10). The LORD Himself is as a burning fiery furnace which trieth the hearts of mankind (Proverbs 17:3) that they might be to God's praise (Proverbs 27:21), or to melt them in His anger and fury (Ezekiel 22:18,20,22).

It is used as a trial or testing by God or devil (Daniel 3:6,11,15,17,19,20,21,22,23,26), of which God can deliver from, and those who serve God with all their heart continually are not hurt of the fire in the furnace and the smell of fire (smoke) does not touch them (Psalms 91:1-16), but come forth as pure gold, pure silver (Isaiah 13:12).

It also symbolizes a bright hot glowing light, like the glory of God (Revelation 1:5).

Genesis 15:17 KJB - And it came to pass, that, when the sun went down, and it was dark, behold a smoking **furnace**, and a burning lamp that passed between those pieces.

Genesis 19:28 KJB - And he looked toward Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the plain, and beheld, and, lo, the smoke of the country went up as the smoke of a **furnace**.

Exodus 9:8 KJB - And the LORD said unto Moses and unto Aaron, Take to you handfuls of ashes of the **furnace**, and let Moses sprinkle it toward the heaven in the sight of Pharaoh.

Exodus 9:10 KJB - And they took ashes of the **furnace**, and stood before Pharaoh; and Moses sprinkled it up toward heaven; and it became a boil breaking forth*with* blains upon man, and upon beast.

Exodus 19:18 KJB - And mount Sinai was altogether on a smoke, because the LORD descended upon it in fire: and the smoke thereof ascended as the smoke of a **furnace**, and the whole mount quaked greatly.

Deuteronomy 4:20 KJB - But the LORD hath taken you, and brought you forth out of the iron **furnace**, *even* out of Egypt, to be unto him a people of inheritance, as *ye are* this day.

1 Kings 8:51 KJB - For they *be* thy people, and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest forth out of Egypt, from the midst of the **furnace** of iron:

Psalms 12:6 KJB - The words of the LORD *are* pure words: *as* silver tried in a **furnace** of earth, purified seven times.

Proverbs 17:3 KJB The fining pot *is* for silver, and the **furnace** for gold: but the LORD trieth the hearts.

Proverbs 27:21 KJB - *As* the fining pot for silver, and the **furnace** for gold; so *is* a man to his praise.

Isaiah 31:9 KJB - And he shall pass over to his strong hold for fear, and his princes shall be afraid of the ensign, saith the LORD, whose fire *is* in Zion, and his **furnace** in Jerusalem.

Isaiah 48:10 KJB - Behold, I have refined thee, but not with silver; I have chosen thee in the **furnace** of affliction.

Jeremiah 11:4 KJB - Which I commanded your fathers in the day *that* I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, from the iron **furnace**, saying, Obey my voice, and do them, according to all which I command you: so shall ye be my people, and I will be your God:

Ezekiel 22:18 KJB - Son of man, the house of Israel is to me become dross: all they *are* brass, and tin, and iron, and lead, in the midst of the **furnace**; they are *even* the dross of silver.

Ezekiel 22:20 KJB - *As* they gather silver, and brass, and iron, and lead, and tin, into the midst of the **furnace**, to blow the fire upon it, to melt *it*; so will I gather *you* in mine anger and in my fury, and I will leave *you there*, and melt you.

Ezekiel 22:22 KJB - As silver is melted in the midst of the **furnace**, so shall ye be melted in the midst thereof; and ye shall know that I the LORD have poured out my fury upon you.

Daniel 3:6 KJB - And whoso falleth not down and worshippeth shall the same hour be cast into the midst of a burning fiery **furnace**.

Daniel 3:11 KJB - And whoso falleth not down and worshippeth, *that* he should be cast into the midst of a burning fiery **furnace**.

Daniel 3:15 KJB - Now if ye be ready that at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, ye fall down and worship the image which I have made; *well*: but if ye worship not, ye shall be cast the same hour into the midst of a burning fiery **furnace**; and who *is* that God that shall deliver you out of my hands?

Daniel 3:17 KJB - If it be *so*, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery **furnace**, and he will deliver *us* out of thine hand, O king.

Daniel 3:19 KJB - Then was Nebuchadnezzar full of fury, and the form of his visage was changed against Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego: *therefore* he spake, and commanded that they should heat the **furnace** one seven times more than it was wont to be heated.

Daniel 3:20 KJB - And he commanded the most mighty men that *were* in his army to bind Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, *and* to cast *them* into the burning fiery **furnace**.

Daniel 3:21 KJB - Then these men were bound in their coats, their hosen, and their hats, and their *other* garments, and were cast into the midst of the burning fiery **furnace**.

Daniel 3:22 KJB - Therefore because the king's commandment was urgent, and the **furnace** exceeding hot, the flame of the fire slew those men that took up Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego.

Daniel 3:23 KJB - And these three men, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, fell down bound into the midst of the burning fiery **furnace**.

Daniel 3:26 KJB - Then Nebuchadnezzar came near to the mouth of the burning fiery **furnace**, *and* spake, and said, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, ye servants of the most high God, come forth, and come *hither*. Then Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, came forth of the midst of the fire.

Matthew 13:42 KJB - And shall cast them into a **furnace** of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

Matthew 13:50 KJB - And shall cast them into the **furnace** of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

Revelation 1:5 KJB - And his feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a **furnace**; and his voice as the sound of many waters.

Revelation 9:2 KJB - And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great **furnace**; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

Nehemiah 3:11 KJB - Malchijah the son of Harim, and Hashub the son of Pahathmoab, repaired the other piece, and the tower of the **furnaces**.

Nehemiah 12:38 KJB - And the other *company of them that gave* thanks went over against *them*, and I after them, and the half of the people upon the wall, from beyond the tower of the **furnaces** even unto the broad wall;

Leviticus 2:4 KJB - And if thou bring an oblation of a meat offering baken in the **oven**, *it shall be* unleavened cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, or unleavened wafers anointed with oil.

Leviticus 7:9 KJB - And all the meat offering that is baken in the **oven**, and all that is dressed in the fryingpan, and in the pan, shall be the priest's that offereth it.

Leviticus 11:35 KJB - And every *thing* whereupon *any part* of their carcase falleth shall be unclean; *whether it be* **oven**, or ranges for pots, they shall be broken down: *for* they *are* unclean, and shall be unclean unto you.

Leviticus 26:26 KJB - *And* when I have broken the staff of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one **oven**, and they shall deliver *you* your bread again by weight: and ye shall eat, and not be satisfied.

Psalms 21:9 KJB - Thou shalt make them as a fiery **oven** in the time of thine anger: the LORD shall swallow them up in his wrath, and the fire shall devour them.

Lamentations 5:10 KJB - Our skin was black like an **oven** because of the terrible famine.

Hosea 7:4 KJB - They *are* all adulterers, as an **oven** heated by the baker, *who* ceaseth from raising after he hath kneaded the dough, until it be leavened.

Hosea 7:6 KJB - For they have made ready their heart like an **oven**, whiles they lie in wait: their baker sleepeth all the night; in the morning it burneth as a flaming fire.

Hosea 7:7 KJB - They are all hot as an **oven**, and have devoured their judges; all their kings are fallen: *there is* none among them that calleth unto me.

Malachi 4:1 KJB - For, behold, the day cometh, that shall burn as an **oven**; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the LORD of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch.

Matthew 6:30 KJB - Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field, which to day is, and to morrow is cast into the **oven**, *shall he* not much more *clothe* you, O ye of little faith?

Luke 12:28 KJB - If then God so clothe the grass, which is to day in the field, and to morrow is cast into the **oven**; how much more *will he clothe* you, O ye of little faith?

Exodus 8:3 KJB - And the river shall bring forth frogs abundantly, which shall go up and come into thine house, and into thy bedchamber, and upon thy bed, and into the house of thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thine **ovens**, and into thy kneadingtroughs:

G2575 - κάμινος (*kaminos*)

Matthew 13:42,50
Revelation 1:15, 9:2

"furnace" - Matthew 13:42,50; Revelation 1:15, 9:2.

G2823 - κλίβανος (*klibanos*)

Matthew 6:30
Luke 12:28

"oven" - Matthew 6:30; Luke 12:28

H861 - אַתּוּן (*'atûn*)

Daniel 3:6,11,15,17,19,20,21,22,23,26

"furnace" - **Daniel** 3:6,11,15,17,19,20,21,22,23,26

H3536 - כִּבְשָׁן (*kiḇšān*)

Genesis 19:28
Exodus 9:8,10,18

"furnace" - Genesis 19:28; Exodus 9:8,10,18

H3564 - כּוּר (*kûr*)

Deuteronomy 4:20
1 Kings 8:51
Proverbs 17:3, 27:21
Isaiah 48:10
Jeremiah 11:4
Ezekiel 22:18,20,22

"furnace" - Deuteronomy 4:20; 1 Kings 8:51; Proverbs 17:3, 27:21; Isaiah 48:10; Jeremiah 11:4; Ezekiel 22:18,20,22

H5948 - עֲלִיל (*ʿălîl*)

Psalms 12:6

"furnace" - Psalms 12:6

H8574 - תַּנּוּר (*tannûr*)

Genesis 15:17
Exodus 8:3
Leviticus 2:4, 7:9, 11:35, 26:26
Nehemiah 3:11, 12:38
Psalms 21:9
Isaiah 31:9
Lamentations 5:10
Hosea 7:4,6,7
Malachi 4:1

"furnace" - Genesis 15:17; Isaiah 31:9;

"furnaces" - Nehemiah 3:11, 12:38

"oven" - Leviticus 2:4, 7:9, 11:35, 26:26; Psalms 21:9; Lamentations 5:10; Hosea 7:4,6,7; Malachi 4:1

"ovens" - Exodus 8:3

"... When the first beams of the morning dawn, the inhabitants of Sodom are not aware of the departure of Lot and the angels. They were determined to abuse the strangers, but as they come to the house of Lot, it is found vacant, and the hour of doom comes upon them. And the Lord rains fire and brimstone upon the city, and the beautiful plain that looked like Paradise when the angels passed over it, now looks like a parched and blackened desert. **The smoke of the burning goes up like the smoke of a great furnace, and the whole heaven is illuminated with the flames of the great conflagration. Sodom has become a place of desolation and ruin**.ST October 16, 1893, par. 5

The sin of the people rose up to heaven, and because of the iniquity of the people, the Lord poured out the vials of his wrath. The fearful doom of Sodom stands forth as a warning for all time, and especially for those who live in the last days. The destruction of Sodom was a symbol of the destruction that will come upon the finally impenitent, when tempests of fire come from above, and fountains of flame break forth from the crust of the earth. The fate of this ancient city should be a warning to all who live for self, and who corrupt their ways before God. The sin of Sodom is the sin of many cities now in existence, that have not been destroyed as was Sodom. Ezekiel says, “Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fullness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters, neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy. And they were haughty, and committed abomination before me; therefore I took them away as I saw good.” ST October 16, 1893, par. 6 ..." - **Signs of the Times, October 16, 1893 (from the 1874 Signs of the Times), par. 5-6**. - https://text.egwwritings.org/read/820.11842

"... “The sun was risen upon the earth when Lot entered into Zoar.” The bright rays of the morning seemed to speak only prosperity and peace to the cities of the plain. The stir of active life began in the streets; men were going their various ways, intent on the business or the pleasures of the day. The sons-in-law of Lot were making merry at the fears and warnings of the weak-minded old man. Suddenly and unexpectedly as would be a thunder peal from an unclouded sky, the tempest broke. The Lord rained brimstone and fire out of heaven upon the cities and the fruitful plain; its palaces and temples, costly dwellings, gardens and vineyards, and the gay, pleasure-seeking throngs that only the night before had insulted the messengers of heaven—all were consumed. **The smoke of the conflagration went up like the smoke of a great furnace**. And the fair vale of Siddim became a desolation, a place never to be built up or inhabited—a witness to all generations of the certainty of God's judgments upon transgression.PP 162.2

The flames that consumed the cities of the plain shed their warning light down even to our time. We are taught the fearful and solemn lesson that while God's mercy bears long with the transgressor, there is a limit beyond which men may not go on in **sin**. When that limit is reached, then the offers of mercy are withdrawn, and the ministration of judgment begins.PP 162.3

The Redeemer of the world declares that there are greater sins than that for which Sodom and Gomorrah were destroyed. Those who hear the gospel invitation calling sinners to repentance, and heed it not, are more guilty before God than were the dwellers in the vale of Siddim. And still greater sin is theirs who profess to know God and to keep His commandments, yet who deny Christ in their character and their daily life. In the light of the Saviour's warning, the fate of Sodom is a solemn admonition, not merely to those who are guilty of outbreaking sin, but to all who are trifling with Heaven-sent light and privileges.PP 165.1

Said the True Witness to the church at Ephesus: “I have somewhat against thee, because thou hast left thy first love. Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent.” Revelation 2:4, 5. The

Saviour watches for a response to His offers of love and forgiveness, with a more tender compassion than that which moves the heart of an earthly parent to forgive a wayward, suffering son. He cries after the wanderer, “Return unto Me, and I will return unto you.” Malachi 3:7. But if the erring one persistently refuses to heed the voice that calls him with pitying, tender love, he will at last be left in darkness. The heart that has long slighted God's mercy, becomes hardened in sin, and is no longer susceptible to the influence of the grace of God. **Fearful will be the doom of that soul of whom the pleading Saviour shall finally declare, he “is joined to idols: let him alone.” Hosea 4:17**. It will be more tolerable in the day of judgment for the cities of the plain than for those who have known the love of Christ, and yet have turned away to choose the pleasures of a world of sin. PP 165.2" - **Patriarchs and Prophets (1890), Chapter 14, pages 162.2-165.2** - https://text.egwwritings.org/read/84.662

[Pro 26:18 As a mad man who casteth **firebrands**, arrows, and **death**,
Pro 26:19 So is the man that deceiveth his neighbour, and saith, Am not I in sport?
Pro 26:20 Where no wood is, there the **fire goeth out**: so where there is **no talebearer**, the **strife ceaseth**.
Pro 26:21 As coals are to burning coals, and wood to fire; so is a contentious man to kindle strife.
Pro 26:22 The words of a talebearer are as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.
Pro 26:23 **Burning lips** and a wicked **heart** are like a potsherd covered with silver dross.
- here's "fire" "burning" coals being used in a negative sense.
and notice it compares fueling fire to a "talebearer" or a gossiper that could be related to how said earlier "their mouth are a open sepulchre" Psalms 5:9
- burning "lips"/mouth are associated with a wicked heart which can be linked when Jesus say "for of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh"luke 6:45
]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 2-3 (SUN)]

Revelation 9:2 KJB - And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the **sun** and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

"Sun" -

The "Sun" (Genesis 15:12,17, 19:23, 28:11, 32:31, 37:9; Exodus 16:21, 17:12, 22:3,26; Leviticus 22:7; Numbers 25:4; Deuteronomy 4:19, 11:30, 16:6, 17:3, 23:11, 24:13,15, 33:14; Joshua 1:4, 8:29, 10:12,13(x2),27, 12:1; Judges 5:31, 9:33, 19:14; 1 Samuel 11:9; 2 Samuel 2:24, 3:35, 12:11,12, 23:4; 1 Kings 22:36; 2 Kings 3:22, 23:5,11(x2); 2 Chronicles 18:34; Nehemiah 7:3; Job 8:16; Psalms 19:4, 50:1, 58:8, 72:5,17, 74:16, 84:11, 89:36, 104:19,22, 113:3, 121:6, 136:8, 148:3; Ecclesiastes 1:3,5(x2),9,14, 2:11,17,18,19,20,22, 3:16, 4:1,3,7,15, 5:13,18, 6:1,5,12, 7:11, 8:9,15(x2),17, 9:3,6,9(x2),11,13, 10:5, 11:7, 12:2; Song of Songs 1:6; Isaiah 13:10, 38:8(x2), 41:25, 45:6, 49:10, 59:19, 60:19,20; Jeremiah 8:2, 15:9, 31:35; Ezekiel 8:16, 32:7; Joel 2:10,31, 3:15; Amos 8:9; Jonah 4:8(x2); Micah 3:6; Nahum 3:17; Habakkuk

3:11; Malachi 1:11, 4:2; Matthew 5:45, 13:6, 17:2, 24:29; Mark 1:32, 4:6, 13:24, 16:2; Luke 4:40, 21:25, 23:45; Acts 2:20, 13:11, 26:13, 27:20; 1 Corinthians 15:41; Ephesians 4:26; James 1:11; Revelation 1:16, 6:12, 7:16, 8:12, 9:2, 10:1, 12:1, 16:8, 19:17, 21:23, 22:5) **is the "greater light"** (Genesis 1:16), **the Heavenly ("Celestial") body of light** (1 Corinthians 15:40-41), **one of "the powers of the Heavens"** (Matthew 24:29), **that rules the "day" time** (Genesis 1:16-18; Job 3:4, 17:12; Psalms 74:16, 139:12; Proverbs 4:18; Isaiah 5:30, 30:26, 60:19; Jeremiah 31:35; John 11:9; Romans 13:12; 1 Thessalonians 5:5), **also called the "morning star"** (Revelation 2:28, 22:16) **or "morning"** (Isaiah 14:12), **and the "day star"** (2 Peter 1:19), **which arises in the "east"** (Exodus 27:13, 38:13; Numbers 2:3, 3:38, 21:11, 32:19, 34:15; Deuteronomy 3:17,27, 4:41,47,49; Joshua 1:15, 4:19, 11:3,8, 12:1a,b,3(x2), 13:5,8,27,32, 16:1,5,6a,b, 17:10, 18:7, 19:12,13,27,34, 20:8,43; Judges 11:18, 21:19; 1 Kings 7:25; 2 Kings 10:33; 1 Chronicles 4:39, 5:9,10, 6:78, 7:28, 9:18,24, 12:15, 26:14,17; 2 Chronicles 4:4, 5:12, 29:4, 31:14; Nehemiah 3:26,29, 12:37; Psalms 50:1, 103:12, 107:3, 113:3; Isaiah 41:2,25, 43:5, 45:6, 46:11, 59:19; Jeremiah 31:40; Daniel 11:44; Amos 8:12; Zechariah 4:14, 8:7; Malachi 1:11; Revelation 7:2, 16:12), **or "sunrising"** (Numbers 21:11; Deuteronomy 4:41,47; Joshua 1:15, 13:5, 19:12,27,34; Judges 20:43), **which is the "east side"** (Judges 11:18, 21:19), **"eastward"** (2 Kings 10:33), **which lets in the light as "windows"** (Isaiah 54:12).

The "east" is the direction that the sun arises from, and is the direction from which the "kings of the east" come from (Revelation 16:12), **and the final Gospel message comes from** (Daniel 11:44).

The Sun is also as a "bridegroom" (Psalms 19:1-6).

These are all a symbol of Jesus (Malachi 4:2), **even the LORD God** (Isaiah 10:17), **who is a "sun" and shield** (Psalms 84:11) **and the "light"** (Psalms 27:1; Isaiah 60:19-20; John 1:9, 8:12; Revelation 21:23), **speaking of His glory** (Isaiah 59:19, 60:19; Luke 2:30-32; Revelation 21:23), **and again a "bridegroom"** (Isaiah 61:10, 62:5; Jeremiah 7:34, 16:9, 25:10, 33:11; Joel 2:16; Matthew 9:15, 25:1,5,6,10; Mark 2:19,20; Luke 5:34,35; John 2:9, 3:29; Revelation 18:23).

Jesus is "the light of the world" (John 1:7,8,9,14, 8:12, 9:5, 11:9; 1 John 1:7), **"the great light"** (Isaiah 9:2; Matthew 4:16; Luke 2:30-32; Acts 22:6).

It is also as "the path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day" (Proverbs 4:18)

Christians, who are disciples of Jesus, are also to be the light (Matthew 5:14; 1 Thessalonians 5:5).

It is also a symbol of the everlasting Gospel (2 Corinthians 4:4-6) **and "life and light"** (2 Timothy 1:10)**, for whatsoever makes manifest is light** (Ephesians 5:13).

Light is also a symbol of the Law or commandments of God (Proverbs 6:23; Isaiah 8:20, 51:4; 1 John 2:8).

The "sun" and its light and heat, can also be a symbol of persecution or tribulation (Matthew 13:6; Mark 4:6; Revelation 7:16, 16:8-9).

Thus when "the Sun" is "darkened" by the "smoke" from out of the "bottomless pit", it means that the sin, idolatry, etc of the Anti Christ's system obscured the view of Jesus Christ, and the everlasting Gospel, distorting it, to "another gospel" (2 Corinthians 11:4; Galatians 1:6-8). **The smoke began to block out the view of Heavenly things and persons, thus darkening the hearts/minds and lives of mankind on earth. There is a period in history called the "dark ages", in which the Papacy arose to power and authority, and obscured the view of the Heavenly ministration of Jesus Christ and the everlasting Gospel.**

Genesis 15:12 KJB - And when the **sun** was going down, a deep sleep fell upon Abram; and, lo, an horror of great darkness fell upon him.

Genesis 15:17 KJB - And it came to pass, that, when the **sun** went down, and it was dark, behold a smoking furnace, and a burning lamp that passed between those pieces.

Genesis 19:23 KJB - The **sun** was risen upon the earth when Lot entered into Zoar.

Genesis 28:11 KJB - And he lighted upon a certain place, and tarried there all night, because the **sun** was set; and he took of the stones of that place, and put *them for* his pillows, and lay down in that place to sleep.

Genesis 32:31 KJB - And as he passed over Penuel the **sun** rose upon him, and he halted upon his thigh.

Genesis 37:9 KJB - And he dreamed yet another dream, and told it his brethren, and said, Behold, I have dreamed a dream more; and, behold, the **sun** and the moon and the eleven stars made obeisance to me.

Exodus 16:21 KJB - And they gathered it every morning, every man according to his eating: and when the **sun** waxed hot, it melted.

Exodus 17:12 KJB - But Moses' hands *were* heavy; and they took a stone, and put *it* under him, and he sat thereon; and Aaron and Hur stayed up his hands, the one on the one side, and the other on the other side; and his hands were steady until the going down of the **sun**.

Exodus 22:3 KJB - If the **sun** be risen upon him, *there shall be* blood*shed* for him; *for* he should make full restitution; if he have nothing, then he shall be sold for his theft.

Exodus 22:26 KJB - If thou at all take thy neighbour's raiment to pledge, thou shalt deliver it unto him by that the **sun** goeth down:

Leviticus 22:7 KJB - And when the **sun** is down, he shall be clean, and shall afterward eat of the holy things; because it *is* his food.

Numbers 2:3 KJB - And on the east side toward the rising of the **sun** shall they of the standard of the camp of Judah pitch throughout their armies: and Nahshon the son of Amminadab *shall be* captain of the children of Judah.

Numbers 25:4 KJB - And the LORD said unto Moses, Take all the heads of the people, and hang them up before the LORD against the **sun**, that the fierce anger of the LORD may be turned away from Israel.

Deuteronomy 4:19 KJB - And lest thou lift up thine eyes unto heaven, and when thou seest the **sun**, and the moon, and the stars,*even* all the host of heaven, shouldest be driven to worship them, and serve them, which the LORD thy God hath divided unto all nations under the whole heaven.

Deuteronomy 11:30 KJB - *Are* they not on the other side Jordan, by the way where the **sun** goeth down, in the land of the Canaanites, which dwell in the champaign over against Gilgal, beside the plains of Moreh?

Deuteronomy 16:6 KJB - But at the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to place his name in, there thou shalt sacrifice the passover at even, at the going down of the **sun**, at the season that thou camest forth out of Egypt.

Deuteronomy 17:3 KJB - And hath gone and served other gods, and worshipped them, either the **sun**, or moon, or any of the host of heaven, which I have not commanded;

Deuteronomy 23:11 KJB - But it shall be, when evening cometh on, he shall wash *himself* with water: and when the **sun** is down, he shall come into the camp *again*.

Deuteronomy 24:13 KJB - In any case thou shalt deliver him the pledge again when the **sun** goeth down, that he may sleep in his own raiment, and bless thee: and it shall be righteousness unto thee before the LORD thy God.

Deuteronomy 24:15 KJB - At his day thou shalt give *him* his hire, neither shall the **sun** go down upon it; for he *is* poor, and setteth his heart upon it: lest he cry against thee unto the LORD, and it be sin unto thee.

Deuteronomy 33:14 KJB - And for the precious fruits *brought forth* by the **sun**, and for the precious things put forth by the moon,

Joshua 1:4 KJB - From the wilderness and this Lebanon even unto the great river, the river Euphrates, all the land of the Hittites, and unto the great sea toward the going down of the **sun**, shall be your coast.

Joshua 8:29 KJB - And the king of Ai he hanged on a tree until eventide: and as soon as the **sun** was down, Joshua commanded that they should take his carcase down from the tree, and cast it at the entering of the gate of the city, and raise thereon a great heap of stones, *that remaineth* unto this day.

Joshua 10:12 KJB - Then spake Joshua to the LORD in the day when the LORD delivered up the Amorites before the children of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, **Sun**, stand thou still upon Gibeon; and thou, Moon, in the valley of Ajalon.

Joshua 10:13 KJB - And the **sun** stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies.*Is* not this written in the book of Jasher? So the **sun** stood still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day.

Joshua 10:27 KJB - And it came to pass at the time of the going down of the **sun**,*t hat* Joshua commanded, and they took them down off the trees, and cast them into the cave wherein they had been hid, and laid great stones in the cave's mouth, *which remain* until this very day.

Joshua 12:1 KJB - Now these *are* the kings of the land, which the children of Israel smote, and possessed their land on the other side Jordan toward the rising of the **sun**, from the river Arnon unto mount Hermon, and all the plain on the east:

Judges 5:31 KJB - So let all thine enemies perish, O LORD: but *let* them that love him *be* as the **sun** when he goeth forth in his might. And the land had rest forty years.

Judges 8:13 KJB - And Gideon the son of Joash returned from battle before the **sun** *was up*,

Judges 9:33 KJB - And it shall be, *that* in the morning, as soon as the **sun** is up, thou shalt rise early, and set upon the city: and, behold, *when* he and the people that *is* with him come out against thee, then mayest thou do to them as thou shalt find occasion.

Judges 14:18 KJB - And the men of the city said unto him on the seventh day before the **sun** went down, What *is* sweeter than honey? and what *is* stronger than a lion? And he said unto them, If ye had not plowed with my heifer, ye had not found out my riddle.

Judges 19:14 KJB - And they passed on and went their way; and the **sun** went down upon them *when they were* by Gibeah, which *belongeth* to Benjamin.

1 Samuel 11:9 KJB - And they said unto the messengers that came, Thus shall ye say unto the men of Jabeshgilead, To morrow, by *that time* the **sun** be hot, ye shall have help. And the messengers came and shewed *it* to the men of Jabesh; and they were glad.

2 Samuel 2:24 KJB - Joab also and Abishai pursued after Abner: and the **sun** went down when they were come to the hill of Ammah, that *lieth* before Giah by the way of the wilderness of Gibeon.

2 Samuel 3:35 KJB - And when all the people came to cause David to eat meat while it was yet day, David sware, saying, So do God to me, and more also, if I taste bread, or ought else, till the **sun** be down.

2 Samuel 12:11 KJB - Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will raise up evil against thee out of thine own house, and I will take thy wives before thine eyes, and give *them* unto thy neighbour, and he shall lie with thy wives in the sight of this **sun**.

2 Samuel 12:12 KJB - For thou didst*it* secretly: but I will do this thing before all Israel, and before the **sun**.

2 Samuel 23:4 KJB - And *he shall be* as the light of the morning, *when* the **sun** riseth, *even* a morning without clouds;*as* the tender grass *springing* out of the earth by clear shining after rain.

1 Kings 22:36 KJB - And there went a proclamation throughout the host about the going down of the **sun**, saying, Every man to his city, and every man to his own country.

2 Kings 3:22 KJB - And they rose up early in the morning, and the **sun** shone upon the water, and the Moabites saw the water on the other side *as* red as blood:

2 Kings 23:5 KJB - And he put down the idolatrous priests, whom the kings of Judah had ordained to burn incense in the high places in the cities of Judah, and in the places round about Jerusalem; them also that burned incense unto Baal, to the **sun**, and to the moon, and to the planets, and to all the host of heaven.

2 Kings 23:11 KJB - And he took away the horses that the kings of Judah had given to the **sun**, at the entering in of the house of the LORD, by the chamber of Nathanmelech the chamberlain, which *was* in the suburbs, and burned the chariots of the **sun** with fire.

2 Chronicles 18:34 KJB - And the battle increased that day: howbeit the king of Israel stayed *himself* up in *his* chariot against the Syrians until the even: and about the time of the **sun** going down he died.

Nehemiah 7:3 KJB - And I said unto them, Let not the gates of Jerusalem be opened until the **sun** be hot; and while they stand by, let them shut the doors, and bar*them*: and appoint watches of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, every one in his watch, and every one *to be* over against his house.

Job 8:16 KJB - He *is* green before the **sun**, and his branch shooteth forth in his garden.

Job 9:7 KJB - Which commandeth the **sun**, and it riseth not; and sealeth up the stars.

Job 30:28 KJB - I went mourning without the **sun**: I stood up, *and* I cried in the congregation.

Job 31:26 KJB - If I beheld the **sun** when it shined, or the moon walking *in* brightness;

Psalms 19:4 KJB - Their line is gone out through all the earth, and their words to the end of the world. In them hath he set a tabernacle for the **sun**,

Psalms 50:1 KJB - [[A Psalm of Asaph.]] The mighty God,*even* the LORD, hath spoken, and called the earth from the rising of the **sun** unto the going down thereof.

Psalms 58:8 KJB - As a snail *which* melteth, let *every one of them* pass away:*like* the untimely birth of a woman, *that* they may not see the **sun**.

Psalms 72:5 KJB - They shall fear thee as long as the **sun** and moon endure, throughout all generations.

Psalms 72:17 KJB - His name shall endure for ever: his name shall be continued as long as the **sun**: and *men* shall be blessed in him: all nations shall call him blessed.

Psalms 74:16 KJB - The day *is* thine, the night also *is* thine: thou hast prepared the light and the **sun**.

Psalms 84:11 KJB - For the LORD God *is* a **sun** and shield: the LORD will give grace and glory: no good *thing* will he withhold from them that walk uprightly.

Psalms 89:36 KJB - His seed shall endure for ever, and his throne as the **sun** before me.

Psalms 104:19 KJB - He appointed the moon for seasons: the **sun** knoweth his going down.

Psalms 104:22 KJB - The **sun** ariseth, they gather themselves together, and lay them down in their dens.

Psalms 113:3 KJB - From the rising of the **sun** unto the going down of the same the LORD'S name *is* to be praised.

Psalms 121:6 KJB - The **sun** shall not smite thee by day, nor the moon by night.

Psalms 136:8 KJB - The **sun** to rule by day: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

Psalms 148:3 KJB - Praise ye him, **sun** and moon: praise him, all ye stars of light.

Ecclesiastes 1:3 KJB - What profit hath a man of all his labour which he taketh under the **sun**?

Ecclesiastes 1:5 KJB - The **sun** also ariseth, and the **sun** goeth down, and hasteth to his place where he arose.

Ecclesiastes 1:9 KJB - The thing that hath been, it *is that* which shall be; and that which is done *is* that which shall be done: and *there is* no new *thing* under the **sun**.

Ecclesiastes 1:14 KJB - I have seen all the works that are done under the **sun**; and, behold, all *is* vanity and vexation of spirit.

Ecclesiastes 2:11 KJB - Then I looked on all the works that my hands had wrought, and on the labour that I had laboured to do: and, behold, all *was* vanity and vexation of spirit, and *there was* no profit under the **sun**.

Ecclesiastes 2:17 KJB - Therefore I hated life; because the work that is wrought under the **sun** *is* grievous unto me: for all *is* vanity and vexation of spirit.

Ecclesiastes 2:18 KJB - Yea, I hated all my labour which I had taken under the **sun**: because I should leave it unto the man that shall be after me.

Ecclesiastes 2:19 KJB - And who knoweth whether he shall be a wise*man* or a fool? yet shall he have rule over all my labour wherein I have laboured, and wherein I have shewed myself wise under the **sun**. This *is* also vanity.

Ecclesiastes 2:20 KJB - Therefore I went about to cause my heart to despair of all the labour which I took under the **sun**.

Ecclesiastes 2:22 KJB - For what hath man of all his labour, and of the vexation of his heart, wherein he hath laboured under the **sun**?

Ecclesiastes 3:16 KJB - And moreover I saw under the **sun** the place of judgment, *that* wickedness *was* there; and the place of righteousness, *that* iniquity*was* there.

Ecclesiastes 4:1 KJB - So I returned, and considered all the oppressions that are done under the **sun**: and behold the tears of *such as were* oppressed, and they had no comforter; and on the side of their oppressors *there was* power; but they had no comforter.

Ecclesiastes 4:3 KJB - Yea, better *is he* than both they, which hath not yet been, who hath not seen the evil work that is done under the **sun**.

Ecclesiastes 4:7 KJB - Then I returned, and I saw vanity under the **sun**.

Ecclesiastes 4:15 KJB - I considered all the living which walk under the **sun**, with the second child that shall stand up in his stead.

Ecclesiastes 5:13 KJB - There is a sore evil*which* I have seen under the **sun**,*namely*, riches kept for the owners thereof to their hurt.

Ecclesiastes 5:18 KJB - Behold *that* which I have seen:*it is* good and comely*for one* to eat and to drink, and to enjoy the good of all his labour that he taketh under the **sun** all the days of his life, which God giveth him: for it *is* his portion.

Ecclesiastes 6:1 KJB - There is an evil which I have seen under the **sun**, and it *is* common among men:

Ecclesiastes 6:5 KJB - Moreover he hath not seen the **sun**, nor known *any thing*: this hath more rest than the other.

Ecclesiastes 6:12 KJB - For who knoweth what *is* good for man in *this* life, all the days of his vain life which he spendeth as a shadow? for who can tell a man what shall be after him under the **sun**?

Ecclesiastes 7:11 KJB - Wisdom *is* good with an inheritance: and *by it there is* profit to them that see the **sun**.

Ecclesiastes 8:9 KJB - All this have I seen, and applied my heart unto every work that is done under the **sun**: *there is* a time wherein one man ruleth over another to his own hurt.

Ecclesiastes 8:15 KJB - Then I commended mirth, because a man hath no better thing under the **sun**, than to eat, and to drink, and to be merry: for that shall abide with him of his labour the days of his life, which God giveth him under the **sun**.

Ecclesiastes 8:17 KJB - Then I beheld all the work of God, that a man cannot find out the work that is done under the **sun**: because though a man labour to seek *it* out, yet he shall not find *it*; yea further; though a wise*man* think to know *it*, yet shall he not be able to find *it*.

Ecclesiastes 9:3 KJB - This *is* an evil among all *things* that are done under the **sun**, that *there is* one event unto all: yea, also the heart of the sons of men is full of evil, and madness*is* in their heart while they live, and after that *they go* to the dead.

Ecclesiastes 9:6 KJB - Also their love, and their hatred, and their envy, is now perished; neither have they any more a portion for ever in any *thing* that is done under the **sun**.

Ecclesiastes 9:9 KJB - Live joyfully with the wife whom thou lovest all the days of the life of thy vanity, which he hath given thee under the **sun**, all the days of thy vanity: for that *is* thy portion in *this* life, and in thy labour which thou takest under the **sun**.

Ecclesiastes 9:11 KJB - I returned, and saw under the **sun**, that the race*is* not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill; but time and chance happeneth to them all.

Ecclesiastes 9:13 KJB - This wisdom have I seen also under the **sun**, and it *seemed* great unto me:

Ecclesiastes 10:5 KJB -There is an evil *which* I have seen under the **sun**, as an error *which* proceedeth from the ruler:

Ecclesiastes 11:7 KJB - Truly the light *is* sweet, and a pleasant *thing it is* for the eyes to behold the **sun**:

Ecclesiastes 12:2 KJB - While the **sun**, or the light, or the moon, or the stars, be not darkened, nor the clouds return after the rain:

Song of Songs 1:6 KJB - Look not upon me, because I *am* black, because the **sun** hath looked upon me: my mother's children were angry with me; they made me the keeper of the vineyards; *but* mine own vineyard have I not kept.

Song of Songs 6:10 KJB - Who *is* she *that* looketh forth as the morning, fair as the moon, clear as the **sun**, *and* terrible as *an army* with banners?

Isaiah 13:10 KJB - For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the **sun** shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine.

Isaiah 24:23 KJB - Then the moon shall be confounded, and the **sun** ashamed, when the LORD of hosts shall reign in mount Zion, and in Jerusalem, and before his ancients gloriously.

Isaiah 30:26 KJB - Moreover the light of the moon shall be as the light of the **sun**, and the light of the **sun** shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in the day that the LORD bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the stroke of their wound.

Isaiah 38:8 KJB - Behold, I will bring again the shadow of the degrees, which is gone down in the **sun** dial of Ahaz, ten degrees backward. So the **sun** returned ten degrees, by which degrees it was gone down.

Isaiah 41:25 KJB - I have raised up *one* from the north, and he shall come: from the rising of the **sun** shall he call upon my name: and he shall come upon princes as *upon* morter, and as the potter treadeth clay.

Isaiah 45:6 KJB - That they may know from the rising of the **sun**, and from the west, that *there is* none beside me. I *am* the LORD, and *there is* none else.

Isaiah 49:10 KJB - They shall not hunger nor thirst; neither shall the heat nor **sun** smite them: for he that hath mercy on them shall lead them, even by the springs of water shall he guide them.

Isaiah 59:19 KJB - So shall they fear the name of the LORD from the west, and his glory from the rising of the **sun**. When the enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the LORD shall lift up a standard against him.

Isaiah 60:19 KJB - The **sun** shall be no more thy light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee: but the LORD shall be unto thee an everlasting light, and thy God thy glory.

Isaiah 60:20 KJB - Thy **sun** shall no more go down; neither shall thy moon withdraw itself: for the LORD shall be thine everlasting light, and the days of thy mourning shall be ended.

Jeremiah 8:2 KJB - And they shall spread them before the **sun**, and the moon, and all the host of heaven, whom they have loved, and whom they have served, and after whom they have walked, and whom they have sought, and whom they have worshipped: they shall not be gathered, nor be buried; they shall be for dung upon the face of the earth.

Jeremiah 15:9 KJB - She that hath borne seven languisheth: she hath given up the ghost; her **sun** is gone down while *it was* yet day: she hath been ashamed and confounded: and the residue of them will I deliver to the sword before their enemies, saith the LORD.

Jeremiah 31:35 KJB - Thus saith the LORD, which giveth the **sun** for a light by day,*and* the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar; The LORD of hosts*is* his name:

Ezekiel 8:16 KJB - And he brought me into the inner court of the LORD'S house, and, behold, at the door of the temple of the LORD, between the porch and the altar,*were* about five and twenty men, with their backs toward the temple of the LORD, and their faces toward the east; and they worshipped the **sun** toward the east.

Ezekiel 32:7 KJB - And when I shall put thee out, I will cover the heaven, and make the stars thereof dark; I will cover the **sun** with a cloud, and the moon shall not give her light.

Daniel 6:14 KJB - Then the king, when he heard *these* words, was sore displeased with himself, and set *his* heart on Daniel to deliver him: and he laboured till the going down of the **sun** to deliver him.

Joel 2:10 KJB - The earth shall quake before them; the heavens shall tremble: the **sun** and the moon shall be dark, and the stars shall withdraw their shining:

Joel 2:31 KJB - The **sun** shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and the terrible day of the LORD come.

Joel 3:15 KJB - The **sun** and the moon shall be darkened, and the stars shall withdraw their shining.

Amos 8:9 KJB - And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord GOD, that I will cause the **sun** to go down at noon, and I will darken the earth in the clear day:

Jonah 4:8 KJB - And it came to pass, when the **sun** did arise, that God prepared a vehement east wind; and the **sun** beat upon the head of Jonah, that he fainted, and wished in himself to die, and said,*It is* better for me to die than to live.

Micah 3:6 KJB - Therefore night *shall be* unto you, that ye shall not have a vision; and it shall be dark unto you, that ye shall not divine; and the **sun** shall go down over the prophets, and the day shall be dark over them.

Nahum 3:17 KJB - Thy crowned *are* as the locusts, and thy captains as the great grasshoppers, which camp in the hedges in the cold day, *but* when the **sun** ariseth they flee away, and their place is not known where they *are*.

Habakkuk 3:11 KJB - The **sun** *and* moon stood still in their habitation: at the light of thine arrows they went, *and* at the shining of thy glittering spear.

Malachi 1:11 KJB - For from the rising of the **sun** even unto the going down of the same my name*shall be* great among the Gentiles; and in every place incense*shall be* offered unto my name, and a pure offering: for my name*shall be* great among the heathen, saith the LORD of hosts.

Malachi 4:2 KJB - But unto you that fear my name shall the **Sun** of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall.

Matthew 5:45 KJB - That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his **sun** to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust.

Matthew 13:6 KJB - And when the **sun** was up, they were scorched; and because they had no root, they withered away.

Matthew 13:43 KJB - Then shall the righteous shine forth as the **sun** in the kingdom of their Father. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

Matthew 17:2 KJB - And was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the **sun**, and his raiment was white as the light.

Matthew 24:29 KJB - Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the **sun** be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken:

Mark 1:32 KJB - And at even, when the **sun** did set, they brought unto him all that were diseased, and them that were possessed with devils.

Mark 4:6 KJB - But when the **sun** was up, it was scorched; and because it had no root, it withered away.

Mark 13:24 KJB - But in those days, after that tribulation, the **sun** shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light,

Mark 16:2 KJB - And very early in the morning the first*day* of the week, they came unto the sepulchre at the rising of the **sun**.

Luke 4:40 KJB - Now when the **sun** was setting, all they that had any sick with divers diseases brought them unto him; and he laid his hands on every one of them, and healed them.

Luke 21:25 KJB - And there shall be signs in the **sun**, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring;

Luke 23:45 KJB - And the **sun** was darkened, and the veil of the temple was rent in the midst.

Acts 2:20 KJB - The **sun** shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before that great and notable day of the Lord come:

Acts 13:11 KJB - And now, behold, the hand of the Lord*is* upon thee, and thou shalt be blind, not seeing the **sun** for a season. And immediately there fell on him a mist and a darkness; and he went about seeking some to lead him by the hand.

Acts 26:13 KJB - At midday, O king, I saw in the way a light from heaven, above the brightness of the **sun**, shining round about me and them which journeyed with me.

Acts 27:20 KJB - And when neither **sun** nor stars in many days appeared, and no small tempest lay on*us*, all hope that we should be saved was then taken away.

1 Corinthians 15:41 KJB - *There is* one glory of the **sun**, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: for *one* star differeth from*another* star in glory.

Ephesians 4:26 KJB - Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the **sun** go down upon your wrath:

James 1:11 KJB - For the **sun** is no sooner risen with a burning heat, but it withereth the grass, and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his ways.

Revelation 1:6 KJB - And he had in his right hand seven stars: and out of his mouth went a sharp twoedged sword: and his countenance*was* as the **sun** shineth in his strength.

Revelation 6:12 KJB - And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and, lo, there was a great earthquake; and the **sun** became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood;

Revelation 7:16 KJB - They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the **sun** light on them, nor any heat.

Revelation 8:12 KJB - And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the **sun** was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars; so as the third part of them was darkened, and the day shone not for a third part of it, and the night likewise.

Revelation 9:2 KJB - And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the **sun** and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

Revelation 10:1 KJB - And I saw another mighty angel come down from heaven, clothed with a cloud: and a rainbow *was* upon his head, and his face *was* as it were the **sun**, and his feet as pillars of fire:

Revelation 12:1 KJB - And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the **sun**, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars:

Revelation 16:8 KJB - And the fourth angel poured out his vial upon the **sun**; and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire.

Revelation 19:17 KJB - And I saw an angel standing in the **sun**; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God;

Revelation 21:23 KJB - And the city had no need of the **sun**, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb *is* the light thereof.

Revelation 22:5 KJB - And there shall be no night there; and they need no candle, neither light of the **sun**; for the Lord God giveth them light: and they shall reign for ever and ever.

Proverbs 4:18 KJB - But the path of the just *is* as **the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day**.

Isaiah 14:12 KJB - How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of **the morning**! *how* art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations!

Revelation 2:28 KJB - And I will give him the **morning star**.

Revelation 22:16 KJB - I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, *and* the bright and **morning star**.

2 Peter 1:19 KJB - We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the **day** dawn, and the **daystar** arise in your hearts:

Matthew 28:1 KJB - In the end of the sabbath, as it began to **dawn** toward the first ***day*** of the week, came Mary Magdalene and the other Mary to see the sepulchre.

2 Peter 1:19 KJB - We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the **day dawn**, and the **day** star arise in your hearts:

Genesis 1:16 KJB - And God made two great lights; the **greater light** to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: *he made* the stars also.

Genesis 1:17 KJB - And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth,

Genesis 1:18 KJB - And to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that *it was* good.

Matthew 24:29 KJB - Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall **the sun** be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and **the powers of the heavens** shall be shaken:

Matthew 5:14 KJB - **Ye [christians] are the light of the world**. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid.

1 Thessalonians 5:5 KJB - **Ye are all the children of the light, and the children of the day**: we are not of the night, nor of darkness.

John 1:7 KJB - The same came for a witness, to bear witness of **the Light**, that all *men* through him might believe.

John 1:8 KJB - He was not that **Light**, but *was sent* to bear witness of that **Light**.

John 1:9 KJB - *That* was **the true Light**, which **lighteth** every man that cometh into the world.

John 1:14 KJB - And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we **beheld his glory**, the **glory** as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.

John 8:12 KJB - Then spake **Jesus** again unto them, saying, **I am the light of the world**: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have **the light of life**.

John 9:5 KJB - As long as I am in the world, I am [Jesus] **the light of the world**.

John 11:9 KJB - Jesus answered, Are there not twelve hours in **the day**? If any man walk in **the day**, he stumbleth not, because he seeth **the light of this world**.

Isaiah 9:2 KJB - The people that walked in darkness have seen a **great light**: they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the **light** shined.

Matthew 4:16 KJB - The people which sat in darkness saw **great light**; and to them which sat in the region and shadow of death **light** is sprung up.

Acts 22:6 KJB - And it came to pass, that, as I made my journey, and was come nigh unto Damascus about noon, suddenly there shone from heaven a **great light** round about me.

Luke 2:30 KJB - For mine eyes have seen **thy salvation**,

Luke 2:31 KJB - Which thou hast prepared before the face of all people;

Luke 2:32 KJB - **A light to lighten** the Gentiles, and **the glory of** thy people Israel.

2 Corinthians 4:4 KJB - In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest **the light of the glorious gospel of Christ**, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.

Ephesians 5:13 KJB - But all things that are reproved are made manifest by the **light: for whatsoever doth make manifest is light**.

G2246 - ἥλιος (*hēlios*)

Matthew 5:45, 13:6, 17:2, 24:29;

Mark 1:32, 4:6, 13:24, 16:2;
Luke 4:40, 21:25, 23:45;
Acts 2:20, 13:11, 26:13, 27:20;
1 Corinthians 15:41;
Ephesians 4:26;
James 1:11;
Revelation 1:16, 6:12, 7:2,16, 8:12, 9:2, 10:1, 12:1, 16:8,12, 19:17, 21:23, 22:5

"sun" - Matthew 5:45, 13:6, 17:2, 24:29; Mark 1:32, 4:6, 13:24, 16:2; Luke 4:40, 21:25, 23:45; Acts 2:20, 13:11, 26:13, 27:20; 1 Corinthians 15:41; Ephesians 4:26; James 1:11; Revelation 1:16, 6:12, 7:16, 8:12, 9:2, 10:1, 12:1, 16:8, 19:17, 21:23, 22:5

"the east +" - Revelation 7:2, 16:12

G5459 - φωσφόρος (*phōsphoros*)

2 Peter 1:19

"day star" - 2 Peter 1:19

H8121 - שֶׁמֶשׁ (*šemeš*)

Genesis 15:12,17, 19:23, 28:11, 32:31, 37:9;
Exodus 16:21, 17:12, 22:3,26;
Leviticus 22:7;
Numbers 21:11, 25:4;
Deuteronomy 4:19,41,47, 11:30, 16:6, 17:3, 23:11, 24:13,15, 33:14;
Joshua 1:4,15, 8:29, 10:12,13(x2),27, 12:1, 13:5, 19:12,27,34, 23:4;
Judges 5:31, 9:33, 11:18, 19:14, 20:43, 21:19;
1 Samuel 11:9;
2 Samuel 2:24, 3:35, 12:11,12, 23:4;
1 Kings 22:36;
2 Kings 3:22, 10:33, 23:5,11(x2);
2 Chronicles 18:34;
Nehemiah 7:3;
Job 8:16;
Psalms 19:4, 50:1, 58:8, 72:5,17, 74:16, 84:11, 89:36, 104:19,22, 113:3, 121:6, 136:8, 148:3;

Ecclesiastes 1:3,5(x2),9,14, 2:11,17,18,19,20,22, 3:16, 4:1,3,7,15, 5:13,18, 6:1,5,12, 7:11, 8:9,15(x2),17, 9:3,6,9(x2),11,13, 10:5, 11:7, 12:2;
Song of Songs 1:6;
Isaiah 13:10, 38:8(x2), 41:25, 45:6, 49:10, 54:12, 59:19, 60:19,20;
Jeremiah 8:2, 15:9, 31:35;
Ezekiel 8:16, 32:7;
Joel 2:10,31, 3:15;
Amos 8:9;
Jonah 4:8(x2);
Micah 3:6;
Nahum 3:17;
Habakkuk 3:11;
Zechariah 8:7
Malachi 1:11, 4:2

"Sun" - Genesis 15:12,17, 19:23, 28:11, 32:31, 37:9; Exodus 16:21, 17:12, 22:3,26; Leviticus 22:7; Numbers 25:4; Deuteronomy 4:19, 11:30, 16:6, 17:3, 23:11, 24:13,15, 33:14; Joshua 1:4, 8:29, 10:12,13(x2),27, 12:1; Judges 5:31, 9:33, 19:14; 1 Samuel 11:9; 2 Samuel 2:24, 3:35, 12:11,12, 23:4; 1 Kings 22:36; 2 Kings 3:22, 23:5,11(x2); 2 Chronicles 18:34; Nehemiah 7:3; Job 8:16; Psalms 19:4, 50:1, 58:8, 72:5,17, 74:16, 84:11, 89:36, 104:19,22, 113:3, 121:6, 136:8, 148:3; Ecclesiastes 1:3,5(x2),9,14, 2:11,17,18,19,20,22, 3:16, 4:1,3,7,15, 5:13,18, 6:1,5,12, 7:11, 8:9,15(x2),17, 9:3,6,9(x2),11,13, 10:5, 11:7, 12:2; Song of Songs 1:6; Isaiah 13:10, 38:8(x2), 41:25, 45:6, 49:10, 59:19, 60:19,20; Jeremiah 8:2, 15:9, 31:35; Ezekiel 8:16, 32:7; Joel 2:10,31, 3:15; Amos 8:9; Jonah 4:8(x2); Micah 3:6; Nahum 3:17; Habakkuk 3:11; Malachi 1:11, 4:2

"sunrising" - Numbers 21:11; Deuteronomy 4:41,47; Joshua 1:15, 13:5, 19:12,27,34; Judges 20:43

"westward +" - Joshua 23:4

"west +" - Zechariah 8:7

"east side" - Judges 11:18, 21:19

"eastward" - 2 Kings 10:33

"thy windows" - Isaiah 54:12

H4217 - מִזְרָח (mizrāḥ)

Exodus 27:13, 38:13;
Numbers 2:3, 3:38, 21:11, 32:19, 34:15;
Deuteronomy 3:17,27, 4:41,47,49;
Joshua 1:15, 4:19, 11:3,8, 12:1a,b,3(x2), 13:5,8,27,32, 16:1,5,6a,b, 17:10, 18:7, 19:12,13,27,34, 20:8,43;
Judges 11:18, 21:19;
1 Kings 7:25;
2 Kings 10:33;
1 Chronicles 4:39, 5:9,10, 6:78, 7:28, 9:18,24, 12:15, 26:14,17;
2 Chronicles 4:4, 5:12, 29:4, 31:14;
Nehemiah 3:26,29, 12:37;
Psalms 50:1, 103:12, 107:3, 113:3;
Isaiah 41:2,25, 43:5, 45:6, 46:11, 59:19;
Jeremiah 31:40;
Daniel 11:44;
Amos 8:12;
Zechariah 4:14, 8:7;
Malachi 1:11

"eastward" - Exodus 27:13, 38:13; Numbers 3:38, 32:19; Deuteronomy 3:17,27, 4:49; Joshua 11:8, 13:8,27,32, 16:6a, 20:8; 2 Kings 10:33; 1 Chronicles 5:9, 7:28, 9:18, 26:14,17; Nehemiah 12:37

"toward the rising of the sun" - Numbers 2:3; Joshua 12:1a

"toward the sunrising +" - Numbers 21:11, 34:15; Deuteronomy 4:41,47; Joshua 1:15, 13:5, 19:12,27,34; Judges 20:43

"from the rising" - Psalms 50:1, 113:3; Isaiah 41:25, 45:6, 59:19; Malachi 1:11

"the east" - 1 Chronicles 5:10; 2 Chronicles 29:4; Nehemiah 3:29; Psalms 103:12, 107:3; Isaiah 41:2, 43:5, 46:11; Amos 8:12; Zechariah 8:7

"in the east" - Joshua 4:19

"on the east" - Joshua 11:3, 12:1b,3(x2), 16:1,5,6b, 17:10, 18:7, 19:13

"the east side" - Judges 11:18, 21:19; 1 Chronicles 4:39, 6:78

"toward the east" - 1 Kings 7:25; 1 Chronicles 9:24, 12:15; 2 Chronicles 4:4, 31:14; Nehemiah 3:26; Jeremiah 31:40; Daniel 11:44; Zechariah 4:14

"the east end" - 2 Chronicles 5:12

"... Yes, **the divine light was shining through the words spoken, which were indeed to many who heard on that morning the Light of life, dawning upon their darkened understanding. As the sun was climbing up into the heavens, the Sun of righteousness was pouring into their darkened minds, enlightening their souls with its healing beams**. Christ was lifting the standard to which the people would flock, and among those who listened were fishermen who were to become the prime ministers of His kingdom. For time and for eternity the foundation of His spiritual enterprise was being laid. **The truths** there uttered would go to the farthest part of the earth. ..." - 20 LtMs, Lt 329a, 1905, par. 14 - https://text.egwwritings.org/read/14070.8117020

"... **The bright beams of the Sun of Righteousness may shine into the darkened chambers of their minds**. It is their privilege to have the life that measures with the life of God. Plant in their minds uplifting, ennobling thoughts. **Live before them lives that will make plain the difference between vice and purity, darkness and light. Let them read in your lives what it means to be a Christian**. The chain that has been let down from the throne of God is long enough to reach to the lowest depths. **Christ is able to lift the most sinful out of the pit of degradation**, and to place them where they will be acknowledged as children of God, heirs with Christ to an immortal inheritance. ..." - 7 Testimonies, 228.4 - https://text.egwwritings.org/read/117.1287

"... **When the sinner feels his need of the Sun of Righteousness**, when he comes to Jesus, saying, “Lord, I am sinful, unworthy, hopeless, and helpless; save me, or I perish,” he is accepted in the Beloved. He learns what it means to sit in heavenly places in Christ Jesus. **God says, “Let there be light,” and there is light. The heart once darkened by sin is irradiated by the presence of Him who is the light of life**. ..." - Signs of the Times, May 28, 1902, par. 5 - https://text.egwwritings.org/read/820.18086

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 2-4 (AIR)]

Revelation 9:2 KJB - And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the **air** were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

"air" -

The "air" is where the birds or fowl of the earth fly, the very atmosphere we breathe (Genesis 1:26,28,30, 2:19,20, 6:7, 7:3, 9:2; Deuteronomy 4:17, 28:26; 1 Samuel 17:44,46; 2 Samuel 21:10; 1 Kings 14:11, 16:4, 21:24; Job 4:16, 12:7, 28:21; Psalms 8:8; Proverbs 30:19; Ecclesiastes 10:20; Matthew 6:26, 8:20, 13:32; Mark 4:4,32; Luke 8:5, 9:58, 13:19; Acts 10:12, 11:6, 22:23; 1 Corinthians 9:26, 14:9; Ephesians 2:2; 1 Thessalonians 4:17; Revelation 9:2, 16:17) **known as the first "heaven"** (Genesis 1:1,8,9,20, 6:17, 7:11,19,23, 8:2, 27:28,39, 49:25; Exodus 9:8,10,22,23, 10:21,22, 16:4; Leviticus 26:19; Deuteronomy 1:28, 4:11, 9:1; 2 Samuel 18:9; 1 Kings 8:35, 18:45; 2 Kings 7:2,19, 14:27; 1 Chronicles 21:16; 2 Chronicles 2:6, 6:26, 7:13; Nehemiah 1:9, 9:6; Job 2:12, 28:24, 35:11, 37:3, 38:29,37, 41:11; Psalms 77:18, 78:23,26, 79:2, 104:12, 107:26, 115:16, 147:8; Proverbs 23:5; Ecclesiastes 1:13, 2:3, 3:1; Isaiah 13:5, 40:12, 55:10; Jeremiah 8:7, 15:3, 16:4, 19:7, 34:20, 49:36, 51:9,15,48; Lamentations 4:19; Ezekiel 8:3, 29:5, 31:6,13, 32:4, 38:20; Daniel 2:38, 4:11,12,15,20,21,22,23,25,33, 5:21, 7:2,27, 8:8, 9:12, 11:4; Hosea 2:18, 4:3, 7:12; Amos 9:2,6; Zephaniah 1:3; Haggai 1:10; Zechariah 2:6, 5:9; Malachi 3:10; Matthew 5:18, 24:31,35; Mark 13:27,31; Luke 4:25, 16:17, 17:24, 21:33; Acts 2:5, 4:12, 14:17; Colossians 1:23; James 5:18; Revelation 6:14, 11:6, 19:17, 20:11, 21:1) **or "sky"** (Matthew 16:2,3(x2); Luke 12:56; Hebrews 11:12), **and is contrasted to that which is beneath, such as the earth and worldly waters.**

It references things, like "courage" (Joshua 2:11), **which are of the "spirit"** (Genesis 1:2, 6:3, 41:8,38, 45:27; Exodus 6:9, 28:3, 31:3, 35:21,31; Numbers 5:14(x2),30, 11:17,25(x2),26,29, 14:24, 24:2, 27:18; Deuteronomy 2:30, 34:9; Joshua 5:1; Judges 3:10, 6:34, 9:23, 11:29, 13:25, 14:6,19, 15:14,19; 1 Samuel 1:15, 10:6,10, 11:6, 16:13,14(x2),15,16,23(x2), 18:10, 19:9,20,23, 30:12; 2 Samuel 23:2; 1 Kings 10:5, 18:12, 21:5, 22:21,22,23,24; 2 Kings 2:9,15,16; 1 Chronicles 5:26(x2), 12:18, 28:12; 2 Chronicles 9:4, 15:1, 18:20,21,22,23, 20:14, 21:16, 24:20, 36:22; Ezra 1:1,5; Nehemiah 9:20,30; Job 4:15, 6:4, 7:11, 10:12, 15:13, 20:3, 21:4, 26:13, 27:3, 32:8,18, 33:4,14; Psalms 31:5, 32:2, 34:18, 51:10,11,12,17, 76:12, 77:3,6, 78:8, 104:30, 106:33, 142:3, 143:3,7,10; Proverbs 1:23, 11:13, 14:29, 15:4,13, 16:18,19,32, 17:22,27, 18:14, 25:28, 29:23; Ecclesiastes 1:14,17, 2:11,17,26, 3:21(x2), 4:4,6,16, 6:9, 7:8(x2),9, 8:8(x2), 10:4, 11:5, 12:7; Isaiah 4:4(x2), 11:2(x4), 19:3,14, 26:9, 28:6, 29:10,24, 30:1, 31:3, 32:15, 34:16, 38:16, 40:7,13, 42:1,5, 44:3, 48:16, 54:6, 57:15(x2),16, 59:19,21, 61:1,3, 63:10,11,14, 65:14, 66:2; Jeremiah 51:11; Ezekiel 1:12,20(x3),21, 2:2, 3:12,14(x2),24, 8:3, 10:17, 11:1,6,19,24(x2), 13:3, 18:31, 21:7, 36:26,27, 37:1,14, 39:29, 43:5; Daniel 2:1,3; Hosea 4:12, 5:4; Joel 2:28,29; Micah 2:7,11, 3:8; Haggai 1:14(x3), 2:5; Zechariah 6:8, 7:12, 12:1,10, 13:2; Malachi 2:15(x2),16), **even the "breath" of God or other** (Genesis 6:17, 7:15; 2 Samuel 22:16; Job 9:18, 12:10, 15:30, 17:1, 19:17; Psalms 18:15, 33:6, 104:29, 135:17, 146:4; Ecclesiastes 3:19; Isaiah 11:4, 30:28, 33:11; Jeremiah 10:14, 51:17; Lamentations 4:20; Ezekiel 37:5,6,8,9,10; Habakkuk 2:19), **even things of the "mind" or heart** (Genesis 26:35; Proverbs 29:11; Ezekiel 11:5, 20:32; Habakkuk 1:11).

It also references things "spiritual" (Hosea 9:7) **or "heavenly** (Luke 11:13), **and thus of the Holy Spirit of heaven** (Genesis 1:1,2, 2:7; Job 33:4; Isaiah 42:5; Ezekiel 37:5-10; John 3:8, 20:22; Acts 2:2,3,5).

Air can also refer to "wind" (Genesis 8:1; Exodus 10:13(x2),19, 14:21, 15:10; Numbers 11:31; 2 Samuel 22:11; 1 Kings 18:45, 19:11(x3); 2 Kings 3:17; Job 1:19, 6:26, 7:7, 8:2, 21:18, 30:15,22, 37:21; Psalms 1:4, 18:10,42, 35:5, 48:7, 78:39, 83:13, 103:16, 104:3, 107:25, 135:7, 147:18, 148:8; Proverbs 11:29, 25:14,33, 27:16, 30:4; Ecclesiastes 1:6(x2), 5:16, 11:4; Isaiah 7:2, 11:15, 17:13, 26:18, 27:8, 32:2, 41:16,29, 57:13, 64:6; Jeremiah 2:24, 4:11,12, 5:13, 10:13, 13:24, 14:6, 18:17, 22:22, 51:1,16; Ezekiel 5:2, 12:14, 13:11,13, 17:10, 19:12, 27:26, 37:9(x2); Hosea 4:19, 8:7, 12:1, 13:15; Amos 4:13; Jonah 1:4, 4:8; Zechariah 5:9) **or "winds"** (Job 28:25; Jeremiah 49:32,36(x2); Ezekiel 5:10,12, 17:21, 37:9; Daniel 8:8, 11:4; Zechariah 2:6), **and thus speak of "every wind of doctrine"** (Ephesians 4:14), **or teaching of Heaven.**

No "air" (Job 41:16) **can come between the scales of Leviathan (devil), it is because the Holy Ghost can no longer breach the pride of his spirit/mind/heart** (Job 41:15-17; Ephesians 2:2) **thereof.**

Just as the "sun" (Jesus, Gospel, truth, commandments of God, etc) was obscured by the "cloud" of sin of the Papal Antichrist, so too the things of Heaven (Psalms 119:89; Isaiah 26:3; Matthew 5:48, 6:9; John 3:13; Philippians 3:19-20), **of God, and of the Holy Ghost, and the spiritual and heavenly teachings thereof, and the atmosphere or mind/spirit/heart of mankind** (Luke 17:21) **was darkened.**

Genesis 1:26 KJB - And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the **air**, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

Genesis 1:28 KJB - And God blessed them, and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the **air**, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth.

Genesis 1:30 KJB - And to every beast of the earth, and to every fowl of the **air**, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein *there is* life,*I have given* every green herb for meat: and it was so.

Genesis 2:19 KJB - And out of the ground the LORD God formed every beast of the field, and every fowl of the **air**; and brought*them* unto Adam to see what he would call them: and whatsoever Adam called every living creature, that*was* the name thereof.

Genesis 2:20 KJB - And Adam gave names to all cattle, and to the fowl of the **air**, and to every beast of the field; but for Adam there was not found an help meet for him.

Genesis 6:7 KJB - And the LORD said, I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the earth; both man, and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the **air**; for it repenteth me that I have made them.

Genesis 7:3 KJB - Of fowls also of the **air** by sevens, the male and the female; to keep seed alive upon the face of all the earth.

Genesis 9:2 KJB - And the fear of you and the dread of you shall be upon every beast of the earth, and upon every fowl of the **air**, upon all that moveth *upon* the earth, and upon all the fishes of the sea; into your hand are they delivered.

Deuteronomy 4:17 KJB - The likeness of any beast that *is* on the earth, the likeness of any winged fowl that flieth in the **air**,

Deuteronomy 28:26 KJB - And thy carcase shall be meat unto all fowls of the **air**, and unto the beasts of the earth, and no man shall fray *them* away.

1 Samuel 17:44 KJB - And the Philistine said to David, Come to me, and I will give thy flesh unto the fowls of the **air**, and to the beasts of the field.

1 Samuel 17:46 KJB - This day will the LORD deliver thee into mine hand; and I will smite thee, and take thine head from thee; and I will give the carcases of the host of the Philistines this day unto the fowls of the **air**, and to the wild beasts of the earth; that all the earth may know that there is a God in Israel.

2 Samuel 21:10 KJB - And Rizpah the daughter of Aiah took sackcloth, and spread it for her upon the rock, from the beginning of harvest until water dropped upon them out of heaven, and suffered neither the birds of the **air** to rest on them by day, nor the beasts of the field by night.

1 Kings 14:11 KJB - Him that dieth of Jeroboam in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the **air** eat: for the LORD hath spoken*it*.

1 Kings 16:4 KJB - Him that dieth of Baasha in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth of his in the fields shall the fowls of the **air** eat.

1 Kings 21:24 KJB - Him that dieth of Ahab in the city the dogs shall eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the **air** eat.

Job 12:7 KJB - But ask now the beasts, and they shall teach thee; and the fowls of the **air**, and they shall tell thee:

Job 28:21 KJB -Seeing it is hid from the eyes of all living, and kept close from the fowls of the **air**.

Job 41:16 KJB - One is so near to another, that no **air** can come between them.

Psalms 8:8 KJB - The fowl of the **air**, and the fish of the sea, *and whatsoever* passeth through the paths of the seas.

Proverbs 30:19 KJB - The way of an eagle in the **air**; the way of a serpent upon a rock; the way of a ship in the midst of the sea; and the way of a man with a maid.

Ecclesiastes 10:20 KJB - Curse not the king, no not in thy thought; and curse not the rich in thy bedchamber: for a bird of the **air** shall carry the voice, and that which hath wings shall tell the matter.

Matthew 6:26 KJB - Behold the fowls of the **air**: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they?

Matthew 8:20 KJB - And Jesus saith unto him,The foxes have holes, and the birds of the **air** *have* nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay *his* head.

Matthew 13:32 KJB - Which indeed is the least of all seeds: but when it is grown, it is the greatest among herbs, and becometh a tree, so that the birds of the **air** come and lodge in the branches thereof.

Mark 4:4 KJB - And it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the way side, and the fowls of the **air** came and devoured it up.

Mark 4:32 KJB - But when it is sown, it groweth up, and becometh greater than all herbs, and shooteth out great branches; so that the fowls of the **air** may lodge under the shadow of it.

Luke 8:5 KJB - A sower went out to sow his seed: and as he sowed, some fell by the way side; and it was trodden down, and the fowls of the **air** devoured it.

Luke 9:58 KJB - And Jesus said unto him,Foxes have holes, and birds of the **air** *have* nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay *his* head.

Luke 13:19 KJB - It is like a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and cast into his garden; and it grew, and waxed a great tree; and the fowls of the **air** lodged in the branches of it.

Acts 10:12 KJB - Wherein were all manner of fourfooted beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the **air**.

Acts 11:6 KJB - Upon the which when I had fastened mine eyes, I considered, and saw fourfooted beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the **air**.

Acts 22:23 KJB - And as they cried out, and cast off*their* clothes, and threw dust into the **air**,

1 Corinthians 9:26 KJB - I therefore so run, not as uncertainly; so fight I, not as one that beateth the **air**:

1 Corinthians 14:9 KJB - So likewise ye, except ye utter by the tongue words easy to be understood, how shall it be known what is spoken? for ye shall speak into the **air**.

Ephesians 2:2 KJB - Wherein in time past ye walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the **air**, the spirit that now worketh in the children of disobedience:

1 Thessalonians 4:17 KJB - Then we which are alive*and* remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the **air**: and so shall we ever be with the Lord.

Revelation 9:2 KJB - And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the **air** were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

Revelation 16:17 KJB - And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the **air**; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, It is done.

John 3:13 KJB - And no **man** hath ascended up to **heaven**, but he that came down from **heaven**, *even* the **Son of man which is in heaven**.

G109 - ἀήρ (*aēr*)

Acts 22:23;
1 Corinthians 9:26, 14:9;
Ephesians 2:2;
1 Thessalonians 4:17;
Revelation 9:2, 16:17

"air" - Acts 22:23; 1 Corinthians 9:26, 14:9; Ephesians 2:2; 1 Thessalonians 4:17; Revelation 9:2, 16:17

G3772 - οὐρανός (*ouranos*)

Matthew 3:2,16,17, 4:17, 5:3,10,12,16,18,19(x2),20,34,45,48, 6:1,9,10,20,26, 7:11,21(x2), 8:11,20, 10:7,32,33, 11:11,12,23,25, 12:50, 13:11,24,31,32,33,44,45,47,52, 14:19, 16:1,2,3(x2),17,19(x3), 18:1,3,4,10(x2),14,18(x2),19,23, 19:12,14,21,23, 20:1, 21:25(x2), 22:2,30, 23:9,13,22, 24:29(x2),30(x2),31,35,36, 25:1, 26:64, 28:2,18;
Mark 1:10,11, 4:4,32, 6:41, 7:34, 8:11, 10:21, 11:25,26,30,31, 12:25, 13:25(x2),27,31,32, 14:62, 16:19;
Luke 2:15, 3:21,22, 4:25, 6:23, 8:5, 9:16,54,58, 10:15,18,20,21, 11:2(x2),13,16, 12:33,56, 13:19, 15:7,18,21, 16:17, 17:24(x2),29, 18:13,22, 19:38, 20:4,5, 21:11,26,33, 22:43, 24:51
John 1:32,51, 3:13(x3),27,31, 6:31,32(x2),33,38,41,42,50,51,58, 12:28, 17:1
Acts 1:10,11(x3), 2:2,5,19,34, 3:21, 4:12,24, 7:42,49,55,56, 9:3, 10:11,12,16, 11:5,6,9,10, 14:15, 17:24, 22:6;
Romans 1:18, 10:6;
1 Corinthians 8:5, 15:47;
2 Corinthians 5:1,2, 12:2;
Galatians 1:8;
Ephesians 1:10, 3:15, 4:10, 6:9;
Philippians 3:20;
Colossians 1:5,16,20,23, 4:1;
1 Thessalonians 1:10, 4:16;
2 Thessalonians 1:7;

Hebrews 1:10, 4:14, 7:26, 8:1, 9:23,24, 10:34, 11:12, 12:23,25,26;
James 5:12,18;
1 Peter 1:4,12, 3:22;
2 Peter 1:18, 3:5,7,10,12,13;
1 John 5:7;
Revelation 3:12, 4:1,2, 5:3,13, 6:13,14, 8:1,10, 9:1, 10:1,4,5,6,8, 11:6,12(x2),13,15,19, 12:1,3,4,7,8,10,12, 13:6,12, 14:2,7,13,17, 15:1,5, 16:11,17,21, 18:1,4,5,20, 19:1,11,14, 20:1,9,11, 21:1(x2),2,3,10

"air" - Matthew 6:26, 8:20, 13:32; Mark 4:4,32; Luke 8:5, 9:58, 13:19; Acts 10:12, 11:6

"sky" - Matthew 16:2,3(x2); Luke 12:56; Hebrews 11:12

"heaven" - Matthew 3:2,17, 4:17, 5:3,10,12,16,18,19(x2),20,34,45,48, 6:1,9,10,20, 7:11,21(x2), 8:11, 10:7,32,33, 11:11,12,23,25, 12:50, 13:11,24,31,33,44,45,47,52, 14:19, 16:1,17,19(x3), 18:1,3,4,10(x2),14,18(x2),19,23, 19:14,21,23, 20:1, 21:25(x2), 22:2,30, 23:9,13,22, 24:29a,30(x2),31,35,36, 25:1, 26:64, 28:2,18; Mark 1:11, 6:41, 7:34, 8:11, 10:21, 11:25,26,30,31, 12:25, 13:25(x2),27,31,32, 14:62, 16:19; Luke 2:15, 3:21,22, 4:25, 6:23, 9:16,54, 10:15,18,20,21, 11:2(x2),16, 15:7,18,21, 16:17, 17:24(x2),29, 18:13,22, 19:38, 20:4,5, 21:11,26,33, 22:43, 24:51; John 1:32,51, 3:13(x3),27,31,6:31,32(x2),33,38,41,42,50,51,58, 12:28, 17:1; Acts 1:10,11(x3), 2:2,5,19, 3:21, 4:12,24, 7:42,49,55, 9:3, 10:11,16, 11:5,9,10, 14:15, 17:24, 22:6; Romans 1:18, 10:6; 1 Corinthians 8:5, 15:47; 2 Corinthians 5:2, 12:2; Galatians 1:8; Ephesians 1:10, 3:15, 6:9; Philippians 3:20; Colossians 1:5,16,20,23, 4:1; 1 Thessalonians 1:10, 4:16; 2 Thessalonians 1:7; Hebrews 9:24, 10:34, 12:23,25,26; James 5:12,18; 1 Peter 1:4,12, 3:22; 2 Peter 1:18; 1 John 5:7; Revelation 3:12, 4:1,2, 5:3,13, 6:13,14, 8:1,10, 9:1, 10:1,4,5,6,8, 11:6,12(x2),13,15,19, 12:1,3,4,7,8,10, 13:6,13, 14:2,7,13,17, 15:1,5, 16:11,17,21, 18:1,4,5,20, 19:1,11,14, 20:1,9,11, 21:1(x2),2,3,10

"heavens" - Matthew 3:16, 24:29b; Mark 1:10; Luke 12:33; Acts 2:34, 7:56; 2 Corinthians 5:1; Ephesians 4:10; Hebrews 1:10, 4:14, 7:26, 8:1, 9:23; 2 Peter 3:5,7,10,12,13; Revelation 12:12

"heavenly" - Luke 11:13

"of heaven's sake" - Mathew 19:12

H8064 - שָׁמַיִם (*šāmayim*)

Genesis 1:1,8,9,14,15,17,20,26,28,30, 2:1,4(x2),19,20, 6:7,17, 7:3,11,19,23, 8:2(x2), 9:2, 11:4, 14:19,22, 16:6, 19:24, 21:17, 22:11,15,17, 24:3,7, 26:4, 27:28,39, 28:12,17, 49:25;
Exodus 9:8,10,22,23, 10:21,22, 16:4, 17:14, 20:4,11,22, 24:10, 31:17, 32:13;
Leviticus 26:19;
Deuteronomy 1:10,28, 2:25, 3:24, 4:11,17,19(x3),26,32,36,39, 5:8, 7:24, 9:1,14, 10:14(x3),22, 11:11,17,21, 17:3, 25:19, 26:15, 28:12,23,24,26,62, 29:20, 30:4,12(x2),19, 31:28, 32:1,40, 33:13,26,28;
Joshua 2:11, 8:20, 10:11,13;
Judges 5:4,20, 13:20, 20:40;
1 Samuel 2:10, 5:12, 17:44,46;
2 Samuel 18:9, 21:10(x2), 22:8,10,14;
1 Kings 8:22,23,27(x3),30,32,34,35,36,39,43,45,49,54, 14:11, 16:4, 18:45, 21:24, 22:19;
2 Kings 1:10(x2),12(x2),14, 2:1,11, 7:2,19, 14:27, 17:16, 19:15, 21:3,5, 23:4,5;
1 Chronicles 16:26,31, 21:16,26, 27:23, 29:11;
2 Chronicles 2:6(x3),12, 6:13,14,18(x3),21,23,25,26,27,30,33,35,39 7:13,14, 18:18, 20:6, 28:9, 30:27, 32:20, 33:3,5, 36:23;
Ezra 1:2, 9:6;
Nehemiah 1:4,5,9, 2:4,20, 9:6(x4),23;
Job 1:16, 2:12, 9:8, 11:8, 12:7, 14:12, 15:15, 16:19, 20:6,27, 22:12,14, 26:11,13, 28:21,24, 35:5,11, 37:3, 38:29,33,37, 41:11;
Psalms 2:4, 8:1,3,8, 11:4, 18:9,13, 19:1,6, 33:6, 36:5, 50:4,6, 57:5,10,11, 68:8,33(x2), 69:34, 73:9,25, 76:8, 78:23,24,26, 79:2, 89:2,5,11,29, 96:5,11, 97:6, 102:25, 103:11,19, 104:2,12, 105:40, 107:26, 108:4,5, 113:4,6, 115:3,15,16(x2), 119:89, 121:2, 123:1, 124:8, 134:3, 135:6, 136:5,26, 139:8, 144:5, 146:6, 147:8, 148:1,4(x3),13;
Proverbs 3:19, 8:27, 23:5, 25:3, 30:4,19;
Ecclesiastes 1:13, 2:3, 3:1, 5:2, 10:20;
Isaiah 1:2, 13:5,10,13, 14:13, 34:4(x2),5, 37:16, 40:12,22, 42:5, 44:23,24, 45:8,12,18, 48:13, 49:13, 50:3, 51:6(x2),13,16, 55:9,10, 64:1, 65:17, 66:1,22;
Jeremiah 2:12, 4:23,25,28, 7:18,33, 8:2,7, 9:10, 10:2,12,13, 14:22, 15:3, 16:4, 19:7,13, 23:24, 31:37, 32:17, 33:22,25, 34:20, 44:17,18,19,25, 49:36, 51:9,15,16,48,53;
Lamentations 3:41,66, 4:19;
Ezekiel 1:1, 8:3, 29:5, 31:6,13, 32:4,7,8, 38:20;
Daniel 8:8,10, 9:12, 11:4, 12:7;
Hosea 2:18,21, 4:3, 7:12;
Joel 2:10,30, 3:16;
Amos 9:2,6;
Jonah 1:9;
Nahum 3:16;
Habakkuk 3:3;
Zephaniah 1:3,5;
Haggai 1:10, 2:6,21;
Zechariah 2:6, 5:9, 6:5, 8:12, 12:1;
Malachi 3:10

"heaven" - Genesis 1:1,8,9,14,15,17,20, 6:17, 7:11,19,23, 8:2(x2), 11:4, 14:19,22, 16:6, 19:24, 21:17, 22:11,15,17, 24:3,7, 26:4, 27:28,39, 28:12,17, 49:25; Exodus 9:8,10,22,23, 10:21,22, 16:4, 17:14, 20:4,11,22, 24:10, 31:17, 32:13; Leviticus 26:19; Deuteronomy 1:10,28, 2:25, 3:24, 4:11,19(x3),26,32,36,39, 5:8, 7:24, 9:1,14, 10:14(x2),22, 11:11,17,21,

17:3, 25:19, 26:15, 28:12,23,24,62, 29:20, 30:4,12(x2),19, 31:28, 32:40, 33:13,26; Joshua 2:11, 8:20, 10:11,13; Judges 5:20, 13:20, 20:40; 1 Samuel 2:10, 5:12; 2 Samuel 18:9, 21:10, 22:8,14; 1 Kings 8:22,23,27(x2),30,32,34,35,36,39,43,45,49,54, 18:45, 22:19; 2 Kings 1:10(x2),12(x2),14, 2:1,11, 7:2,19, 14:27, 17:16, 19:15, 21:3,5, 23:4,5; 1 Chronicles 21:16,26, 29:11; 2 Chronicles 2:6(x2),12, 6:13,14,18(x2),21,23,26,27,30, 7:13,14, 18:18, 20:6, 28:9, 30:27, 32:20, 33:3,5, 36:23; Ezra 1:2; Nehemiah 1:4,5,9, 2:4,20, 9:6(x3),23; Job 1:16, 2:12, 11:8, 16:19, 20:27, 22:12,14, 26:11, 28:24, 35:11, 37:3, 38:29,33,37, 41:11; Psalms 11:4, 19:6, 69:34, 73:25, 76:8, 78:23,24,26, 79:2, 89:29, 103:11, 104:12, 105:40, 107:26, 113:6, 115:15,16, 119:89, 121:2, 124:8, 134:3, 135:6, 136:26, 139:8, 146:6, 147:8, 148:13; Proverbs 23:5, 25:3, 30:4; Ecclesiastes 1:13, 2:3, 3:1, 5:2; Isaiah 13:5,10, 14:13, 34:4,5, 37:16, 40:12, 55:10, 66:1; Jeremiah 7:18,33, 8:2,7, 10:2, 15:3, 16:4, 19:7,13, 23:24, 31:37, 32:17, 33:22,25, 34:20, 44:17,18,19,25, 49:36, 51:9,15,48,53; Lamentations 4:19; Ezekiel 8:3, 29:5, 31:6,13, 32:4,7,8, 38:20; Daniel 8:8,10, 9:12, 11:4, 12:7; Hosea 2:18, 4:3, 7:12; Amos 9:2,6; Jonah 1:9; Nahum 3:16; Zephaniah 1:3,5; Haggai 1:10; Zechariah 2:6, 5:9; Malachi 3:10

"heavens" - Genesis 2:1,4(x2); Deuteronomy 10:14, 32:1, 33:28; Judges 5:4; 2 Samuel 22:10; 1 Kings 8:27; 1 Chronicles 16:26,31, 27:23; 2 Chronicles 2:6, 6:18,25,33,35,39; Ezra 9:6; Nehemiah 9:6; Job 9:8, 14:12, 15:15, 20:6, 26:13, 35:5; Psalms 2:4, 8:1,3, 18:9,13, 19:1, 33:6, 36:5, 50:4,6, 57:5,10,11, 68:8,33(x2), 73:9, 89:2,5,11, 96:5,11, 97:6, 102:25, 103:19, 104:2, 108:4,5, 113:4, 115:3,16, 123:1, 136:5, 144:5, 148:1,4(x3); Proverbs 3:19, 8:27; Isaiah 1:2, 13:13, 34:4, 40:22, 42:5, 44:23,24, 45:8,12,18, 48:13, 49:13, 50:3, 51:6(x2),13,16, 55:9, 64:1, 65:17, 66:22; Jeremiah 2:12, 4:23,25,28, 9:10, 10:12,13, 14:22, 51:16; Lamentations 3:41,66; Ezekiel 1:1; Hosea 2:21; Joel 2:10,30, 3:16; Habakkuk 3:3; Haggai 2:6,21; Zechariah 6:5, 8:12, 12:1

"air" - Genesis 1:26,28,30, 2:19,20, 6:7, 7:3, 9:2; Deuteronomy 4:17, 28:26; 1 Samuel 17:44,46; 2 Samuel 21:10; 1 Kings 14:11, 16:4, 21:24; Job 12:7, 28:21; Psalms 8:8; Proverbs 30:19; Ecclesiastes 10:20

H7307 - רוּחַ (rûaḥ)

Genesis 1:2, 3:8, 6:3,17, 7:15, 8:1, 26:35, 41:8,38, 45:27;
Exodus 6:9, 10:13(x2),19, 14:21, 15:8,10, 28:3, 31:3, 35:21,31;
Numbers 5:14(x2),30, 11:17,25(x2),26,29,31, 14:24, 16:22, 24:2, 27:16,18;
Deuteronomy 2:30, 34:9;
Joshua 2:11, 5:1;
Judges 3:10, 6:34, 8:3, 9:23, 11:29, 13:25, 14:6,19, 15:14,19;
1 Samuel 1:15, 10:6,10, 11:6, 16:13,14(x2),15,16,23(x2), 18:10, 19:9,20,23, 30:12;
2 Samuel 22:11,16, 23:2;
1 Kings 10:5, 18:12,45, 19:11(x3), 21:5, 22:21,22,23,24;
2 Kings 2:9,15,16, 3:17, 19:7;
1 Chronicles 5:26(x2), 9:24, 12:18, 28:12;
2 Chronicles 9:4, 15:1, 18:20,21,22,23, 20:14, 21:16, 24:20, 36:22;

Ezra 1:1,5;
Nehemiah 9:20,30;
Job 1:19, 4:15,16, 6:4,26, 7:7,11, 8:2, 9:18, 10:12, 12:10, 15:2,13,30, 16:3, 17:1, 19:17, 20:3, 21:4,18, 26:13, 27:3, 28:25, 30:15,22, 32:8,18, 33:4,14, 37:21;
Psalms 1:4, 11:6, 18:10,15,42, 31:5, 32:2, 33:6, 34:18, 35:5, 48:7, 51:10,11,12,17, 76:12, 77:3,6, 78:8, 83:13, 103:16, 104:3,4,29,30, 106:33, 107:25, 135:7,17, 142:3, 143:3,7,10, 146:4, 147:18, 148:8;
Proverbs 1:23, 11:13,29, 14:29, 15:4,13, 16:2,18,19,32, 17:22,27, 18:14, 25:14,28,33, 27:16, 29:11,23, 30:4;
Ecclesiastes 1:6(x2),14,17, 2:11,17,26, 3:19,21(x2), 4:4,6,16, 5:16, 6:9, 7:8(x2),9, 8:8(x2), 10:4, 11:4,5, 12:7;
Isaiah 4:4(x2), 7:2, 11:2(x4),4,15, 17:13, 19:3,14, 25:4, 26:9,18, 27:8, 28:6, 29:10,24, 30:1,28, 31:3, 32:2,15, 33:11, 34:16, 37:7, 38:16, 40:7,13, 41:16,29, 42:1,5, 44:3, 48:16, 54:6, 57:13,15(x2),16, 59:19,21, 61:1,3, 63:10,11,14, 64:6, 65:14, 66:2;
Jeremiah 2:24, 4:11,12, 5:13, 10:13,14, 13:24, 14:6, 18:17, 22:22, 49:32,36(x2), 51:1,11,16,17, 52:23;
Lamentations 4:20;
Ezekiel 1:4,12,20(x3),21, 2:2, 3:12,14(x2),24, 5:2,10,12, 8:3, 10:17, 11:1,5,6,19,24(x2), 12:14, 13:3,11,13, 17:10,21, 18:31, 19:12, 20:32, 21:7, 27:26, 36:26,27, 37:1,5,6,8,9(x4),10,14, 39:29, 42:16,17,18,19,20, 43:5;
Daniel 2:1,3, 8:8, 11:4;
Hosea 4:12,19, 5:4, 8:7, 9:7, 12:1, 13:15;
Joel 2:28,29;
Amos 4:13;
Jonah 1:4, 4:8;
Micah 2:7,11, 3:8;
Habakkuk 1:11, 2:19;
Haggai 1:14(x3), 2:5;
Zechariah 2:6, 5:9, 6:5,8, 7:12, 12:1,10, 13:2;
Malachi 2:15(x2),16

"air" - Job 4:16

"anger" - Judges 8:3

"blast" - Exodus 15:8; 2 Kings 19:7; Isaiah 25:4, 37:7

"breath" - Genesis 6:17, 7:15; 2 Samuel 22:16; Job 9:18, 12:10, 15:30, 17:1, 19:17; Psalms 18:15, 33:6, 104:29, 135:17, 146:4; Ecclesiastes 3:19; Isaiah 11:4, 30:28, 33:11; Jeremiah 10:14, 51:17; Lamentations 4:20; Ezekiel 37:5,6,8,9,10; Habakkuk 2:19

"cool" - Genesis 3:8

"courage" - Joshua 2:11

"mind" - Genesis 26:35; Proverbs 29:11; Ezekiel 11:5, 20:32; Habakkuk 1:11

"quarters" - 1 Chronicles 9:24

"side" - Jeremiah 52:23; Ezekiel 42:16,17,18,19

"sides" - Ezekiel 42:20

"spirit" - Genesis 1:2, 6:3, 41:8,38, 45:27; Exodus 6:9, 28:3, 31:3, 35:21,31; Numbers 5:14(x2),30, 11:17,25(x2),26,29, 14:24, 24:2, 27:18; Deuteronomy 2:30, 34:9; Joshua 5:1; Judges 3:10, 6:34, 9:23, 11:29, 13:25, 14:6,19, 15:14,19; 1 Samuel 1:15, 10:6,10, 11:6, 16:13,14(x2),15,16,23(x2), 18:10, 19:9,20,23, 30:12; 2 Samuel 23:2; 1 Kings 10:5, 18:12, 21:5, 22:21,22,23,24; 2 Kings 2:9,15,16; 1 Chronicles 5:26(x2), 12:18, 28:12; 2 Chronicles 9:4, 15:1, 18:20,21,22,23, 20:14, 21:16, 24:20, 36:22; Ezra 1:1,5; Nehemiah 9:20,30; Job 4:15, 6:4, 7:11, 10:12, 15:13, 20:3, 21:4, 26:13, 27:3, 32:8,18, 33:4,14; Psalms 31:5, 32:2, 34:18, 51:10,11,12,17, 76:12, 77:3,6, 78:8, 104:30, 106:33, 142:3, 143:3,7,10; Proverbs 1:23, 11:13, 14:29, 15:4,13, 16:18,19,32, 17:22,27, 18:14, 25:28, 29:23; Ecclesiastes 1:14,17, 2:11,17,26, 3:21(x2), 4:4,6,16, 6:9, 7:8(x2),9, 8:8(x2), 10:4, 11:5, 12:7; Isaiah 4:4(x2), 11:2(x4), 19:3,14, 26:9, 28:6, 29:10,24, 30:1, 31:3, 32:15, 34:16, 38:16, 40:7,13, 42:1,5, 44:3, 48:16, 54:6, 57:15(x2),16, 59:19,21, 61:1,3, 63:10,11,14, 65:14, 66:2; Jeremiah 51:11; Ezekiel 1:12,20(x3),21, 2:2, 3:12,14(x2),24, 8:3, 10:17, 11:1,6,19,24(x2), 13:3, 18:31, 21:7, 36:26,27, 37:1,14, 39:29, 43:5; Daniel 2:1,3; Hosea 4:12, 5:4; Joel 2:28,29; Micah 2:7,11, 3:8; Haggai 1:14(x3), 2:5; Zechariah 6:8, 7:12, 12:1,10, 13:2; Malachi 2:15(x2),16

"spirits" - Numbers 16:22, 27:16; Psalms 104:4; Proverbs 16:2; Zechariah 6:5

"spiritual" - Hosea 9:7

"tempest" - Psalms 11:6

"vain" - Job 15:2, 16:3

"whirlwind" - Ezekiel 1:4

"wind" - Genesis 8:1; Exodus 10:13(x2),19, 14:21, 15:10; Numbers 11:31; 2 Samuel 22:11; 1 Kings 18:45, 19:11(x3); 2 Kings 3:17; Job 1:19, 6:26, 7:7, 8:2, 21:18, 30:15,22, 37:21; Psalms

1:4, 18:10,42, 35:5, 48:7, 78:39, 83:13, 103:16, 104:3, 107:25, 135:7, 147:18, 148:8; Proverbs 11:29, 25:14,33, 27:16, 30:4; Ecclesiastes 1:6(x2), 5:16, 11:4; Isaiah 7:2, 11:15, 17:13, 26:18, 27:8, 32:2, 41:16,29, 57:13, 64:6; Jeremiah 2:24, 4:11,12, 5:13, 10:13, 13:24, 14:6, 18:17, 22:22, 51:1,16; Ezekiel 5:2, 12:14, 13:11,13, 17:10, 19:12, 27:26, 37:9(x2); Hosea 4:19, 8:7, 12:1, 13:15; Amos 4:13; Jonah 1:4, 4:8; Zechariah 5:9

"winds" - Job 28:25; Jeremiah 49:32,36(x2); Ezekiel 5:10,12, 17:21, 37:9; Daniel 8:8, 11:4; Zechariah 2:6

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 2-5 (DARKENED)]

Revelation 9:2 KJB - And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were **darkened** by reason of the smoke of the pit.

"darkened" -

To be "darkened" (Exodus 10:15; Psalms 69:23; Ecclesiastes 12:2,3; Isaiah 5:30, 9:19, 13:10, 24:11; Ezekiel 30:18; Joel 3:15; Zechariah 11:17; Matthew 24:29; Mark 13:24; Luke 23:45; Romans 1:21, 11:10; Ephesians 4:18; Revelation 8:12, 9:2) **is to "darken"** (Amos 8:9) **or cause to be "dark"** (Job 3:9, 18:6; Psalms 105:28; Ezekiel 32:7,8; Joel 2:10; Amos 5:8; Micah 3:6(x2)), **place into "darkness"** (Jeremiah 13:16) **or "darkeneth"** (Job 38:2), **causing something to be "blackish"** (Job 6:16), **"black"** (1 Kings 18:45; Jeremiah 4:28, 8:21, 14:2) **or "blacker"** (Lamentations 4:8), **or to "dim"** (Genesis 27:1; Deuteronomy 34:7; Job 17:7; Lamentations 5:17) **or "hideth" something from view** (Psalms 139:12), **or even refer to the "evening", when the sun is setting or set** (Judges 19:9; 1 Samuel 17:16).

It also refers to being in heaviness of heart/spirit/mind, bowed down (Romans 11:10) **in sadness and "sorrow"** (Isaiah 5:30) **as "heavily"** (Psalms 35:14), **or to "mourn"** (Job 5:11; Ezekiel 31:15) **or be in "mourning"** (Job 30:28; Psalms 38:6, 42:9, 43:2), **or to "fail" as being discouraged** (Isaiah 42:4), **or "faint" in spirit, by sighing, heart shall melt, knees shall be weak as water** (Ezekiel 21:6-7), **and so "joy is darkened"** (Isaiah 24:11).

It can also refer to keeping something back from it's fullness, or to be "restrained" (1 Samuel 3:13).

It also refers to that which is "Through the wrath of the LORD of hosts is the land darkened, and the people shall be as the fuel of the fire: no man shall spare his brother." (Isaiah 9:19), **see also because light is rejected, God allows darkness to cover the land** (Isaiah 50:1-4).

There was a time coming when the physical or natural (1 Corinthians 15:46) **things in the heavens would be darkened** (Ecclesiastes 12:2; Isaiah 5:30, 13:10; Ezekiel 30:18; Joel 3:15; Matthew 24:29; Mark 13:24), **just as it was when Jesus was upon the cross and died in AD 31, at Calvary** (Matthew 27:45; Mark 15:33; Luke 23:45).

In Egypt, natural "locusts" covered the land like a thick cloud, so that is was "darkened" (Exodus 10:15; Psalms 105:28), **and in these instances spiritual** (1 Corinthians 15:6) **locusts were coming** (Revelation 9:3,7) **as "plagues"** (9:20).

Thus in the spiritual context, the understanding in the mind/heart/spirit (Psalms 69:23; Romans 11:10) **of God (Sun), Jesus (Sun), the Holy Ghost (Air), the everlasting Gospel (Sun), His commandments (Sun/light) and doctrines (wind/air) is "darkened"** (Revelation 8:12) **or dimmed, as it is in the right eye of the "idol shepherd"** (Zechariah 11:17) **[Anti Christ], and the view of Heavenly and spiritual things obscured by the "smoke" (sin, idolatry, false doctrines, altered commandments, rebellion, etc) of the Anti Christ system, the Papacy ("**Who *is* this that **darkeneth** counsel by **words** without knowledge?" (Job 38:2)**). Because men reject the everlasting Gospel, "Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened."** (Romans 1:21) **and "Having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart:"** (Ephesians 4:8).

Exodus 10:15 KJB - For they covered the face of the whole earth, so that the land was **darkened**; and they did eat every herb of the land, and all the fruit of the trees which the hail had left: and there remained not any green thing in the trees, or in the herbs of the field, through all the land of Egypt.

Psalms 69:23 KJB - Let their eyes be **darkened**, that they see not; and make their loins continually to shake.

Ecclesiastes 12:2 KJB - While the sun, or the light, or the moon, or the stars, be not **darkened**, nor the clouds return after the rain:

Ecclesiastes 12:3 KJB - In the day when the keepers of the house shall tremble, and the strong men shall bow themselves, and the grinders cease because they are few, and those that look out of the windows be **darkened**,

Isaiah 5:30 KJB - And in that day they shall roar against them like the roaring of the sea: and if *one* look unto the land, behold darkness *and* sorrow, and the light is **darkened** in the heavens thereof.

Isaiah 9:19 KJB - Through the wrath of the LORD of hosts is the land **darkened**, and the people shall be as the fuel of the fire: no man shall spare his brother.

Isaiah 13:10 KJB - For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be **darkened** in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine.

Isaiah 24:11 KJB - *There is* a crying for wine in the streets; all joy is **darkened**, the mirth of the land is gone.

Ezekiel 30:18 KJB - At Tehaphnehes also the day shall be **darkened**, when I shall break there the yokes of Egypt: and the pomp of her strength shall cease in her: as for her, a cloud shall cover her, and her daughters shall go into captivity.

Joel 3:15 KJB - The sun and the moon shall be **darkened**, and the stars shall withdraw their shining.

Zechariah 11:17 KJB - Woe to the idol shepherd that leaveth the flock! the sword*shall be* upon his arm, and upon his right eye: his arm shall be clean dried up, and his right eye shall be utterly **darkened**.

Matthew 24:29 KJB - Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be **darkened**, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken:

Marl 13:24 KJB - But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun shall be **darkened**, and the moon shall not give her light,

Luke 23:45 KJB - And the sun was **darkened**, and the veil of the temple was rent in the midst.

Romans 1:21 KJB - Because that, when they knew God, they glorified*him* not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was **darkened**.

Romans 11:10 KJB - Let their eyes be **darkened**, that they may not see, and bow down their back alway.

Ephesians 4:18 KJB - Having the understanding **darkened**, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart:

Revelation 8:12 KJB - And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars; so as the third part of them was **darkened**, and the day shone not for a third part of it, and the night likewise.

Revelation 9:2 KJB - And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were **darkened** by reason of the smoke of the pit.

G4654 - σκοτίζω (skotizō)

Matthew 24:29;
Mark 13:24;
Luke 23:45;
Romans 1:21, 11:10;
Ephesians 4:18;
Revelation 8:12, 9:2

"darkened" - Matthew 24:29; Mark 13:24; Luke 23:45; Romans 1:21, 11:10; Ephesians 4:18; Revelation 8:12, 9:2

H2821 - חָשַׁךְ (ḥāšaḵ)

Exodus 10:15;
Job 3:9, 18:6, 38:2;
Psalms 69:23, 105:28, 139:12;
Ecclesiastes 12:2,3;
Isaiah 5:30, 13:10;
Jeremiah 13:16;
Lamentations 4:8, 5:17;
Ezekiel 30:18;
Amos 5:8, 8:9;
Micah 3:6

"blacker" - Lamentations 4:8

"dark" - Job 3:9, 18:6; Psalms 105:28; Amos 5:8; Micah 3:6

"darken" - Amos 8:9

"darkened" - Exodus 10:15; Psalms 69:23; Ecclesiastes 12:2,3; Isaiah 5:30, 13:10; Ezekiel 30:18

"darkeneth" - Job 38:2

"darkness" - Jeremiah 13:16

"dim" - Lamentations 5:17

"hideth" - Psalms 139:12

H6272 - עָתַם (ʿāṯam)

Isaiah 9:19

"darkened" - Isaiah 9:19

H6150 - עָרַב (ʿāraḇ)

Judges 19:9;
1 Samuel 17:16;
Isaiah 24:11;

"darkened" - Isaiah 24:11

"evening" - Judges 19:9; 1 Samuel 17:16

H6937 - קָדַר (qāḏar)

1 Kings 18:45;
Job 5:11, 6:16, 30:28;
Psalms 35:14, 38:6, 42:9, 43:2;
Jeremiah 4:28, 8:21, 14:2
Ezekiel 31:15, 32:7,8;
Joel 2:10, 3:15;
Micah 3:6

"black" - 1 Kings 18:45; Jeremiah 4:28, 8:21, 14:2

"blackish" - Job 6:16

"dark" - Ezekiel 32:7,8; Joel 2:10; Micah 3:6

"darkened" - Joel 3:15

"heavily" - Psalms 35:14

"mourn" - Job 5:11; Ezekiel 31:15

"mourning" - Job 30:28; Psalms 38:6, 42:9, 43:2

H3543 - כָּהָה (kāhâ)

Genesis 27:1;
Deuteronomy 34:7;
1 Samuel 3:13;
Job 17:7;
Isaiah 42:4;
Ezekiel 21:7;
Zechariah 11:17

"darkened" - Zechariah 11:17

"dim" - Genesis 27:1; Deuteronomy 34:7; Job 17:7

"fail" - Isaiah 42:4

"faint" - Ezekiel 21:7

"restrained" - 1 Samuel 3:13

[Act 27:20 And when neither **sun** nor **stars** in **many days appeared**, and no small tempest lay on us, all **hope** that we should be saved was then taken away.
- I don't think its a coincidence that when no sun nor stars were seen at the same time there was no "hope". basically correlating no light on in this case no lights ins the heavens or "darkness" is symbolic for no hope. also in those days a lot of ship captains would use the stars as a map they would use a tool called a sexton so now stars or sun your in a sense "lost".
]

Love those connections, keep them coming. What is amazing is the connection between not being able to naturally and physically see the "sun" because of "clouds" and losing "hope", and being "lost" out amidst the darkness of the "abyss" (sea), since Jesus is the "Sun of Righteousness" (Malachi 4:2), that bright and shining "morning star" (Revelation 22:16), even "the blessed hope" (Titus 2:13), whom we look for to "appear", in all His glory (Matthew 16:27, 25:31; Mark 8:38; Luke 9:26). The ship is also a symbol of a church, and its crew the church members therein.

Yet, those who see by faith, through all the dark "clouds" (of evil angels) all the way into the Most Holy Place above in the 3rd Heaven, never lose sight of Jesus, and so follow that Star whithersoever He goeth, and He always shines in their hearts, and out through their faces, as the early dawning rays just before the real Sun is seen.

I also think you refer to the "sextant" - https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sextant

The Bible is our sextant - "The primary use of a sextant is to measure the angle (distance) between an astronomical (Heavenly) object (Jesus) and the horizon (of this world) for the purposes of celestial navigation (how to get to Heavenly Canaan)."

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 3-1 (LOCUSTS)]

Revelation 9:3 KJB - And there came out of the smoke **locusts** upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power.

Revelation 9, does **not** anywhere say that the locusts come from the East [Arabia, as many imagine], but rather from the “pit” [the abyssal pit, G12, abyssou]. Yet **Revelation 11**, which parallels that of **Revelation 9**, does mention spiritually Egypt [South]. Arabia is mentioned **nowhere** in either chapter. The Locusts come out of a “smoke” of the “pit”. A swarm of locusts look like smoke [thus darkening the sky, air [first Heaven] and sun] arising from that location.

The "locusts" are a "clean" creature, and thus fall within the perview of claiming to serve the God of scripture (Leviticus 11:22), and would therefore fit with Roman Catholicism which claims to honour JEHOVAH Elohiym, but not with Islam, who claims to follow Allah (nowhere mentioned in scripture), a pagan deity. Muhammad never even once took up the name of JEHOVAH Elohiym in all of qur'an or Sahih Hadith.

The orders of Roman Catholicism are as the "bands" of "locusts", for there are many, such as the orders of Augustinians, Baladites, Barnabites, Basilian & Benedictines, Carthusians, Capuchins, Cistercians, Conceptionists and Caremelites, Dominicans, Franciscans, Jesuits, Opus Dei, Trappists, Knights Columbus, Knights Malta, Heironymites, Paulines, Poor Clares, Servites, Theatines, Minims, Norbertine, Visitandine, Ursuline, Mendicants, Mercedarians, Marianists, Friars, Hermits, Stigmatines, Cenobites, Holy Cross, Xaverian, various orders of "brothers", or "sisters" etc. - https://www.translationdirectory.com/articles/article2296.php

Their spiritual leader, is the "king over them", which is the "angel [messenger] of the bottomless pit" (Revelation 9:11), being that Son of Perdition (2 Thessalonians 2:3; John 17:12), Destruction, Anti Christ, whom the devil works through on earth.

More shall be discussed when the "locusts" description is later given (Revelation 9:7-11). All the descriptions fit a Church/State authority, that assault those who have not the seal of God in their foreheads. There are three types of people. [1] Seal of God people, [2] Locusts people, [3] those that have not the seal of God people. Groups 1 & 2 claim to serve God, JEHOVAH Elohiym. Group 3 never claims that.

The "locusts" in Nahum are as the leadership of the Northern kingdom, which is what spiritual Babylon, or the Papacy is, and its Bishops, or Overseers, Cardinals, priests (called "princes of the sanctuary", Isaiah 43:28) and Popes are literally rulers (crowned with a triple crown), as "crowned", even "princes" (Nahum 3:17). Each Bishop is literally enthroned in their Cathedral in a an enthronement ceremony - https://www.newadvent.org/cathen/05479c.htm

Daniel 11:36 KJB - And the king shall do according to his will; and he shall exalt himself, and magnify himself above every god, and shall speak marvellous things against the God of gods,

and shall prosper till the indignation be accomplished: for that that is determined shall be done.

Daniel 11:37 KJB - Neither shall he regard the God of his fathers, nor the desire of women, nor regard any god: for he shall magnify himself above all.

Daniel 11:38 KJB - But in his estate shall he honour the God of forces: and a god whom his fathers knew not shall he honour with gold, and silver, and with precious stones, and pleasant things.

Daniel 11:39 KJB- Thus shall he do in the most strong holds with a strange god, whom he shall acknowledge *and* increase with glory: and he shall cause them to rule over many, and shall divide the land for gain.

2 Thessalonians 2:4 KJB - Who opposeth and exalteth **himself** above all that is called **God**, or that is worshipped; so that he **as God** sitteth in the temple of **God**, **shewing himself** that he is **God**.

"... 13. Hence the Pope is crowned with a triple crown as king of heaven, earth and under the earth. "
""13.Hinc Papa triplici corona coronatur tanquam rex coeli, terrae et infernorum.- http://books.google.com/books?id=uJ8sAAAAYAAJ&printsec=frontcover&dq=%22Prompta+Bibliotheca%22#v=onepage&q&f=false

The "Locusts" are **not** "scorpions", but only have "power" [authority, etc] of "scorpions". Scorpions are linked to "all the power of the enemy" [Luke 10:19 KJB], even the "serpents" and "scorpions" [unholy spirits] [Luke 11:9-13 KJB], see a like closeness in Deuteronomy 8:15, "... led thee through that great and terrible wilderness, wherein were fiery serpents, and scorpions ..." and those who looked in faith did not die from the bites and stings, but those who did not look in faith, but lived in unbelief, died of the bites and stings.

Locusts are connected to the Ten plagues of Egypt (Exodus 10:4,12,13,14,19; Leviticus 11:22; Psalms 78:6, 105:23,27,34,35,38).

Sanctuary – The Sanctuary [North, South, East & West]

In Egypt, with Moses, in the 8th plague, the locusts were a plague brought or blown into the land of Egypt [the Courtyard, given unto the Gentiles/World] by an "east wind" [and "wind" is linked to "spirit", and linked to the direction of coming Judgment by Christ Jesus]. The "east wind" 'blowing' from outside [higher powers] of the Earthly courtyard [earth], blows into the

courtyard [earth], and thus they “the locusts” come into the land of Egypt, and eat “grass” [like grain, which makes Bread, Table of Shewbread], “herbs” [which make up the incense of the Altar of Incense], and “trees” [which shape is the 7 Branched Candlestick, the Tree of Light], thus making it into the Holy Place, and then God, later sends the “west wind” [and “wind” is linked to “spirit”], from the direction of the Ark of the Covenant, the commandments or Law of God, the Throne of God [footstool] on earth, thus blowing the “locusts” back into the “Red Sea” [as the Laver in the courtyard, is blood red and water mixed]]. The plague was sent that the people might come to repentance, for they were not to die, but only to suffer because of their sins, and see their need of the Saviour.

A "mixed multitude" did go out of Egypt with Israel:

Exodus 12:38 KJB - And a **mixed multitude** went up also with them; and flocks, and herds, even very much cattle.

Numbers 11:4 KJB - And the **mixt multitude** that was among them fell a lusting: and the children of Israel also wept again, and said, Who shall give us flesh to eat?

Characteristics:

Clean creature which could be eaten – Leviticus 11:22

Natural, Have No King, but go forth by “bands” [divided into groups] – Proverbs 30:27

Moses [by Command of God, and the stretching forth of the “rod”] brought the Locusts upon Rebellious **Egypt** - Exodus 10:4,12,13

They were the 8th Plague of Egypt, in Exodus 10:1-29

Spiritual, Have a King [Ruler, Head] – Revelation 9:11

Judgment from God, for Disobedience [wicked, **Egypt**, or upon God's own people, **Israel**] – Exodus 10:4,12; 2 Chronicles 6:28, 7:13

Blown into Egypt from an “east” Wind – Exodus 10:13

Blown out of Egypt from a “west” Wind, into the Red Sea – Exodus 10:19

perish in the Red Sea – Exodus 10:19, compare to the destruction of Beast and False Prophet "lake (or sea) of fire (red)" in Revelation 19:20, 20:10.

Eat Up the Land, Devour the Land – Deuteronomy 28:38,42; 2 Chronicles 7:13; Joel, 1:4, 2:5; Nahum 3:15

Eat every herb of the Land – Exodus 10:12

Eat up the seed of the field [that was planted, scattered], eat the harvest – Deuteronomy 28:38

Eat up the trees and fruit – Deuteronomy 28:42

Eat the increase [of the field], the labour [of the field] – Psalms 78:46

Are Many And Numberless – Psalms 105:34; Nahum 3:15

Undulate [fly, or jump [“afraid”, to leap from fear - Job 39:20 KJB] up and come down [like an earthquake]] when they travel, tossed up and down – Psalms 109:23

Run to and Fro – Isaiah 33:4

4 Kinds in Joel – [1] [Bald] Locust, [2] [Great] Grasshopper, [3] Palmer Worm, [4] Caterpillar - Joel 1:4

4 Kinds in Joel – eat differing parts of the tree/plant – Joel 1:4

might be tied to “enemies” in parallelism – 2 Chronicles 6:28

are called “My [God's] great army” - Joel 2:25
tied to “Thy crowned”, and “thy captains” - Nahum 3:17

“camp in the hedges in the cold day” - Nahum 3:17

“*but* when the sun ariseth they flee away, and their place is not known where they *are.*” - Nahum 3:17

“flying creeping thing that goeth upon *all* four, which have legs above their feet, to leap withal upon the earth” - Leviticus 11:21

have wings for “flying” - Leviticus 11:21

have “legs above their feet” for “leap[ing]” - Leviticus 11:21

have “four feet”, and thus two hands – Leviticus 11:21,23

"locusts" -

Differing types:

[1] Palmerworm (Joel 1:4, 2:25; Amos 4:9)

[2] Locust (Exodus 10:19; Leviticus 11:22; Deuteronomy 28:38,42; 1 Kings 8:37; Psalms 78:46, 109:23; Joel 1:4, 2:25) **/ Locusts** (Exodus 10:4,12,13,14,19; 2 Chronicles 6:28, 7:13; Psalms 105:34; Proverbs 30:27; Isaiah 33:4; Nahum 3:15,17; Matthew 3:4; Mark 1:6; Revelation 9:3,7) **& bald Locust** (Leviticus 11:22)

[3] Cankerworm (Joel 1:4, 2:25; Nahum 3:15,16)

[4] Caterpiller (1 Kings 8:37; Psalms 78:46; Isaiah 33:4; Joel 1:4, 2:25) **/ Caterpillers** (2 Chronicles 6:28; Psalms 105:34; Jeremiah 51:14,27), **& rough Caterpillars** (Jeremiah 51:27)

[5] Grasshopper (Leviticus 11:22; Job 39:20; Ecclesiastes 12:15) **/ Grasshoppers** (Numbers 13:33; Judges 6:5, 7:12; Isaiah 40:22; Jeremiah 46:23; Amos 7:1; Nahum 3:17) **& great Grasshoppers** (Nahum 3:17)

[6] Beetle (Leviticus 11:22)

Locusts, A Plague of Egypt (symbol of the world), against the Egyptians:

Exodus 10:1 KJB - And the Lord said unto Moses, Go in unto Pharaoh: for I have hardened his heart, and the heart of his servants, that I might shew these my signs before him:

Exodus 10:2 KJB - And that thou mayest tell in the ears of thy son, and of thy son's son, what things I have wrought in Egypt, and my signs which I have done among them; that ye may know how that I am the Lord.

Exodus 10:3 KJB - And Moses and Aaron came in unto Pharaoh, and said unto him, Thus saith the Lord God of the Hebrews, How long wilt thou refuse to humble thyself before me? let my people go, that they may serve me.

Exodus 10:4 KJB - Else, **if thou refuse to let my people go, behold, to morrow will I bring the locusts into thy coast**:

Exodus 10:5 KJB - **And they shall cover the face of the earth, that one cannot be able to see the earth: and they shall eat the residue of that which is escaped, which remaineth unto you from the hail, and shall eat every tree which groweth for you out of the field**:

Exodus 10:6 KJB - **And they shall fill thy houses, and the houses of all thy servants, and the houses of all the Egyptians; which neither thy fathers, nor thy fathers' fathers have seen, since the day that they were upon the earth unto this day**. And he turned himself, and went out from Pharaoh.

Exodus 10:7 KJB - And Pharaoh's servants said unto him, How long shall this man be a snare unto us? let the men go, that they may serve the Lord their God: knowest thou not yet that Egypt is destroyed?

Exodus 10:8 KJB - And Moses and Aaron were brought again unto Pharaoh: and he said unto them, Go, serve the Lord your God: but who are they that shall go?

Exodus 10:9 KJB - And Moses said, We will go with our young and with our old, with our sons and with our daughters, with our flocks and with our herds will we go; for we must hold a feast unto the Lord.

Exodus 10:10 KJB - And he said unto them, Let the Lord be so with you, as I will let you go, and your little ones: look to it; for evil is before you.

Exodus 10:11 KJB - Not so: go now ye that are men, and serve the Lord; for that ye did desire. And they were driven out from Pharaoh's presence.

Exodus 10:12 KJB - And the Lord said unto Moses, **Stretch out thine hand over the land of Egypt for the locusts, that they may come up upon the land of Egypt, and eat every herb of the land, even all that the hail hath left**.

Exodus 10:13 KJB - And Moses stretched forth his rod over the land of Egypt, and **the Lord brought an east wind upon the land all that day, and all that night; and when it was morning, the east wind brought the locusts**.

Exodus 10:14 KJB - **And the locust went up over all the land of Egypt, and rested in all the coasts of Egypt: very grievous were they; before them there were no such locusts as they, neither after them shall be such**.

Exodus 10:15 KJB - **For they covered the face of the whole earth, so that the land was darkened; and they did eat every herb of the land, and all the fruit of the trees which the hail had left: and there remained not any green thing in the trees, or in the herbs of the field, through all the land of Egypt**.

Exodus 10:16 KJB - Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron in haste; and he said, **I have sinned against the Lord your God**, and against you.

Exodus 10:17 KJB - Now therefore forgive, I pray thee, my sin only this once, and intreat the Lord your God, **that he may take away from me this death only**.

Exodus 10:18 KJB - And he went out from Pharaoh, and intreated the Lord.

Exodus 10:19 KJB - And **the Lord turned a mighty strong west wind, which took away the locusts, and cast them into the Red sea; there remained not one locust in all the coasts of Egypt**.

Exodus 10:20 KJB - But the Lord hardened Pharaoh's heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel go.

Exodus 10:21 KJB - And the Lord said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand toward heaven, **that there may be darkness over the land of Egypt, even darkness which may be felt**.

Exodus 10:22 KJB - And Moses stretched forth his hand toward heaven; and **there was a thick darkness in all the land of Egypt three days**:

Exodus 10:23 KJB - They saw not one another, neither rose any from his place for three days: but all the children of Israel had light in their dwellings.

Exodus 10:24 KJB - And Pharaoh called unto Moses, and said, Go ye, serve the Lord; only let your flocks and your herds be stayed: let your little ones also go with you.

Exodus 10:25 KJB - And Moses said, Thou must give us also sacrifices and burnt offerings, that we may sacrifice unto the Lord our God.

Exodus 10:26 KJB - Our cattle also shall go with us; there shall not an hoof be left behind; for thereof must we take to serve the Lord our God; and we know not with what we must serve the Lord, until we come thither.

Exodus 10:27 KJB - But the Lord hardened Pharaoh's heart, and he would not let them go.

Exodus 10:28 KJB - And Pharaoh said unto him, Get thee from me, take heed to thyself, see my face no more; for in that day thou seest my face thou shalt die.

Exodus 10:29 KJB - And Moses said, Thou hast spoken well, I will see thy face again no more.

Psalms 78:6 KJB - **He gave also their increase unto the caterpiller, and their labour unto the locust**.

Psalms 105:23 KJB - Israel also came **into Egypt**; and Jacob sojourned **in the land of Ham**.

Psalms 105:27 KJB - They shewed **his signs** among them, and **wonders in the land of Ham**.

Psalms 105:34 KJB - He spake, and **the locusts came, and caterpillers, and that without number**,

Psalms 105:35 KJB - **And did eat up all the herbs in their land, and devoured the fruit of their ground**.

Psalms 105:38 KJB - **Egypt was glad when they departed: for the fear of them fell upon them**.

Babylon would come:

Joel 1:1 KJB - The word of the Lord that came to Joel the son of Pethuel.

Joel 1:2 KJB - Hear this, ye old men, and give ear, all ye inhabitants of the land. Hath this been in your days, or even in the days of your fathers?

Joel 1:3 KJB - Tell ye your children of it, and let your children tell their children, and their children another generation.

Joel 1:4 KJB - **That which the palmerworm hath left hath the locust eaten; and that which the locust hath left hath the cankerworm eaten; and that which the cankerworm hath left hath the caterpiller eaten**.

Joel 1:5 KJB - Awake, ye drunkards, and weep; and howl, all ye drinkers of wine, because of the new wine; for it is cut off from your mouth.

Joel 1:6 KJB - **For a nation is come up upon my land, strong, and without number, whose teeth are the teeth of a lion, and he hath the cheek teeth of a great lion**.

Joel 1:7 KJB - **He hath laid my vine waste, and barked my fig tree: he hath made it clean bare, and cast it away; the branches thereof are made white**.

Joel 1:8 KJB - Lament like a virgin girded with sackcloth for the husband of her youth.

Joel 1:9 KJB - The meat offering and the drink offering is cut off from the house of the Lord; the priests, the Lord's ministers, mourn.

Joel 1:10 KJB - **The field is wasted, the land mourneth; for the corn is wasted: the new wine is dried up, the oil languisheth**.

Joel 1:11 KJB - Be ye ashamed, O ye husbandmen; howl, O ye vinedressers, **for the wheat and for the barley; because the harvest of the field is perished**.

Joel 1:12 KJB - **The vine is dried up, and the fig tree languisheth; the pomegranate tree, the palm tree also, and the apple tree, even all the trees of the field, are withered: because joy is withered away from the sons of men**.

Joel 1:13 KJB - **Gird yourselves, and lament, ye priests: howl, ye ministers of the altar**: come, lie all night in sackcloth, ye ministers of my God: for the meat offering and the drink offering is withholden from the house of your God.

Joel 1:14 KJB - Sanctify ye a fast, call a solemn assembly, gather the elders and all the inhabitants of the land into the house of the Lord your God, and cry unto the Lord,

Joel 1:15 KJB - Alas for the day! for the day of the Lord is at hand, and as a destruction from the Almighty shall it come.

Joel 2:1 KJB - **Blow ye the trumpet in Zion, and sound an alarm in my holy mountain: let all the inhabitants of the land tremble**: for the day of the Lord cometh, for it is nigh at hand;

Joel 2:2 KJB - **A day of darkness and of gloominess, a day of clouds and of thick darkness, as the morning spread upon the mountains: a great people and a strong; there hath not been ever the like, neither shall be any more after it, even to the years of many generations**.

Joel 2:3 KJB - A fire devoureth before them; and behind them a flame burneth: **the land is as the garden of Eden before them, and behind them a desolate wilderness; yea, and nothing shall escape them**.

Joel 2:4 KJB - **The appearance of them is as the appearance of horses; and as horsemen, so shall they run**.

Joel 2:5 KJB - Like the noise of chariots on the tops of mountains shall they leap, like the noise of a flame of fire that devoureth the stubble, **as a strong people set in battle array**.

Joel 2:6 KJB - **Before their face the people shall be much pained: all faces shall gather blackness**.

Joel 2:7 KJB - **They shall run like mighty men; they shall climb the wall like men of war; and they shall march every one on his ways, and they shall not break their ranks**:

Joel 2:8 KJB - Neither shall one thrust another; they shall walk every one in his path: and when they fall upon the sword, they shall not be wounded.

Joel 2:9 KJB - They shall run to and fro in the city; they shall run upon the wall, they shall climb up upon the houses; they shall enter in at the windows like a thief.

Joel 2:10 KJB - The earth shall quake before them; the heavens shall tremble: **the sun** and the moon **shall be dark**, and the stars shall withdraw their shining:

Joel 2:11 KJB - And **the Lord shall utter his voice before his army: for his camp is very great**: for he is strong that executeth his word: for the day of the Lord is great and very terrible; and who can abide it?

Joel 2:12KJB - Therefore also now, saith the Lord, turn ye even to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning:

1Joel 2:13 KJB - And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil.

Joel 2:14 KJB - Who knoweth if he will return and repent, and leave a blessing behind him; even a meat offering and a drink offering unto the Lord your God?

Joel 2:15 KJB - **Blow the trumpet in Zion**, sanctify a fast, call a solemn assembly:

Joel 2:16 KJB - Gather the people, sanctify the congregation, assemble the elders, gather the children, and those that suck the breasts: let the bridegroom go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet.

Joel 2:17 KJB - Let the priests, the ministers of the Lord, weep between the porch and the altar, and let them say, Spare thy people, O Lord, and give not thine heritage to reproach, that

the heathen should rule over them: wherefore should they say among the people, Where is their God?

Joel 2:18 KJB - Then will the Lord be jealous for his land, and pity his people.

Joel 2:19 KJB - Yea, the Lord will answer and say unto his people, Behold, I will send you corn, and wine, and oil, and ye shall be satisfied therewith: and I will no more make you a reproach among the heathen:

Joel 2:20 KJB - But I will remove far off from you **the northern army, and will drive him into a land barren and desolate**, with his face toward the east sea, and his hinder part toward the utmost sea, and his stink shall come up, and his ill savour shall come up, because he hath done great things.

Joel 2:21 KJB - Fear not, O land; be glad and rejoice: for the Lord will do great things.

Joel 2:22 KJB - Be not afraid, ye beasts of the field: for the pastures of the wilderness do spring, for the tree beareth her fruit, the fig tree and the vine do yield their strength.

Joel 2:23 KJB - Be glad then, ye children of Zion, and rejoice in the Lord your God: for he hath given you the former rain moderately, and he will cause to come down for you the rain, the former rain, and the latter rain in the first month.

Joel 2:24 KJB - And the floors shall be full of wheat, and the vats shall overflow with wine and oil.

Joel 2:25 KJB - **And I will restore to you the years that the locust hath eaten, the canker-worm, and the caterpiller, and the palmerworm, my great army which I sent among you**.

Joel 2:26 KJB - And ye shall eat in plenty, and be satisfied, and praise the name of the Lord your God, that hath dealt wondrously with you: and my people shall never be ashamed.

Joel 2:27 KJB - And ye shall know that I am in the midst of Israel, and that I am the Lord your God, and none else: and my people shall never be ashamed.

Joel 2:28 KJB - And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions:

Joel 2:29 KJB - And also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out my spirit.

Joel 2:30 KJB - And I will shew wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke.

Joel 2:31 KJB - **The sun shall be turned into darkness**, and the moon into blood, before the great and terrible day of the Lord come.

Joel 2:32 KJB - And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be delivered: for in mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the Lord hath said, and in the remnant whom the Lord shall call.

Isaiah 33:1 KJB - Woe to thee that spoilest, and thou wast not spoiled; and dealest treacherously, and they dealt not treacherously with thee! when thou shalt cease to spoil, thou shalt be spoiled; and when thou shalt make an end to deal treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with thee.

Isaiah 33:2 KJB - O Lord, be gracious unto us; we have waited for thee: be thou their arm every morning, our salvation also in the time of trouble.

Isaiah 33:3 KJB - At the noise of the tumult the people fled; at the lifting up of thyself the nations were scattered.

Isaiah 33:4 KJB - And **your spoil shall be gathered like the gathering of the caterpiller: as the running to and fro of locusts shall he run upon them**.

Isaiah 33:5 KJB - The Lord is exalted; for he dwelleth on high: he hath filled Zion with judgment and righteousness.

The Northern Army:

Nahum 3:1 KJB - **Woe to the bloody city**! it is all full of lies and robbery; the prey departeth not;

Nahum 3:2 KJB - The noise of a whip, and the noise of the rattling of the wheels, and of the pransing horses, and of the jumping chariots.

Nahum 3:3 KJB - The horseman lifteth up both the bright sword and the glittering spear: and there is a multitude of slain, and a great number of carcases; and there is none end of their corpses; they stumble upon their corpses:

Nahum 3:4 KJB - **Because of the multitude of the whoredoms of the wellfavoured harlot, the mistress of witchcrafts, that selleth nations through her whoredoms, and families through her witchcrafts**.

Nahum 3:5 KJB - Behold, I am against thee, saith the Lord of hosts; and I will discover thy skirts upon thy face, and I will shew the nations thy nakedness, and the kingdoms thy shame.

Nahum 3:6 KJB - And I will cast abominable filth upon thee, and make thee vile, and will set thee as a gazingstock.

Nahum 3:7 KJB - And it shall come to pass, that all they that look upon thee shall flee from thee, and say, **Nineveh is laid waste**: who will bemoan her? whence shall I seek comforters for thee?

Nahum 3:8 KJB - Art thou better than populous No, that was situate among the rivers, that had the waters round about it, whose rampart was the sea, and her wall was from the sea?

Nahum 3:9 KJB - Ethiopia and Egypt were her strength, and it was infinite; Put and Lubim were thy helpers.

Nahum 3:10 KJB - Yet was she carried away, she went into captivity: her young children also were dashed in pieces at the top of all the streets: and they cast lots for her honourable men, and all her great men were bound in chains.

Nahum 3:11 KJB - Thou also shalt be drunken: thou shalt be hid, thou also shalt seek strength because of the enemy.

Nahum 3:12 KJB - All thy strong holds shall be like fig trees with the firstripe figs: if they be shaken, they shall even fall into the mouth of the eater.

Nahum 3:13 KJB - Behold, thy people in the midst of thee are women: the gates of thy land shall be set wide open unto thine enemies: the fire shall devour thy bars.

Nahum 3:14 KJB - Draw thee waters for the siege, fortify thy strong holds: go into clay, and tread the morter, make strong the brickkiln.

Nahum 3:15 KJB - **There shall the fire devour thee; the sword shall cut thee off, it shall eat thee up like the cankerworm: make thyself many as the cankerworm, make thyself many as the locusts**.

Nahum 3:16 KJB - **Thou hast multiplied thy merchants above the stars of heaven: the cankerworm spoileth, and fleeth away**.

Nahum 3:17 KJB - **Thy crowned are as the locusts, and thy captains as the great grasshoppers, which camp in the hedges in the cold day, but when the sun ariseth they flee away, and their place is not known where they are**.

Nahum 3:18 KJB - Thy shepherds slumber, **O king of Assyria**: thy nobles shall dwell in the dust: thy people is scattered upon the mountains, and no man gathereth them.

Nahum 3:19 KJB - There is no healing of thy bruise; thy wound is grievous: all that hear the bruit of thee shall clap the hands over thee: for upon whom hath not thy wickedness passed continually?

"grasshoppers" as the "children of the east" (Midianites & Amalekites & children of the east) -

Judges 6:3 KJB - And *so* it was, when Israel had sown, that **the Midianites came up, and the Amalekites, and the children of the east**, even they came up against them;

Judges 6:4 KJB - **And they encamped against them, and destroyed the increase of the earth, till thou come unto Gaza, and left no sustenance for Israel, neither sheep, nor ox, nor ass**.

Judges 6:5 KJB - **For they came up with their cattle and their tents, and they came as grasshoppers for multitude; *for* both they and their camels were without number: and they entered into the land to destroy it**.

Judges 6:6 KJB - And **Israel was greatly impoverished because of the Midianites**; and the children of Israel cried unto the LORD.

Judges 7:12 KJB - And **the Midianites and the Amalekites and all the children of the east lay along in the valley like grasshoppers for multitude; and their camels *were* without number, as the sand by the sea side for multitude**.

"locust" -

Exodus 10:19 KJB - And the LORD turned a mighty strong west wind, which took away the locusts, and cast them into the Red sea; there remained not one **locust** in all the coasts of Egypt.

Leviticus 11:22 KJB - *Even* these of them ye may eat; the **locust** after his kind, and the bald **locust** after his kind, and the beetle after his kind, and the grasshopper after his kind.

Deuteronomy 28:38 KJB - Thou shalt carry much seed out into the field, and shalt gather *but* little in; for the **locust** shall consume it.

Deuteronomy 28:42 KJB - All thy trees and fruit of thy land shall the **locust** consume.

1 Kings 8:37 KJB - If there be in the land famine, if there be pestilence, blasting, mildew, **locust**, *or* if there be caterpiller; if their enemy besiege them in the land of their cities; whatsoever plague, whatsoever sickness *there be*;

Psalms 78:46 KJB - He gave also their increase unto the caterpiller, and their labour unto the **locust**.

Psalms 109:23 KJB - I am gone like the shadow when it declineth: I am tossed up and down as the **locust**.

Joel 1:4 KJB - That which the palmerworm hath left hath the **locust** eaten; and that which the **locust** hath left hath the cankerworm eaten; and that which the cankerworm hath left hath the caterpiller eaten.

Joel 2:25 KJB - And I will restore to you the years that the **locust** hath eaten, the canker-worm, and the caterpiller, and the palmerworm, my great army which I sent among you.

"bald locust" -

Leviticus 11:22 KJB - *Even* these of them ye may eat; the **locust** after his kind, and the **bald-locust** after his kind, and the beetle after his kind, and the grasshopper after his kind.

"locusts" -

Exodus 10:4 KJB - Else, if thou refuse to let my people go, behold, to morrow will I bring the **locusts** into thy coast:

Exodus 10:12 KJB - And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand over the land of Egypt for the **locusts**, that they may come up upon the land of Egypt, and eat every herb of the land,*even* all that the hail hath left.

Exodus 10:13 KJB - And Moses stretched forth his rod over the land of Egypt, and the LORD brought an east wind upon the land all that day, and all *that* night; *and* when it was morning, the east wind brought the **locusts**.

Exodus 10:14 KJB - And the **locusts** went up over all the land of Egypt, and rested in all the coasts of Egypt: very grievous*were they*; before them there were no such **locusts** as they, neither after them shall be such.

Exodus 10:19 KJB - And the LORD turned a mighty strong west wind, which took away the **locusts**, and cast them into the Red sea; there remained not one locust in all the coasts of Egypt.

2 Chronicles 6:28 KJB - If there be dearth in the land, if there be pestilence, if there be blasting, or mildew, **locusts**, or caterpillers; if their enemies besiege them in the cities of their land; whatsoever sore or whatsoever sickness*there be*:

2 Chronicle 7:13 KJB - If I shut up heaven that there be no rain, or if I command the **locusts** to devour the land, or if I send pestilence among my people;

Psalms 105:34 KJB - He spake, and the **locusts** came, and caterpillers, and that without number,

Proverbs 30:27 KJB - The **locusts** have no king, yet go they forth all of them by bands;

Isaiah 33:4 KJB - And your spoil shall be gathered *like* the gathering of the caterpiller: as the running to and fro of **locusts** shall he run upon them.

Nahum 3:15 KJB - There shall the fire devour thee; the sword shall cut thee off, it shall eat thee up like the cankerworm: make thyself many as the cankerworm, make thyself many as the **locusts**.

Nahum 3:17 KJB - Thy crowned *are* as the **locusts**, and thy captains as the great grasshoppers, which camp in the hedges in the cold day, *but* when the sun ariseth they flee away, and their place is not known where they *are*.

Matthew 3:4 KJB - And the same John had his raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins; and his meat was **locusts** and wild honey.

Mark 1:6 KJB - And John was clothed with camel's hair, and with a girdle of a skin about his loins; and he did eat **locusts** and wild honey;

Revelation 9:3 KJB - And there came out of the smoke **locusts** upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power.

Revelation 9:7 KJB - And the shapes of the **locusts** *were* like unto horses prepared unto battle; and on their heads*were* as it were crowns like gold, and their faces*were* as the faces of men.

"caterpiller" -

1 Kings 8:37 KJB - If there be in the land famine, if there be pestilence, blasting, mildew, locust,*or* if there be **caterpiller**; if their enemy besiege them in the land of their cities; whatsoever plague, whatsoever sickness*there be*;

Psalms 78:46 KJB - He gave also their increase unto the **caterpiller**, and their labour unto the locust.

Isaiah 33:4 KJB - And your spoil shall be gathered *like* the gathering of the **caterpiller**: as the running to and fro of locusts shall he run upon them.

Joel 1:4 KJB - That which the palmerworm hath left hath the locust eaten; and that which the locust hath left hath the cankerworm eaten; and that which the cankerworm hath left hath the **caterpiller** eaten.

Joel 2:25 KJB - And I will restore to you the years that the locust hath eaten, the cankerworm, and the **caterpiller**, and the palmerworm, my great army which I sent among you.

"caterpillers" -

2 Chronicles 6:28 KJB - If there be dearth in the land, if there be pestilence, if there be blasting, or mildew, locusts, or **caterpillers**; if their enemies besiege them in the cities of their land; whatsoever sore or whatsoever sickness*there be*:

Psalms 105:34 KJB - He spake, and the locusts came, and **caterpillers**, and that without number,

Jeremiah 51:14 KJB - The LORD of hosts hath sworn by himself,*saying*, Surely I will fill thee with men, as with **caterpillers**; and they shall lift up a shout against thee.

Jeremiah 51:27 KJB - Set ye up a standard in the land, blow the trumpet among the nations, prepare the nations against her, call together against her the kingdoms of Ararat, Minni, and Ashchenaz; appoint a captain against her; cause the horses to come up as the rough **caterpillers**.

"rough caterpillers" -

Jeremiah 51:27 KJB - Set ye up a standard in the land, blow the trumpet among the nations, prepare the nations against her, call together against her the kingdoms of Ararat, Minni, and Ashchenaz; appoint a captain against her; cause the horses to come up as the **rough caterpillers**.

"palmerworm" -

Joel 1:4 KJB - That which the **palmerworm** hath left hath the locust eaten; and that which the locust hath left hath the cankerworm eaten; and that which the cankerworm hath left hath the caterpiller eaten.

Joel 2:25 KJB - And I will restore to you the years that the locust hath eaten, the cankerworm, and the caterpiller, and the **palmerworm**, my great army which I sent among you.

Amos 4:9 KJB - I have smitten you with blasting and mildew: when your gardens and your vineyards and your fig trees and your olive trees increased, the **palmerworm** devoured *them*: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

"cankerworm" -

Joel 1:4 KJB - That which the palmerworm hath left hath the locust eaten; and that which the locust hath left hath the **cankerworm** eaten; and that which the **cankerworm** hath left hath the caterpiller eaten.

Joel 2:25 KJB - And I will restore to you the years that the locust hath eaten, the **canker-worm**, and the caterpiller, and the palmerworm, my great army which I sent among you.

Nahum 3:15 KJB - There shall the fire devour thee; the sword shall cut thee off, it shall eat thee up like the **cankerworm**: make thyself many as the **cankerworm**, make thyself many as the locusts.

Nahum 3:16 KJB - Thou hast multiplied thy merchants above the stars of heaven: the **canker-worm** spoileth, and flieth away.

"beetle" -

Leviticus 11:22 KJB - *Even* these of them ye may eat; the locust after his kind, and the bald locust after his kind, and the **beetle** after his kind, and the grasshopper after his kind.

"grasshopper" -

Leviticus 11:22 KJB - *Even* these of them ye may eat; the locust after his kind, and the bald locust after his kind, and the beetle after his kind, and the **grasshopper** after his kind.

Job 39:20 KJB - Canst thou make him afraid as a **grasshopper**? the glory of his nostrils*is* terrible.

Ecclesiastes 12:15 KJB - Also *when* they shall be afraid of *that which is* high, and fears*shall be* in the way, and the almond tree shall flourish, and the **grasshopper** shall be a burden, and desire shall fail: because man goeth to his long home, and the mourners go about the streets:

"grasshoppers" -

Numbers 13:33 KJB - And there we saw the giants, the sons of Anak, *which come* of the giants: and we were in our own sight as **grasshoppers**, and so we were in their sight.

Judges 6:5 KJB - For they came up with their cattle and their tents, and they came as **grasshoppers** for multitude; *for* both they and their camels were without number: and they entered into the land to destroy it.

Judges 7:12 KJB - And the Midianites and the Amalekites and all the children of the east lay along in the valley like **grasshoppers** for multitude; and their camels *were* without number, as the sand by the sea side for multitude.

Isaiah 40:22 KJB - *It is* he that sitteth upon the circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof *are* as **grasshoppers**; that stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in:

Jeremiah 46:23 KJB - They shall cut down her forest, saith the LORD, though it cannot be searched; because they are more than the **grasshoppers**, and *are* innumerable.

Amos 7:1 KJB - Thus hath the Lord GOD shewed unto me; and, behold, he formed **grasshoppers** in the beginning of the shooting up of the latter growth; and, lo, *it was* the latter growth after the king's mowings.

Nahum 3:17 KJB - Thy crowned*are* as the locusts, and thy captains as the great **grasshoppers**, which camp in the hedges in the cold day, *but* when the sun ariseth they flee away, and their place is not known where they *are*.

"great grasshoppers" -

Nahum 3:17 KJB - Thy crowned *are* as the locusts, and thy captains as the **great grasshoppers**, which camp in the hedges in the cold day, *but* when the sun ariseth they flee away, and their place is not known where they *are*.

Dietary, Clean Creatures:

Leviticus 11:21 KJB - Yet these may ye eat of every flying creeping thing that goeth upon all four, which have legs above their feet, to leap withal upon the earth;

Leviticus 11:22 KJB - Even these of them ye may eat; the locust after his kind, and the bald locust after his kind, and the beetle after his kind, and the grasshopper after his kind.

Additional consideration:

Habakkuk 1:8 KJB - Their horses also are swifter than the leopards, and are more fierce than the evening wolves: and their horsemen shall spread themselves, and their horsemen shall come from far; they shall fly as the eagle *that* hasteth to eat.

Habakkuk 1:9 KJB - They shall come all for violence: **their faces shall sup up*as* the east wind, and they shall gather the captivity as the sand**.

Habakkuk 1:10 KJB - And they shall scoff at the kings, and the princes shall be a scorn unto them: they shall deride every strong hold; for they shall heap dust, and take it.

Habakkuk 1:11 KJB - Then shall *his* mind change, and he shall pass over, and offend, *imputing* this his power unto his god.

Habakkuk 1:12 KJB - *Art* thou not from everlasting, O LORD my God, mine Holy One? we shall not die. O LORD, thou hast ordained them for judgment; and, O mighty God, thou hast established them for correction.

Habakkuk 1:13 KJB - *Thou art* of purer eyes than to behold evil, and canst not look on iniquity: wherefore lookest thou upon them that deal treacherously, *and* holdest thy tongue when the wicked devoureth *the man that is* more righteous than he?

Habakkuk 1:14 KJB - And **makest men** as the fishes of the sea, **as the creeping things, *that have* no ruler over them**?

Compare Habakkuk 1:14, "as the creeping things, that have no ruler over them", to Proverbs 30:27:

Proverbs 30:27 KJB - **The locusts have no king**, yet go they forth all of them by bands;

Commentary from Martin Luther, John Gill & Matthew Henry:

Martin Luther:

"... "Not one of **these orders** **[Monks & Nuns of Romanism]**," said Luther to the reader, "thinks either of faith or charity. This one wears the tonsure, the other a hood; this a cloak, that a robe. One is white, another black, a third gray, and a fourth blue. Here is one holding a looking-glass, there one with a pair of scissors. Each has his playthings ... Ah! **These are the palmer-worms, the locusts, the canker-worms, and the caterpillars, which Joel saith, have eaten up all the earth**." 2766 ..." **- History of the Reformation of the Sixteenth Century, Volume Two, by J. H. Merle d'Aubigne, D.D., page 836**

Reference 2766 - "Doch war ihr kuck nimmer leer. page 535. Joel 1:4." see also - "Dass die Scrift sie nicht verfuhre, Durft ihr keinen nicht studir. L. Opp. 19"

John Gill:

"... **The** western **locusts are the clergy of the church of Rome, cardinals, bishops, priests, monks, and friars, of every order; these were not instituted by Christ, but rose out of the bottomless pit, from the antichristian smoke of councils, decrees, and traditions; and are fitly compared to locusts for their number, which have been almost as the sand of the sea innumerable, and have spread themselves all over the nations of the earth, that have gone by the name of Christendom; and for their devouring nature, living in plenty and idleness, upon the fat of the land, in the best commons, glutting themselves with the spoils of others, devouring widows' houses, and impoverishing countries and kingdoms wherever they come**. ..." **- John Gill's Commentary on Revelation 9:3**

Matthew Henrry:

"... Upon the sounding of this trumpet, the things to be observed are, 1. A star falling from heaven to the earth. **Some think this star represents some eminent bishop in the Christian church**, some angel of the church; for, **in the same way of speaking by which pastors are called stars, the church is called heaven**; but who this is expositors do not agree. Some understand it of Boniface the third bishop of Rome, who assumed the title of universal bishop, by the favour of the emperor Phocas, who, being a usurper and tyrant in the state, allowed Boniface to be so in the church, as the reward of his flattery. 2. **To this fallen star was given the key of the bottomless pit. Having now ceased to be a minister of Christ, he becomes the antichrist, the minister of the devil; and by the permission of Christ, who had taken from him the keys of the church, he becomes the devil's turnkey, to let loose the powers of hell against the churches of Christ**. 3. Upon the opening of the bottomless pit there arose a great smoke, which darkened the sun and the air. **The devils are the powers of darkness; hell is the place of darkness. The devil carries on his designs by blinding the eyes of men, by extinguishing light and knowledge, and promoting ignorance and error. He first deceives men, and then destroys them; wretched souls follow him in the dark, or they durst not follow him**. 4. Out of this dark smoke there came a swarm of locusts, one of the plagues of Egypt, **the devil's emissaries headed by the antichrist, all the rout and rabble of antichristian orders, to promote superstition, idolatry, error, and cruelty; and these had, by the just permission of God, power to hurt those who had not the mark of God in their foreheads**. 5. The hurt they were to do them was **not a bodily, but a spiritual hurt**. They should not in a military way destroy all by fire and sword; the trees and the grass should be untouched, and those they hurt should not be slain; it should not be a persecution, but a secret poison and infection in their souls, which should rob them of their purity, and afterwards of their peace. **Heresy is a poison in the soul, working slowly and secretly, but will be bitterness in the end**. 6. They had no power so much as to hurt those who had the seal of God in their foreheads. **God's electing, effectual, distinguishing grace will preserve his people from total and final apostasy**. 7. The power given to these factors for hell is limited in point of time: five months, a certain season, and but a short season, though how short we cannot tell. Gospel-seasons have their limits, and times of seduction are limited too. 8. Though it would be short, it would be very sharp, insomuch that those who were made to feel the malignity of this poison in their consciences would be weary of their lives, Rev_9:6. A wounded spirit who can bear? 9. These locusts were of a monstrous size and shape, Rev_9:7, Rev_9:8, etc. They were equipped for their work like horses prepared to battle. (1.) **They pretended to great authority, and seemed to be assured of victory: They had crowns like gold on their heads; it was not a true, but a counterfeit authority**. (2.) **They had the show of wisdom and sagacity, the faces of men, though the spirit of devils**. (3.) **They had all the allurements of seeming beauty, to ensnare and defile the minds of men - hair like women; their way of worship was very gaudy and ornamental**. (4.) Though they appeared with the tenderness of women, they had the teeth of lions, were really cruel creatures. (5.) **They had the defence and protection of earthly powers - breastplates of iron**. (6.) They made a mighty noise in the world; they flew about from one country to another, and the noise of their motion was like that of an army with chariots and horses. (7.) Though at first they soothed and flattered men with a fair appearance, there was a sting in their tails; the cup of their abominations contained that which, though luscious at first, would

at length bite like a serpent and sting like an adder. (8.) The king and commander of this hellish squadron is here described, [1.] As an angel; so he was by nature, an angel, once one of the angels of heaven. [2.] The angel of the bottomless pit; an angel still, but a fallen angel, fallen into the bottomless pit, vastly large, and out of which there is no recovery. [3.] In these infernal regions he is a sort of prince and governor, and has the powers of darkness under his rule and command. [4.] His true name is Abaddon, Apollyon - **a destroyer**, for that is his business, his design, and employment, to which he diligently attends, in which he is very successful, and takes a horrid hellish pleasure; **it is about this destroying work that he sends out his emissaries and armies to destroy the souls of men**. And now here we have the end of one woe; and where one ends another begins. …" **- Matthew Henry's Commentary on Revelation 9:1-12**

Ellen G White:

"... The Lord has declared the judgments and calamities that must fall upon those who continue to dishonor him. Warnings have been given by God, and these warnings should be kept before the people. God's appointed messengers are to give the call to flee from the wrath to come. {RH, July 28, 1904 par. 19}

"**Blow the trumpet in Zion**, sanctify a fast, call a solemn assembly: gather the people, sanctify the congregation, assemble the elders, gather the children: . . . let the bridegroom go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet. Let the priests, the ministers of the Lord, weep between the porch and the altar, and let them say, Spare thy people, O Lord, and give not thine heritage to reproach, that the heathen should rule over them: wherefore should they say among the people, Where is their God? {RH, July 28, 1904 par. 20}

"Then will the Lord be jealous for his land, and pity his people. Yea, the Lord will answer and say unto his people, Behold, I will send you corn, and wine, and oil, and ye shall be satisfied therewith: and I will no more make you a reproach among the heathen." {RH, July 28, 1904 par. 21}

"Fear not, O land; be glad and rejoice: for the Lord will do great things. Be not afraid, ye beasts of the field: for the pastures of the wilderness do spring, for the tree beareth her fruit, the fig-tree and the vine do yield their strength. Be glad then, ye children of Zion, and rejoice in the Lord your God: for he hath given you the former rain moderately, and he will cause to come down for you the rain, the former rain, and the latter rain in the first month. And the floors shall be full of wheat, and the fats shall overflow with wine and oil. **And I will restore to you the years that the locust hath eaten, the cankerworm, and the caterpillar, and the palmerworm, my great army which I sent among you.** And ye shall eat in plenty, and be satisfied, and praise the name of the Lord your God, that hath dealt wondrously with you: and my people shall never be ashamed." {RH, July 28, 1904 par. 22}

"And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my Spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions: and also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out my Spirit. And I will show wonders in the heavens, and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke. The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and terrible day of the Lord come. And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be delivered: for in Mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the Lord hath said, and in the remnant whom the Lord shall call." {RH, July 28, 1904 par. 23} ..." **- The Advent Review & Sabbath Herald; July 28, 1904, par. 19-23.**

"... August 21, 1913 Elijah the Tishbite

(Concluded)

Divine Retribution

Mrs. E. G. White

The prophet's words went into immediate effect. **Those who were at first inclined to scoff at the thought of calamity, soon had occasion for serious reflection; for after a few months the earth, unrefreshed by dew or rain, became dry, and vegetation began to wither. As time passed, streams that had never been known to fail, began to decrease, and the brooks to dry up**. Yet the people were urged by their leaders to have confidence in the power of Baal, and to set aside as idle words the prophecy of Elijah. {RH, August 21, 1913 par. 1}

The priests insisted that it was **through the power of Baal** that the showers of rain fell. Fear not the God of Elijah, nor tremble at his word, they urged; it is Baal who brings forth the harvest in its season, and provides for man and beast. The idols of wood and stone, representing him, should still be worshipped. {RH, August 21, 1913 par. 2}

God's message to Ahab gave Jezebel and her priests and all the followers of Baal and Ashtoreth opportunity to test the power of their gods, and to prove the word of Elijah false. Against the assurances of hundreds of idolatrous priests, the prophecy of Elijah stood alone. His words had locked heaven. If, notwithstanding his declaration, Baal could still give dew and rain, causing the streams to continue to flow and vegetation to flourish, then let the king of Israel worship him, and the people say that he is God. {RH, August 21, 1913 par. 3}

Determined to keep the people in deception, the prophets of Baal continue to offer sacrifices to their gods and to call upon them night and day to refresh the earth. With costly offerings the priests attempt to appease the anger of their gods; with a zeal and a perseverance worthy of

a better cause they linger round their pagan altars, and pray earnestly for rain. Night after night, throughout the doomed land, their cries and entreaties arise. But no clouds appear in the heavens by day to hide the burning rays of the sun. No dew nor rain refreshes the thirsty earth. The word of the Lord stands unchanged by anything the priests of Baal can do. {RH, August 21, 1913 par. 4}

A year passes, and yet there is no rain. The earth is parched as if with fire. The scorching heat of the sun destroys what little vegetation has survived. Streams dry up, and lowing herds and bleating flocks wander hither and thither in distress. Once flourishing fields have become like burning desert sands,--a desolate waste. The groves dedicated to idol-worship are leafless; the forest trees, gaunt skeletons of nature, afford no shade. The air is dry and suffocating; dust-storms blind the eyes and nearly stop the breath. Once prosperous cities and villages have become places of mourning. Hunger and thirst are telling upon man and beast with fearful mortality. Famine, with all its horrors, comes closer and still closer. {RH, August 21, 1913 par. 5}

Yet, notwithstanding these evidences of God's power, **Israel repented not, nor learned the lesson that God would have them learn**. They did not see that he who created nature controls her laws, and can make of them instruments of blessing or of destruction. Proud-hearted, enamored of their false worship, they were unwilling to humble themselves under the mighty hand of God, and they began to cast about for some other cause to which to attribute their sufferings. {RH, August 21, 1913 par. 6}

Jezebel utterly refused to recognize the drought as a judgment from Jehovah. Unyielding in her determination to defy the God of heaven, she and nearly the whole of Israel united in denouncing Elijah as the cause of all their misery. Had he not borne testimony against their forms of worship? If only he could be put out of the way, she urged, the anger of their gods would be appeased, and their troubles would end. {RH, August 21, 1913 par. 7}

Urged on by the queen, Ahab instituted a most diligent search for the hiding-place of the prophet. To all the surrounding nations, far and near, he sent messengers to seek for the man whom he hated, yet feared; and in his anxiety to make the search as thorough as possible, he required of these kingdoms and nations an oath that they knew nothing of the whereabouts of the prophet. But the search was in vain. The prophet was safe from the malice of a king whose course had brought upon the land the denunciation of an offended God. {RH, August 21, 1913 par. 8}

Failing in her purpose to destroy Elijah, Jezebel determined to avenge herself by slaying all the prophets of the Lord in Israel. Not one who claimed to be a prophet of the Lord should live. The infuriated woman carried out her purpose in the massacre of many of God's servants. Not all, however, perished. Obadiah, the governor of Ahab's house, yet faithful to God, "took a hundred prophets," and at the risk of his own life, "hid them by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water." {RH, August 21, 1913 par. 9}

The second year of famine passed, and still the pitiless heavens gave no sign of rain. Drought and famine continued their devastation throughout the kingdom. Fathers and mothers, powerless to relieve the sufferings of their children, were forced to see them die. Yet still **apostate Israel refused to humble their hearts before God**, and continued to murmur against the man by whose word these terrible judgments had been brought upon them. They seemed unable to discern, in their suffering and distress, a call to repentance. They failed to see in their calamity a divine interposition to save them from taking the fatal step beyond the boundary of Heaven's forgiveness. {RH, August 21, 1913 par. 10}

The apostasy of Israel was an evil more dreadful than all the multiplied horrors of famine. God was seeking to free the people from their delusion, and lead them to understand their accountability to the One to whom they owed their life and all things. He was trying to help them to recover their lost faith, and he must needs bring upon them great affliction. "The Lord is gracious, and full of compassion; slow to anger, and of great mercy." "Though he cause grief, yet will he have compassion according to the multitude of his mercies. For he doth not afflict willingly nor grieve the children of men." {RH, August 21, 1913 par. 11}

"Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord God: and not that he should return from his ways, and live?" "**Cast away from you all your transgressions, whereby ye have transgressed**; and make you a new heart and a new spirit: for why will ye die, O house of Israel? for I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God: wherefore turn yourselves, and live ye." "Turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; for why will ye die, O house of Israel?" {RH, August 21, 1913 par. 12}

God has sent messengers to Israel appealing to them to return to their allegiance. Had they heeded these appeals, had they turned from Baal to the living God, Elijah's message of judgment would never have been given. But the warnings that might have been a savor of life unto life, proved to them a savor of death unto death. They allowed the words of God's messengers to wound their pride, and their hatred was aroused against these messengers, and particularly against Elijah. **In the face of calamity, they stood firm in their idolatry**, and looked upon the prophet as the cause of all their troubles. **Thus they added to the guilt that had brought the judgments of Heaven upon the land**. If Elijah had been in their power, they would gladly have delivered him to Jezebel,--as if by silencing his voice they could stay the fulfillment of his words! {RH, August 21, 1913 par. 13}

For stricken Israel there was but one remedy,--a turning away from the sins that had brought upon them the chastening hand of the Almighty, and a turning to the Lord with full purpose of heart. To them had been given the assurance, **"If I shut up heaven that there be no rain, or if I command the locusts to devour the land**, or if I send pestilence among my people; if my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land." It was to bring to pass this blessed result that God continued to withhold from them the dew and the rain until a decided reformation should take place. {RH, Au-

gust 21, 1913 par. 14} ..." **- The Advent Review & Sabbath Herald; August 21, 1913, par. 1-14**

Side Note:

The "locusts" that John the Baptist ate:

Matthew 3:4 KJB - And the same John had his raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins; and his meat was **locusts** and wild honey.

Mark 1:6 KJB - And John was clothed with camel's hair, and with a girdle of a skin about his loins; and he did eat **locusts** and wild honey;

Locust-Honey – John the Baptist, the Elijah Messenger of the 1st Advent ate Carob Pods, Locust-Honey – Matthew 3:4; Mark 1:6

Webster's 1828 Dictionary -

[1] "HONEY-LOCUST, n. A plant, the three-thorned Acacia, of the genus Gleditsia."

[2] "LOCUST, n. A name of several plants and trees; as a species of Melianthus, and of Ceratonia."

[3] "LOCUST-TREE, n. A tree of the genus Hymenaea, and another of the genus Robinia. The Honey-Locust-tree, is of the genus Gleditsia."

3T - Testimonies For The Church Volume Three (1872-1875); Chapter 5 - The Cause In New York, page 62.1 -

"... John separated himself from friends and from the luxuries of life. The simplicity of his dress, a garment woven of camel's hair, was a standing rebuke to the extravagance and display of the Jewish priests, and of the people generally. **His diet**, **purely vegetable**, **of locusts and wild honey**, was a rebuke to the indulgence of appetite and the gluttony that everywhere prevailed. The prophet Malachi declares: "Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the Lord: and he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers." Here the prophet describes the character of the work. Those who are to prepare the way for the second coming of Christ are represented by faithful Elijah, as John came in the spirit of Elijah to prepare the way

for Christ's first advent. The great subject of reform is to be agitated, and the public mind is to be stirred. Temperance in all things is to be connected with the message, to turn the people of God from their idolatry, their gluttony, and their extravagance in dress and other things. {3T 62.1} ..." **- Testimonies For The Church, Volume Three (1872-1875), Chapter 5 - The Cause in New York, page 62.1**

1BIO - Ellen G. White: The Early Years Volume 1 – 1827-1862, By Arthur L. White (1985), Chapter 31 – (1861) The Clouds of War, The New Publishing House, page 473.3, citing from Advent Review & Sabbath Herald, Feb. 11, 1862. -

"... "The house is large and roomy, very convenient, with a good well, cellar, et cetera. It has two beautiful lots. Is fronted with large **locust trees**, and surrounded by about thirteen nice bearing apple trees. It has a good fence."**— Advent Review & Sabbath Herald, Feb. 11, 1862. {1BIO 473.3} ..."""**

Bible Hygiene, The Appetite In Human History, (James Springer White (1821-1881)) pages 189.3 – 190.2 -

"... The mission of John the Baptist was to prepare the way for the first advent of Christ. In the address of the angel to Zacharias relative to John, there is a brief chapter on hygiene: "Thou shalt have joy and gladness, and [190] many shall rejoice at his birth. For he shall be great in the sight of the Lord, and shall drink neither wine nor strong drink." 1 It is said of this plain, temperate, yet mighty man of God: "The same John had his raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins; and **his meat was locusts and wild honey**." 2 {1890 JW, BHY 189.3}

"**The locust was a fruit, a bean-like pod, with a seed in it similar to the Carob, or husk, on which the prodigal son fed**." - **Butterworth**. {1890 JW, BHY 190.1}

"**Locust, akris, Gr., may either signify** the insect called the locust, which still makes a part of the food in the land of Judea, **or the top of a plant**. Many eminent commentators are of the latter opinion." - **Clarke**. {1890 JW, BHY 190.2} ..."

The Signs Of The Times Articles (1879-1902); The Signs Of The Times, Volume 16 (1890); July 28, 1890; "Notes On The International Lesson. The Prodigal Son. Luke 15:22-21", The Signs Of The Times 16,29; (Ellet Joseph Waggoner (1855-1916)) page 427.11 -

"... "And he sent him into his fields to feed swine. And he would fain have filled his belly with the husks that the swine did eat; and no man gave unto him." He was now deserted by the false friends that flocked around him in his prosperous days, and was denied even the poor

privilege of trying to satisfy his craving with the coarsest kind of fare. The husks, it is hardly necessary to say, were not the husks of corn, but were **the pods of the carob tree**, **which somewhat resembled the locust**. {July 28, 1890 EJW, SITI 427.11} ..."

The Life And Times Of Jesus The Messiah; Book IV (4) -- The Decent: From The Mount Of Transfiguration Into The Valley Of humiliation And Death; Chapter 17 -- The Three Parables Of The Gospel (Alfred Edersheim (1825-1889)) -

"... To a Jew, there was more than degradation in this, since the keeping of swine (although perhaps the ownership rather than the feeding) was prohibited to Israelites under a curse. 27 28 And even in this demeaning service he was so evil entreated, that for very hunger he would fain have filled his belly with the carob-pods that the swine did eat. But here the same harshness, which had sent him to such employment, met him on the part of all the people of that country: and no man gave unto him even sufficient of such food. What perhaps gives additional meaning to this description is the Jewish saying: When Israel is reduced to **the carob-tree**, they become repentant. 29. **30.** ..."

"**[30]The fruit of the carob-tree** is regarded in Jewish and heathen literature as the poorest, and, indeed, only fit for animals. See Wetstein ad loc. According to Jewish ideas, it took seventy years before **the carob-tree bore fruit** (Bekhor. 8 a). It is at least doubtful whether the tree is mentioned in the Old Testament (the of 2 Sam. v. 23, 24). In the Mishnah it is frequently referred to (Peah i. 5; Shabb. xxiv. 2; Baba B. ii. 7). **Its fruit seems to have been the food of ascetics**, such as Chanina b. Dosa, &c. (Ber. 17 b), and Simeon b. Jochai (Shabb. 33 b), **even as it had been that of John the Baptist**. Its leaves seem on occasions to have been used as writing-material (Tos. Gitt. 2)."

The Life And Times Of Jesus The Messiah; Book IV (4) -- The Decent: From The Mount Of Transfiguration Into The Valley Of humiliation And Death; Chapter 18 -- The Unjust Steward. Dives And Lazarus (Alfred Edersheim (1825-1889)) -

"... The materials on which the Jews wrote were of the most divers kind: **leaves**, as of olives, palms, **the carob**, &c.; ..."

H697 - אַרְבֶּה ('arbê)

Exodus 10:4,12-14(x4),19(x2);
Leviticus 11:22;
Deuteronomy 28:38;
Judges 6:5, 7:12;
1 Kings 8:37;

2 Chronicles 6:28;
Job 39:20;
Psalms 78:46, 105:34, 109:23;
Proverbs 30:27;
Jeremiah 46:23;
Joel 1:4(x2), 2:25;
Nahum 3:15,17

"locust" - Exodus 10:19; Leviticus 11:22; Deuteronomy 28:38; 1 Kings 8:37; Psalms 78:46, 109:23; Joel 1:4 (2), 2:25

"locusts" - Exodus 10:4,12-14 (4),19; 2 Chronicles 6:28; Psalms 105:34; Proverbs 30:27; Nahum 3:15,17

"grasshopper" - Job 39:20

"grasshoppers" - Judges 6:5, 7:12; Jeremiah 46:23

H1357 - גֵּב (gēḇ)

Isaiah 33:4

"locusts" - Isaiah 33:4

H2284 - חָגָב (ḥāḡāḇ)

Leviticus 11:22;
Numbers 13:33;
2 Chronicles 7:13;
Ecclesiastes 12:5;
Isaiah 40:22;

"grasshopper" - Leviticus 11:22; Ecclesiastes 12:5

"grasshoppers" - Numbers 13:33; Isaiah 40:22

"locusts" - 2 Chronicles 7:13

H5556 - סָלְעָם (sālʿām)

Leviticus 11:22

"bald locust" - Leviticus 11:22

H6767 - צְלָצַל (ṣᵉlāṣal)

Deuteronomy 28:42;
2 Samuel 6:5;
Job 41:7;
Psalms 150:5(x2);
Isaiah 18:1

"cymbals" - 2 Samuel 6:5; Psalms 150:5(x2)

"locust" - Deuteronomy 28:42

"shadowing" - Isaiah 18:1

"spears" - Job 41:7

H1501 - גָּזָם (gāzām)

Joel 1:4(x2), 2:25;
Amos 4:9;

"palmerworm" - Joel 1:4(x2), 2:25; Amos 4:9

H2625 - חָסִיל (ḥāsîl)

1 Kings 8:37;
2 Chronicles 6:28;
Psalms 78:46;
Joel 1:4(x2), 2:25;

"caterpillar" - 1 Kings 8:37; Psalms 78:46; Joel 1:4(x2), 2:25

"caterpillars" - 2 Chronicles 6:28

H2728 - חַרְגֹּל (ḥargōl)

Leviticus 11:22

"beetle" - Leviticus 11:22

H3218 - יֶלֶק (yeleq)

Psalms 105:34;
Jeremiah 51:14,27;
Joel 1:4(x2), 2:25;
Nahum 3:15-16(x3);

"cankerworm" - Joel 1:4(x2), 2:25; Nahum 3:15-16(x3)

"caterpillars" - Psalms 105:34; Jeremiah 51:14,27

G200 - ἀκρίς (akris)

Matthew 3:4;
Mark 1:6;
Revelation 9:3,7;

"locusts" - Revelation 9:3,7

"locusts" (locust bean tree) - Matthew 3:4; Mark 1:6

Related word:

H2628 - חָסַל (ḥāsal)

Deuteronomy 28:38

"consume" - Deuteronomy 28:38

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 3-2 (POWER)]

Revelation 9:3 KJB - And there came out of the smoke locusts upon the earth: and unto them was **given power**, as the scorpions of the earth have **power**.

"power" (Matthew 9:6,8, 10:1, 28:18; Mark 2:10, 3:15, 6:7; Luke 4:6,32, 5:24, 10:19, 12:5, 22:53; John 1:12, 10:18(x2), 17:2, 19:10(x2),11; Acts 1:7, 5:4, 8:19, 26:18; Romans 9:21, 13:1,2,3; 1 Corinthians 7:37, 9:4,5,6,12(x2),18, 11:10; 2 Corinthians 13:10; Ephesians 1:21, 2:2; Colossians 1:13, 2:10; 2 Thessalonians 3:9; Jude 1:25; Revelation 2:26, 6:8, 9:3(x2),10,19, 11:6(x2), 12:10, 13:4,5,7,12, 14:18, 16:19, 17:12, 18:1, 20:6) **or "powers"** (Luke 12:11; Romans 13:1(x2); Ephesians 3:10, 6:12; Colossians 1:16, 2:15; Titus 3:1) **are those in leadership positions, of having "authority"** (Matthew 7:29, 8:9, 21:23(x2),24,27; Mark 1:22,27, 11:28(x2),29,33, 13:34; Luke 4:36, 7:8, 9:1, 19:17, 20:2(x2),8,20; John 5:27; Acts 9:14, 26:10,12; 1 Corinthians 15:24; 2 Corinthians 10:8; Revelation 13:2), or **"authorities"** (1 Peter 3:22), **or having a "jurisdiction"** (Luke 23:7), **as in a dominion to rule over,**

having the "liberty" (1 Corinthians 8:9) **or "right"** (Hebrews 13:10; Revelation 22:14) **and even "strength"** (Revelation 17:3) **to choose to think and act.**

Just as God (Psalms 62:11; Jeremiah 27:5; Daniel 2:37; Matthew 6:13, 22:29; Acts 1:7; John 19:11; Jude 1:25) **had given Jesus "power"** (Micah 3:8; Habakkuk 3:4; Matthew 9:8, 28:18; Mark 2:10, 11:28-29,33; Luke 4:32,36, 5:24, 20:2,8; John 5:27, 10:18, 17:2; 1 Corinthians 15:24; Colossians 2:10; 1 Peter 3:22; Revelation 12:10), **so too did God allow Anti Christ (Papal Rome) to receive "power"** (Ecclesiastes 4:1; Daniel 8:24; Micah 2:1; Habakkuk 1:6,11; Luke 4:6; Revelation 13:1-7) **from the Devil** (Job 1:12; Ecclesiastes 8:4; Acts 26:18; Ephesians 2:2, 6:12; Colossians 1:13), **the Dragon** (Revelation 13:2), **also Pagan Rome. Just as Jesus gave His disciples "power"** (Matthew 28:18-19; Mark 3:15, 6:7, 13:34; Luke 9:1, 10:19, 19:17; John 1:12; Acts 8:19; 1 Corinthians 8:9, 9:4,5,6,12,18; 2 Corinthians 10:8, 13:10; 2 Thessalonians 3:9; Revelation 2:26, 11:3) **even of the Holy Ghost/Spirit** (Luke 24:49; John 7:39, 20:22; Acts 1:8, 2:1-4,33,38, 8:15,19; Revelation 18:1), **so too did Anti Christ (as king, Ecclesiastes 8:4) give his disciples "authority", & "power"** (Acts 9:14, 26:10,12; Revelation 13:12,15, 17:12), **of the unclean spirit of the devil** (Zechariah 13:2; Matthew 12:43; Mark 1:23,26, 3:30, 5:2,8, 7:25; Luke 4:33, 8:29, 9:42, 11:24; Revelation 18:2) **or spirit of Antichrist** (1 John 4:3), **even the "power of darkness"** (Luke 22:53; Colossians 1:13), **so that "the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit."** (Revelation 9:2). **As it is written, that behind men, are devils, "For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high *places*."** (Ephesians 6:12). **Each "potter" hath "power" over that which they mould** (Romans 6:16, 9:21).

God:

Psalms 62:11 KJB - God hath spoken once; twice have I heard this; that **power** *belongeth* unto God.

Jeremiah 27:5 KJB - I have made the earth, the man and the beast that *are* upon the ground, by my great **power** and by my outstretched arm, and have **given** it unto whom it seemed meet unto me.

Daniel 2:37 KJB - Thou, O king, *art* a king of kings: for the God of heaven hath **given** thee a kingdom, **power**, and strength, and glory.

Matthew 6:13 KJB - And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the **power**, and the glory, for ever. Amen.

Matthew 22:29 KJB - Jesus answered and said unto them,Ye do err, not knowing the scriptures, nor the **power** of God.

John 19:11 KJB - Jesus answered,Thou couldest have no **power** *at all* against me, except it were **given** thee from above: therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath the greater sin.

Acts 1:7 KJB - And he said unto them, It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own **power**.

Romans 13:1 KJB - Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is **no power but of God**: the powers that be are ordained **of God**.

Jude 1:25 KJB - To the only wise God our Saviour, *be* glory and majesty, dominion and **power**, both now and ever. Amen.

Jesus:

Micah 3:8 KJB - But truly I am full of **power** by the spirit of the LORD, and of judgment, and of might, to declare unto Jacob his transgression, and to Israel his sin.

Habakkuk 3:4 KJB - And *his* brightness was as the light; he had horns*c oming* out of his hand: and there *was* the hiding of his **power**.

Matthew 9:8 KJB - But when the multitudes saw *it*, they marvelled, and glorified God, which had **given** such **power** unto men.

Matthew 28:18 KJB - And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All **power** is **given** unto me in heaven and in earth.

Mark 2:10 KJB - But that ye may know that the Son of man hath **power** on earth to forgive sins, (he saith to the sick of the palsy,)

Mark 11:28 KJB - And say unto him, By what **authority** doest thou these things? and who gave thee this **authority** to do these things?

Mark 11:29 KJB - And Jesus answered and said unto them,I will also ask of you one question, and answer me, and I will tell you by what **authority** I do these things.

Mark 11:33 KJB - And they answered and said unto Jesus, We cannot tell. And Jesus answering saith unto them, Neither do I tell you by what **authority** I do these things.

Luke 4:32 KJB - And they were astonished at his doctrine: for his word was with **power**.

Luke 4:36 KJB - And they were all amazed, and spake among themselves, saying, What a word *is* this! for with **authority** and **power** he commandeth the unclean spirits, and they come out.

Luke 5:24 KJB - But that ye may know that the Son of man hath **power** upon earth to forgive sins, (he said unto the sick of the palsy,)I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy couch, and go into thine house.

Luke 20:2 KJB - And spake unto him, saying, Tell us, by what **authority** doest thou these things? or who is he that gave thee this **authority**?

Luke 20:8 KJB - And Jesus said unto them,Neither tell I you by what **authority** I do these things.

John 5:27 KJB - And hath given him **authority** to execute judgment also, because he is the Son of man.

John 10:18 KJB - No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have **power** to lay it down, and I have **power** to take it again. This commandment have I received of my Father.

John 17:2 KJB - As thou hast **given** him **power** over all flesh, that he should give eternal life to as many as thou hast **given** him.

1 Corinthians 15:24 KJB - Then *cometh* the end, when he shall have delivered up the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall have put down all **rule** and all **authority** and **power**.

Colossians 2:10 KJB - And ye are complete in him, which is the head of all principality and **power**:

1 Peter 3:22 KJB - Who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; angels and **authorities** and **powers** being made subject unto him.

Revelation 12:10 KJB - And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the **power** of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.

Disciples of Jesus:

Mark 3:15 KJB - And to have **power** to heal sicknesses, and to cast out devils:

Mark 6:7 KJB - And he called *unto him* the twelve, and began to send them forth by two and two; and gave them **power** over unclean spirits;

Mark 13:34 KJB - *For the Son of man is* as a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave **authority** to his servants, and to every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch.

Luke 9:1 KJB - Then he called his twelve disciples together, and gave them **power** and **authority** over all devils, and to cure diseases.

Luke 10:19 KJB - Behold, I **give** unto you **power** to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the **power** of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

Luke 19:17 KJB - And he said unto him, Well, thou good servant: because thou hast been faithful in a very little, have thou **authority** over ten cities.

John 1:12 KJB - But as many as received him, to them gave he **power** to become the sons of God, *even* to them that believe on his name:

Acts 8:19 KJB - Saying, **Give** me also this **power**, that on whomsoever I lay hands, he may receive the Holy Ghost.

1 Corinthians 8:9 KJB - But take heed lest by any means this **liberty** of yours become a stumblingblock to them that are weak.

1 Corinthians 9:4 KJB - Have we not **power** to eat and to drink?

1 Corinthians 9:5 KJB - Have we not **power** to lead about a sister, a wife, as well as other apostles, and *as* the brethren of the Lord, and Cephas?

1 Corinthians 9:6 KJB - Or I only and Barnabas, have not we **power** to forbear working?

1 Corinthians 9:12 KJB - If others be partakers of *this* **power** over you,*a re* not we rather? Nevertheless we have not used this **power**; but suffer all things, lest we should hinder the gospel of Christ.

1 Corinthians 9:18 KJB - What is my reward then?*Verily* that, when I preach the gospel, I may make the gospel of Christ without charge, that I abuse not my **power** in the gospel.

2 Corinthians 10:8 KJB - For though I should boast somewhat more of our **authority**, which the Lord hath given us for edification, and not for your destruction, I should not be ashamed:

2 Corinthians 13:10 KJB - Therefore I write these things being absent, lest being present I should use sharpness, according to the **power** which the Lord hath **given** me to edification, and not to destruction.

2 Thessalonians 3:9 KJB - Not because we have not **power**, but to make ourselves an ensample unto you to follow us.

2 Peter 1:3 KJB - According as his divine **power** hath **given** unto us all things that *pertain* unto life and godliness, through the knowledge of him that hath called us to glory and virtue:

Revelation 2:26 KJB - And he that overcometh, and keepeth my works unto the end, to him will I **give power** over the nations:

Revelation 11:3 KJB - And I will **give** ***power*** unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred*and* threescore days, clothed in sackcloth.

Devil:

Job 1:12 KJB - And the LORD said unto Satan, Behold, all that he hath *is* in thy **power**; only upon himself put not forth thine hand. So Satan went forth from the presence of the LORD.

Ecclesiastes 8:4 KJB - Where the word of a king *is, there is* **power**: and who may say unto him, What doest thou?

Luke 4:6 KJB - And the devil said unto him, All this power will I **give** thee, and the glory of them: for that is delivered unto me; and **to whomsoever** I will I **give it**.

Acts 26:18 KJB - To open their eyes, *and* to turn *them* from darkness to light, and *from* the **power** of Satan unto God, that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and inheritance among them which are sanctified by faith that is in me.

Ephesians 2:2 KJB - Wherein in time past ye walked according to the course of this world, according to the **prince** of the **power** of the **air**, the spirit that now worketh in the children of disobedience:

Ephesians 6:12 KJB - For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against **powers**, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high *places*.

Colossians 1:13 KJB - Who hath delivered us from the **power** of darkness, and hath translated *us* into the kingdom of his dear Son:

Anti Christ:

Ecclesiastes 4:1 KJB - So I returned, and considered all the oppressions that are done under the sun: and behold the tears of *such as were* oppressed, and they had no comforter; and on the side of their oppressors *there was* **power**; but they had no comforter.

Daniel 8:24 KJB - And his **power** shall be mighty, but not by his own **power**: and he shall destroy wonderfully, and shall prosper, and practise, and shall destroy the mighty and the holy people.

Micah 2:1 KJB - Woe to them that devise iniquity, and work evil upon their beds! when the morning is light, they practise it, because it is in the **power** of their hand.

Habakkuk 1:11 KJB - Then shall *his* mind change, and he shall pass over, and offend,*i mputing* this his **power** unto his god.

Revelation 13:1 KJB -And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.

Revelation 13:2 KJB - And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as *the feet* of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon **gave** him his **power**, and his seat, and **great authority**.

Revelation 13:3 KJB - And I saw one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world wondered after the beast.

Revelation 13:4 KJB - And they worshipped the dragon which **gave power** unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who*is* like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?

Revelation 13:5 KJB - And there was **given** unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and **power** was given unto him to continue forty *and* two months.

Revelation 13:6 KJB - And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.

Revelation 13:7 KJB - And it was **given** unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and **power** was **given** him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.

Revelation 13:15 KJB - And he had **power** to **give** life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.

Disciples of the Anti Christ:

Acts 9:14 KJB - And here he hath **authority** from the chief priests to bind all that call on thy name.

Acts 26:10 KJB - Which thing I also did in Jerusalem: and many of the saints did I shut up in prison, having received **authority** from the chief priests; and when they were put to death, I gave my voice against *them*.

Acts 26:12 KJB - Whereupon as I went to Damascus with **authority** and commission from the chief priests,

Revelation 13:12 KJB - And he exerciseth all the **power** of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed.

"Power" is strength or ability to choose (1 Corinthians 8:9, 9:4) or rule, and is related to "Authority":

Luke 4:36 KJB - And they were all amazed, and spake among themselves, saying, What a word*is* this! for with **authority** and **power** he commandeth the unclean spirits, and they come out.

Luke 9:1 KJB - Then he called his twelve disciples together, and gave them **power** and **authority** over all devils, and to cure diseases.

Luke 20:20 KJB - And they watched *him*, and sent forth spies, which should feign themselves just men, that they might take hold of his words, that so they might deliver him unto the **power** and **authority** of the governor.

1 Corinthians 15:24 KJB - Then *cometh* the end, when he shall have delivered up the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall have put down all rule and all **authority** and **power**.

Revelation 13:2 KJB - And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as *the feet* of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his **power**, and his seat, and great **authority**.

Revelation 17:12 KJB - And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive **power** as kings one hour with the beast.

"Power" (exousia):

Matthew 7:29 KJB - For he taught them as *one* having **authority**, and not as the scribes.

Matthew 8:9 KJB - For I am a man under **authority**, having soldiers under me: and I say to this *man*, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth *it*.

Matthew 9:6 KJB - But that ye may know that the Son of man hath **power** on earth to forgive sins, (then saith he to the sick of the palsy,) Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house.

Matthew 9:8 KJB - But when the multitudes saw *it*, they marvelled, and glorified God, which had given such **power** unto men.

Matthew 10:1 KJB - And when he had called unto *him* his twelve disciples, he gave them **power** *against* unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease.

Matthew 21:21 KJB - And when he was come into the temple, the chief priests and the elders of the people came unto him as he was teaching, and said, By what **authority** doest thou these things? and who gave thee this **authority**?

Matthew 21:24 KJB - And Jesus answered and said unto them,I also will ask you one thing, which if ye tell me, I in like wise will tell you by what **authority** I do these things.

Matthew 21:27 KJB - And they answered Jesus, and said, We cannot tell. And he said unto them, Neither tell I you by what **authority** I do these things.

Matthew 28:18 KJB - And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All **power** is given unto me in heaven and in earth.

Mark 1:22 KJB - And they were astonished at his doctrine: for he taught them as one that had **authority**, and not as the scribes.

Mark 1:27 KJB - And they were all amazed, insomuch that they questioned among them-selves, saying, What thing is this? what new doctrine *is* this? for with **authority** commandeth he even the unclean spirits, and they do obey him.

Mark 2:10 KJB - But that ye may know that the Son of man hath **power** on earth to forgive sins, (he saith to the sick of the palsy,)

Mark 3:15 KJB - And to have **power** to heal sicknesses, and to cast out devils:

Mark 6:7 KJB - And he called *unto him* the twelve, and began to send them forth by two and two; and gave them **power** over unclean spirits;

Mark 11:28 KJB - And say unto him, By what **authority** doest thou these things? and who gave thee this **authority** to do these things?

Mark 11:29 KJB - And Jesus answered and said unto them,I will also ask of you one question, and answer me, and I will tell you by what **authority** I do these things.

Mark 11:33 KJB - And they answered and said unto Jesus, We cannot tell. And Jesus answering saith unto them, Neither do I tell you by what **authority** I do these things.

Mark 13:34 KJB - *For the Son of man is* as a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave **authority** to his servants, and to every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch.

Luke 4:6 KJB - And the devil said unto him, All this **power** will I give thee, and the glory of them: for that is delivered unto me; and to whomsoever I will I give it.

Luke 4:32 KJB - And they were astonished at his doctrine: for his word was with **power**.

Luke 4:36 KJB - And they were all amazed, and spake among themselves, saying, What a word *is* this! for with **authority** and **power** he commandeth the unclean spirits, and they come out.

Luke 5:24 KJB - But that ye may know that the Son of man hath **power** upon earth to forgive sins, (he said unto the sick of the palsy,)I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy couch, and go into thine house.

Luke 7:8 KJB - For I also am a man set under **authority**, having under me soldiers, and I say unto one, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth *it*.

Luke 9:1 KJB - Then he called his twelve disciples together, and gave them **power** and **authority** over all devils, and to cure diseases.

Luke 10:19 KJB - Behold, I give unto you **power** to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the **power** of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

Luke 12:5 KJB - But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath **power** to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.

Luke 12:11 KJB - And when they bring you unto the synagogues, and *unto* magistrates, and **powers**, take ye no thought how or what thing ye shall answer, or what ye shall say:

Luke 19:17 KJB - And he said unto him, Well, thou good servant: because thou hast been faithful in a very little, have thou **authority** over ten cities.

Luke 20:2 KJB - And spake unto him, saying, Tell us, by what **authority** doest thou these things? or who is he that gave thee this **authority**?

Luke 20:8 KJB - And Jesus said unto them,Neither tell I you by what **authority** I do these things.

Luke 20:20 KJB - And they watched *him*, and sent forth spies, which should feign themselves just men, that they might take hold of his words, that so they might deliver him unto the **power** and **authority** of the governor.

Luke 22:53 KJB - When I was daily with you in the temple, ye stretched forth no hands against me: but this is your hour, and the **power** of darkness.

Luke 23:7 KJB - And as soon as he knew that he belonged unto Herod's **jurisdiction**, he sent him to Herod, who himself also was at Jerusalem at that time.

John 1:12 KJB - But as many as received him, to them gave he **power** to become the sons of God, *even* to them that believe on his name:

John 5:27 KJB - And hath given him **authority** to execute judgment also, because he is the Son of man.

John 10:18 KJB - No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have **power** to lay it down, and I have **power** to take it again. This commandment have I received of my Father.

John 17:2 KJB - As thou hast given him **power** over all flesh, that he should give eternal life to as many as thou hast given him.

John 19:10 KJB - Then saith Pilate unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? knowest thou not that I have **power** to crucify thee, and have **power** to release thee?

John 19:11 KJB - Jesus answered,Thou couldest have no **power** *at all* against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath the greater sin.

Acts 1:7 KJB - And he said unto them, It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own **power**.

Acts 5:4 KJB - Whiles it remained, was it not thine own? and after it was sold, was it not in thine own **power**? why hast thou conceived this thing in thine heart? thou hast not lied unto men, but unto God.

Acts 8:19 KJB - Saying, Give me also this **power**, that on whomsoever I lay hands, he may receive the Holy Ghost.

Acts 9:14 KJB - And here he hath **authority** from the chief priests to bind all that call on thy name.

Acts 26:10 KJB - Which thing I also did in Jerusalem: and many of the saints did I shut up in prison, having received **authority** from the chief priests; and when they were put to death, I gave my voice against *them*.

Acts 26:12 KJB - Whereupon as I went to Damascus with **authority** and commission from the chief priests,

Acts 26:18 KJB - To open their eyes, *and* to turn *them* from darkness to light, and *from* the **power** of Satan unto God, that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and inheritance among them which are sanctified by faith that is in me.

Romans 9:21 KJB - Hath not the potter **power** over the clay, of the same lump to make one vessel unto honour, and another unto dishonour?

Romans 13:1 KJB - Let every soul be subject unto the higher **powers**. For there is no **power** but of God: the **powers** that be are ordained of God.

Romans 13:2 KJB - Whosoever therefore resisteth the **power**, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation.

Romans 13:3 KJB - For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the **power**? do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same:

1 Corinthians 7:37 KJB - Nevertheless he that standeth stedfast in his heart, having no necessity, but hath **power** over his own will, and hath so decreed in his heart that he will keep his virgin, doeth well.

1 Corinthians 8:9 KJB - But take heed lest by any means this **liberty** of yours become a stumblingblock to them that are weak.

1 Corinthians 9:4 KJB - Have we not **power** to eat and to drink?

1 Corinthians 9:5 KJB - Have we not **power** to lead about a sister, a wife, as well as other apostles, and *as* the brethren of the Lord, and Cephas?

1 Corinthians 9:6 KJB - Or I only and Barnabas, have not we **power** to forbear working?

1 Corinthians 9:12 KJB - If others be partakers of *this* **power** over you,*a re* not we rather? Nevertheless we have not used this **power**; but suffer all things, lest we should hinder the gospel of Christ.

1 Corinthians 9:18 KJB - What is my reward then?*Verily* that, when I preach the gospel, I may make the gospel of Christ without charge, that I abuse not my **power** in the gospel.

1 Corinthians 11:10 KJB - For this cause ought the woman to have **power** on *her* head because of the angels.

1 Corinthians 15:24 KJB - Then *cometh* the end, when he shall have delivered up the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall have put down all **rule** and all **authority** and **power**.

2 Corinthians 10:8 KJB - For though I should boast somewhat more of our **authority**, which the Lord hath given us for edification, and not for your destruction, I should not be ashamed:

2 Corinthians 13:10 KJB - Therefore I write these things being absent, lest being present I should use sharpness, according to the **power** which the Lord hath given me to edification, and not to destruction.

Ephesians 1:21 KJB - Far above all principality, and **power**, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come:

Ephesians 2:2 KJB - Wherein in time past ye walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the **power** of the air, the spirit that now worketh in the children of disobedience:

Ephesians 3:10 KJB - To the intent that now unto the principalities and **powers** in heavenly *places* might be known by the church the manifold wisdom of God,

Ephesians 6:12 KJB - For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against **powers**, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high *places*.

Colossians 1:13 KJB - Who hath delivered us from the **power** of darkness, and hath translated *us* into the kingdom of his dear Son:

Colossians 1:16 KJB - For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether *they be* thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or **powers**: all things were created by him, and for him:

Colossians 2:10 KJB - And ye are complete in him, which is the head of all principality and **power**:

Colossians 2:15 KJB - *And* having spoiled principalities and **powers**, he made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them in it.

2 Thessalonians 3:9 KJB - Not because we have not **power**, but to make ourselves an ensample unto you to follow us.

Titus 3:1 KJB - Put them in mind to be subject to principalities and **powers**, to obey magistrates, to be ready to every good work,

Hebrews 13:10 KJB - We have an altar, whereof they have no **right** to eat which serve the tabernacle.

1 Peter 3:22 KJB - Who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; angels and **authorities** and **powers** being made subject unto him.

Jude 1:25 KJB - To the only wise God our Saviour, *be* glory and majesty, dominion and **power**, both now and ever. Amen.

Revelation2:26 KJB - And he that overcometh, and keepeth my works unto the end, to him will I give **power** over the nations:

Revelation 6:8 KJB - And I looked, and behold a pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death, and Hell followed with him. And **power** was given unto them over the fourth part of the earth, to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, and with the beasts of the earth.

Revelation 9:3 KJB - And there came out of the smoke locusts upon the earth: and unto them was given **power**, as the scorpions of the earth have **power**.

Revelation 9:10 KJB - And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings in their tails: and their **power** *was* to hurt men five months.

Revelation 9:19 KJB - For their **power** is in their mouth, and in their tails: for their tails *were* like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt.

Revelation 11:6 KJB - These have **power** to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and have **power** over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.

Revelation 12:10 KJB - And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the **power** of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.

Revelation 13:2 KJB - And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as *the feet* of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great **authority**.

Revelation 13:4 KJB - And they worshipped the dragon which gave **power** unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who *is* like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?

Revelation 13:5 KJB - And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and **power** was given unto him to continue forty *and* two months.

Revelation 13:7 KJB - And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and **power** was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.

Revelation 13:12 KJB - And he exerciseth all the **power** of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed.

Revelation 14:18 KJB - And another angel came out from the altar, which had **power** over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully ripe.

Revelation 16:9 KJB - And men were scorched with great heat, and blasphemed the name of God, which hath **power** over these plagues: and they repented not to give him glory.

Revelation 17:12 KJB - And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive **power** as kings one hour with the beast.

Revelation 17:13 KJB - These have one mind, and shall give their power and **strength** unto the beast.

Revelation 18:1 KJB - And after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great **power**; and the earth was lightened with his glory.

Revelation 20:6 KJB - Blessed and holy *is* he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no **power**, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years.

Revelation 22:14 KJB - Blessed *are* they that do his commandments, that they may have **right** to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city.

G1849 - ἐξουσία (exousia)

Matthew 7:29, 8:9, 9:6,8, 10:1, 21:23(x2),24,27, 28:18;
Mark 1:22,27, 2:10, 3:15, 6:7, 11:28(x2(,29,33, 13:34;
Luke 4:6,32,36, 5:24, 7:8, 9:1, 10:19, 12:5,11, 19:17, 20:2(x2),8,20, 22:53, 23:7;
John 1:12, 5:27, 10:18(x2), 17:2, 19:10(x2),11;
Acts 1:7, 5:4, 8:19, 9:14, 26:10,12,18;
Romans 9:21, 13:1(x3),2,3;
1 Corinthians 7:37, 8:9, 9:4,5,6,12(x2),18, 11:10, 15:24;
2 Corinthians 10:8, 13:10;
Ephesians 1:21, 2:2, 3:10, 6:12;
Colossians 1:13,16, 2:10,15;
2 Thessalonians 3:9;
Titus 3:1;
Hebrews 12:10;
1 Peter 3:22;
Jude 1:25;
Revelation 2:26, 6:8, 9:3(x2),10,19, 11:6(x2), 12:10, 13:2,4,5,7,12, 14:18, 16:19, 17:12,13, 18:1, 20:6, 22:14;

"authority" - Matthew 7:29, 8:9, 21:23(x2),24,27; Mark 1:22,27, 11:28(x2),29,33, 13:34; Luke 4:36, 7:8, 9:1, 19:17, 20:2(x2),8,20; John 5:27; Acts 9:14, 26:10,12; 1 Corinthians 15:24; 2 Corinthians 10:8; Revelation 13:2

"authorities" - 1 Peter 3:22

"jurisdiction" - Luke 23:7

"liberty" - 1 Corinthians 8:9

"power" - Matthew 9:6,8, 10:1, 28:18; Mark 2:10, 3:15, 6:7; Luke 4:6,32, 5:24, 10:19, 12:5, 22:53; John 1:12, 10:18(x2), 17:2, 19:10(x2),11; Acts 1:7, 5:4, 8:19, 26:18; Romans 9:21, 13:1,2,3; 1 Corinthians 7:37, 9:4,5,6,12(x2),18, 11:10; 2 Corinthians 13:10; Ephesians 1:21, 2:2; Colossians 1:13, 2:10; 2 Thessalonians 3:9; Jude 1:25; Revelation 2:26, 6:8, 9:3(x2),10,19, 11:6(x2), 12:10, 13:4,5,7,12, 14:18, 16:19, 17:12, 18:1, 20:6

"powers" - Luke 12:11; Romans 13:1(x2); Ephesians 3:10, 6:12; Colossians 1:16, 2:15; Titus 3:1

"right" - Hebrews 13:10; Revelation 22:14

"strength" - Revelation 17:13

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 3-3 (SCORPIONS)]

Revelation 9:3 KJB - And there came out of the smoke locusts upon **the earth**: and unto them was given power, as **the scorpions of the earth** have power.

In scripture, "scorpions" are several things:

[1] Natural: "scorpions" are an unclean desert or wilderness creature, usually most active at night (under cover of darkness), an arachnid (8 legs, or 6 legs and 2 arms/hands), see Deuteronomy 8:15; Ezekiel 2:6; Luke 10:19, 11:12; Revelation 9:3,5,20.

[2] Natural: "scorpions" are a chastising weapon, a whip (1 Kings 12:11,14; 2 Chronicles 10:11,14) used by those in authority (with "power"; Revelation 9:3), sometimes embedded with additional instruments of pain, like nails, thorns, glass, etc to increase torment, suffering and agony, like as unto the unclean creature's poisonous and painful sting.

[3] Spiritual: "scorpions" are the spirits/minds of devils or evil angelic intelligences (Luke 10:17-20, 11:12, to which Jesus references Psalms 91:10,13 in part), the opposite mind/heart of the Holy Spirit (Luke 11:9-28).

[4] Spiritual: "scorpions" are also used as a symbol for the "rebellious house" or "rebellious nation" of Israel, upon which was a "woe" (Ezekiel 2:1-10).

[5] Natural: "Akrabbim" or **"Maalehacrabbim"** (place of scorpions) is a rocky mountain area, that goes "up", and acted as a border between Israel and the Amorites & Moabites (related enemies of Israel) just south of the Dead Sea (Numbers 34:4; Joshua 15:3; Judges 1:36).

The "sting" of the "scorpions" is death and sin:

Hosea 13:14 KJB - I will ransom them from **the power of the grave**; I will redeem them **from death**: **O death**, I will be thy **plagues**; **O grave**, I will be thy **destruction**: repentance shall be hid from mine eyes.

1 Corinthians 15:55 KJB - O **death**, where *is* thy **sting**? O **grave**, where *is* thy victory?

1 Corinthians 15:56 KJB - The **sting** of **death** *is* **sin**; and the strength of **sin** *is* the law.

It is also resisting Jesus' entreaties to repentance:

Acts 9:5 KJB - And he said, Who art thou, Lord? And the Lord said,I am Jesus whom thou persecutest: *it is* hard for thee to kick against the **pricks**.

Acts 26:14 KJB - And when we were all fallen to the earth, I heard a voice speaking unto me, and saying in the Hebrew tongue,Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? *it is* hard for thee to kick against the **pricks**.

The spiritual scorpions, which are spirits of devils, are acting behind, or working through, the men "locusts" ("faces of men"; Revelation 9:7), or priests, bishops, cardinals and popes of Papal Rome, the Anti Christ, that Son of Perdition or Destruction (locusts being a force of destruction), as both have the same "authority" or "power" over others as Jesus warned not to (Matthew 20:25; Mark 10:42; Luke 22:25).

Matthew 20:25 KJB - But Jesus called them *unto him*, and said, **Ye know that the princes of the Gentiles exercise dominion over them, and they that are great exercise authority upon them**.

Mark 10:42 KJB - But Jesus called them *to him*, and saith unto them, **Ye know that they which are accounted to rule over the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and their great ones exercise authority upon them**.

Luke 22:25 KJB - And he said unto them, **The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and they that exercise authority upon them are called benefactors**.

John wrote about a corrupt Bishop/Elder that was abusing authority in his day:

3 John 1:9 KJB - I wrote unto the church: but **Diotrephes, who loveth to have the preeminence among them, receiveth us not**.

3 John 1:10 KJB - Wherefore, if I come, **I will remember his deeds which he doeth, prating against us with malicious words: and not content therewith, neither doth he himself re-**

ceive the brethren, and forbiddeth them that would, and casteth *them* out of the church.

3 John 3:11 KJB - Beloved, follow not **that which is evil**, but that which is good. He that doeth good is of God: but **he that doeth evil hath not seen God**.

The devil (satan and devils) have "power" or "authority" on earth because of Adam the first (Job 31:33; Romans 5:12,14, 6:16; 1 Corinthians 15:45), which submitted to the mind of the devil through Eve, and thus became "the god of this world" (2 Corinthians 4:4):

Job 1:7 KJB - And the LORD said unto **Satan**, Whence comest thou? **Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it**.

Job 1:12 KJB - And the LORD said unto **Satan, Behold, all that he hath *is* in thy power**; only upon himself put not forth thine hand. So Satan went forth from the presence of the LORD.

Job 2:2 KJB - And the LORD said unto **Satan, From whence comest thou? And Satan answered the LORD, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it**.

Job 2:6 KJB - And the LORD said unto **Satan, Behold, he *is* in thine hand; but save his life**.

Job 41:1 KJB - Canst thou draw out **leviathan** with an hook? or his tongue with a cord which thou lettest down?

Job 41:34 KJB - He beholdeth all high things: **he is a king over all the children of pride**.

Psalms 94:20 KJB - Shall **the throne of iniquity** have fellowship with thee, which frameth mischief by a law?

Ecclesiastes 3:16 KJB - And moreover I saw under the sun **the place of judgment, that wickedness was there**; and **the place of righteousness, that iniquity was there**.

Amos 6:3 KJB - Ye that put far away the evil day, and cause **the seat of violence** to come near;

2 Corinthians 4:4 KJB - In whom **the god of this world** hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.

Revelation 2:13 KJB - I know thy works, and where thou dwellest, even where **Satan's seat** is: and thou holdest fast my name, and hast not denied my faith, even in those days wherein Antipas was my faithful martyr, who was slain among you, where Satan dwelleth.

Thus satan, as a spiritual "scorpion" (unclean spirit/intelligence), having authority or power to rule over unconverted men (mankind), will also give "power" to men who worship him, to rule over such men who do not the seal of God in their foreheads:

Luke 4:5 KJB - And **the devil**, taking him up into an high mountain, shewed unto him **all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time**.

Luke 4:6 KJB - And **the devil said** unto him, **All this power will I give thee, and the glory of them: for that is delivered unto me; and to whomsoever I will I give it**.

Luke 4:7 KJB - If thou therefore wilt **worship me, all shall be thine**.

Ephesians 6:12 KJB - For **we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places**.

Revelation 13:2 KJB - And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and **the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority**.

Revelation 13:4 KJB - And **they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast**: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?

Thus the "locusts" have similar "power" (authority) as that of those "scorpions of the earth", which is a usurping power (for the devil deceived Eve, and then through Eve (like as a false prophet, or fallen woman), Adam; Revelation 12:9), and one which seeks to control the lives of mankind by force, rather than the freedom of will in love, as God, and that "power" that God

shares by Jesus and the Holy Ghost/Spirit in repentant and converted persons. Anti Christ (Vicarius Christi, Anti Christos), thus has the "power" of the devil:

Ezekiel 28:2 KJB - Son of man, say unto the prince of Tyrus, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because **thine heart is lifted up, and thou hast said, I am a God, I sit in the seat of God, in the midst of the seas; yet thou art a man, and not God, though thou set thine heart as the heart of God**:

Ezekiel 28:9 KJB - Wilt thou yet say before him that slayeth thee, **I am God? but thou shalt be a man, and no God, in the hand of him that slayeth thee**.

Daniel 8:23 KJB - And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the transgressors are come to the full, **a king** of fierce countenance, and **understanding dark sentences, shall stand up**.

Daniel 11:36 KJB - And **the king shall do according to his will; and he shall exalt himself, and magnify himself above every god**, and shall speak marvellous things against the God of gods, and shall prosper till the indignation be accomplished: for that that is determined shall be done.

Daniel 11:37 KJB - Neither shall he regard the God of his fathers, nor the desire of women, nor regard any god: for **he shall magnify himself above all**.

Daniel 11:38 KJB - But **in his estate shall he honour the God of forces: and a god whom his fathers knew not shall he honour** with gold, and silver, and with precious stones, and pleasant things.

Daniel 11:39 KJB - Thus shall he do in the most strong holds with **a strange god, whom he shall acknowledge and increase with glory: and he shall cause them to rule over many, and shall divide the land for gain**.

2 Thessalonians 2:4 KJB - Who **opposeth** and **exalteth** himself **above all that is called God**, or that is worshipped; **so that he as God sitteth** in the temple of God, **shewing himself that he is God**.

They are allowed to come upon the "earth" (world) because of rebellion or rejection of the Gospel, and thus used in God's wrath to chastise the disobedient, who have not the seal of God in their forehead (Revelation 9:4). As Babylon and its King thereof, as God's "servant" (Jeremiah 25:9, 27:6) would be used as a chastisement upon the disobedient nations, or as God used Pagan Rome and its soldiery as "ministers" of retributive justice (Romans 13:1-6). As God used Solomon's son Rehoboam (a wicked king of Israel/Judah) to chastise the rebel-

lious house of Israel (1 Kings 12:11,14,19; 2 Chronicles 10:11,14,19), which eventually led into overt idolatry with the golden calves at Bethel and Dan (2 Kings 10:29; Hosea 8:5,6, 10:5, 13:2).

As a type to Antitype:

Jesus is the Passover (1 Corinthians 5:7), in AD 31 … leaving Egypt (worldliness) behind, Christ the Unleavened (1 Corinthians 5:7), and the First fruits in His Resurrection (1 Corinthians 15:20,23), then there was a period of waiting unto Mt Sinai, even Mt Zion, wherein the Holy Spirit was poured out at Pentecost AD 31 (Psalms 133:1-3; Luke 24:49; Acts 1:8, 2:1-4,17-19,33; Revelation 5:6), the Law sealed among the Disciples (Isaiah 8:16,18,20), and then there was a going toward the promised land (Heavenly Canaan) in Acts, AD 34, but the "mixed multitude" rebelled and did not come straight way, but went through the wilderness, being led of Christ through the wilderness, and a settling in the wilderness for 1,260 years [Daniel 7:25, 12:7; Luke 21:24; Revelation 11:2-3, 12:6,14, 13:5; which is like the 3 ½ times as Elijah, being nourished there; 1 Kings 17:1; Luke 4:25; James 5:17, the early and latter rains being 6 months apart, spring to fall] and scorpions were in the wilderness, and they were chastised by scorpions … unto 1793-1797 (Revelation 11:9,11), 1798, bringing them from the time of Pentecost to the time of the Trumpets, being "five months", in 1833/4 (Revelation 9:5,6,10).

"scorpion" -

Luke 11:12 KJB - Or if he shall ask an egg, will he offer him a **scorpion**?

Revelation 9:5 KJB - And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five months: and their torment *was* as the torment of a **scorpion**, when he striketh a man.

"scorpions" -

Deuteronomy 8:15 KJB - Who led thee through that great and terrible wilderness, *wherein were* fiery serpents, and **scorpions**, and drought, where *there was* no water; who brought thee forth water out of the rock of flint;

1 Kings 12:11 KJB - And now whereas my father did lade you with a heavy yoke, I will add to your yoke: my father hath chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with **scorpions**.

1 Kings 12:14 KJB - And spake to them after the counsel of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, and I will add to your yoke: my father *also* chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with **scorpions**.

2 Chronicles 10:11 - For whereas my father put a heavy yoke upon you, I will put more to your yoke: my father chastised you with whips, but I *will chastise you* with **scorpions**.

2 Chronicles 10:14 KJB - And answered them after the advice of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, but I will add thereto: my father chastised you with whips, but I *will chastise you* with **scorpions**.

Ezekiel 2:6 KJB - And thou, son of man, be not afraid of them, neither be afraid of their words, though briers and thorns *be* with thee, and thou dost dwell among **scorpions**: be not afraid of their words, nor be dismayed at their looks, though they *be* a rebellious house.

Luke 10:19 KJB - Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and **scorpions**, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

Revelation 9:3 KJB - And there came out of the smoke locusts upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the **scorpions** of the earth have power.

Revelation 9:10 KJB - And they had tails like unto **scorpions**, and there were stings in their tails: and their power *was* to hurt men five months.

H6137 - עַקְרָב (ʿaqrāḇ)

Numbers 34:4;
Deuteronomy 8:15;
Judges 1:36;
1 Kings 12:11,14;
2 Chronicles 10:11,14;
Ezekiel 2:6;

"Akrabbim" - Numbers 34:4; Judges 1:36

"scorpions" - Deuteronomy 8:15; 1 Kings 12:11,14; 2 Chronicles 10:11,14; Ezekiel 2:6

H4610 - מַעֲלֵה עַקְרַבִּים (maʿălê ʿaqrabîm)

Joshua 15:3

"Maalehacrabbim" - Joshua 15:3

G4651 - σκορπίος (skorpios)

Luke 10:19, 11:12;
Revelation 9:3,5,10;

"scorpion" - Luke 11:12; Revelation 9:5

"scorpions" - Luke 10:19; Revelation 9:3,10

"... If I had a vision in meeting, many would say that it was excitement and that someone mesmerized me. Then I would go away alone in the woods, where no eye or ear but God's could see or hear, and pray to Him, and He would sometimes give me a vision there. I then rejoiced, and told them what God had revealed to me alone, where no mortal could influence me. But I was told by some that I **mesmerized** myself. Oh, thought I, has it come to this that those who honestly go to God alone to plead His promises and to claim His salvation, are to be charged **with being under the foul and soul-damning influence of mesmerism**? Do we ask our kind Father in heaven for "bread," only to receive a [22] **"stone" or a "scorpion"**? These things wounded my spirit, and wrung my soul in keen anguish, well-nigh to despair, while many would have me believe that there was **no Holy Ghost** and that all the exercises that holy men of God have experienced were **only mesmerism or the deceptions of Satan**. {EW 21.3} ..." **- Early Writings, page 21.3**

"... Christ proclaimed over the rent sepulcher of Joseph, "I am the resurrection and the life." He, the world's Redeemer, has bruised **the serpent's head, depriving him of all power ever to make men feel his scorpion sting**; for He has brought life and immortality to light. The gates of eternal life are thrown open to all who believe on Jesus Christ. All believers who pass through a natural **death**, have, through eating the flesh and drinking the blood of the Son of God, eternal life in them, which is the life of Jesus Christ. In **dying**, Jesus has made it impossible for those who believe on Him to **die eternally**. . . . {7BC 926.1}

Christ lived and **died** as a man, that He might be God both of the living and of the dead. It was to make it impossible for men to **lose eternal life** if they believe on Him. The life of men and women is precious in the sight of God; for Christ has purchased that life by being **executed** in their stead. Thus He made it possible for us to attain to immortality (Letter 97, 1898). {7BC 926.2} ..." **- Seventh-Day Adventist Bible Commentary, 7BC, page 926.1-926.2.**

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 4-1 (GRASS)]

Revelation 9:4 KJB - And it was commanded them that they should **not hurt the grass of the earth**, **neither any green thing**, **neither any tree**; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads.

Revelation 9:4's "the grass of the earth ... green thing [herb] ... tree", all of which are "green", refers to Genesis 1:11, in its "grass, the [green] herb yielding seed, and the fruit tree fielding fruit after his kind, whose seed is in itself, upon the earth".

[1] the grass of the earth (Revelation 9:4)
[2] green thing [herb] (Revelation 9:4)
[3] tree (Revelation 9:4)

[1] grass (Genesis 1:11)
[2] the [green] herb yielding seed (Genesis 1:11)
[3] the fruit tree yielding fruit after his kind, whose seed is in itself (Genesis 1:11)

These three of Revelation 9:4, and it's conclusion:

[1] the grass of the earth (Revelation 9:4)
[2] green thing [herb] (Revelation 9:4)
[3] tree (Revelation 9:4)

and the "hurt ... only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads",

also parallel that of Revelation 7:3,

Revelation 7:3 KJB - Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads.

[1] the earth (Revelation 7:3)
[2] the sea (Revelation 7:3)
[3] the trees (Revelation 7:3)

"hurt not ... till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads."

This is like unto how Jesus was also separating trees (people) in His day on earth, along with John the Baptist:

Matthew 3:10 KJB - And now also **the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: therefore every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire**.

Matthew 7:19 KJB - **Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire**.

Luke 3:9 KJB - And **now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: every tree therefore which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire**.

See also:

Deuteronomy 20:19 KJB - When thou shalt besiege a city a long time, in making war against it to take it, **thou shalt not destroy the trees thereof by forcing an axe against them: for thou mayest eat of them, and thou shalt not cut them down** (for **the tree of the field is man's life**) to employ them in the siege:

Deuteronomy 20:20 KJB - **Only the trees which thou knowest that they be not trees for meat, thou shalt destroy and cut them down;** and thou shalt build bulwarks against the city that maketh war with thee, until it be subdued.

Isaiah 10:33 KJB - Behold, **the Lord, the LORD of hosts, shall lop the bough with terror: and the high ones of stature shall be hewn down, and the haughty shall be humbled**.

Isaiah 10:34 KJB - And **he shall cut down the thickets of the forest with iron**, and Lebanon shall fall by a mighty one.

"grass" is symbolic of the common people or offspring of mankind, as "all flesh is as grass", even "the people is grass" (Deuteronomy 32:2; 2 Samuel 23:3-4; 2 Kings 19:26; Job 5:25; Psalms 72:4,6,16, 90:3,5; Proverbs 19:12; Isaiah 37:27, 40:6-8, 44:3-4, 51:12; Daniel 4:15,23; Micah 5:7; James 1:10-11; 1 Peter 1:24; Revelation 8:7), **as a multitude of men** (Matthew 14:19; Mark 6:39; John 6:10).

"grass" can also be symbolic of God's professed people (Amos 7:1-2; Zechariah 10:1; Matthew 6:30; Luke 12:28).

"grass" can also be symbolic of evil or wicked persons, even those who turn back from God, which are to be cut down and thrown into the fire to be burned unto smoke and ashes (Job 8:11-13; Psalms 37:1-2, 92:7, 129:4-7).

The heart, life and days of mankind can wither like "grass" (Psalms 102:4,11, 103:15; Isaiah 40:6-8).

As an interesting note, "dragons" lay in the shallow watery area with grass, with reeds and rushes (Isaiah 35:7, see also Behemoth in Job 40:21).

"green thing" can refer to the "green herb" (Genesis 1:30, 9:3; 2 Kings 9:26; Psalms 37:2; Isaiah 37:27) **or "green thing [leaves]" among the trees** (Exodus 10:15), **or even "grass"** (Job 39:8; Isaiah 15:6).

The "locusts" in the 8th plague of Egypt, ate up every green thing (Exodus 10:12,15).

"green herb" can refer to those who are "inhabitants were of small power, they were dismayed and confounded" (2 Kings 19:26; Isaiah 37:27), **and refer to the bones [frame] of a man** (Isaiah 66:14).

The "tree" or "trees" (Genesis 3:8) **can refer to individual men, good or bad** (Judge 9:6-16; Job 14:7, 19:10, 24:20; Psalms 1:3, 37:35, 52:8; Song of Songs 2:3, 7:7-8; Isaiah 44:13-17, 56:3, 60:13; Jeremiah 17:8; Joel 1:7,12; Matthew 3:10, 7:17-19, 8:24, 12:33; Luke 3:9, 6:43,44; Romans 11:17,24; James 3:12; Jude 1:12; Revelation 7:1,3, 8:7), **or kings of men** (Judges 9:6-16; Proverbs 27:18; Isaiah 7:2; Ezekiel 31:1-18; Daniel 4:10-28), **or even whole nations** (Judges 9:6-16; 2 Kings 19:23; 1 Chronicles 16:31,33; Psalms 96:12-13; Isaiah 6:12,13, 7:2, 14:7-8, 17:4,6, 24:13, 37:24, 44:23; Ezekiel 15:2,6, 17:1-10,22-24, 20:47; Zechariah 1:8-11, 11:2; Matthew 21:19; Luke 13:6,7; Revelation 7:1,3), **and even God's people of faith** (Psalms 92:12; Isaiah 10:16-20, 17:4,6, 24:13, 60:13, 61:3, 65:22; Jeremiah 11:16,17,19; Hosea 9:10, 14:6,8; Matthew 13:32; Luke 13:19, 23:31) **and witnesses** (Zechariah 4:1-14; Revelation 11:4), **or symbol of wisdom** (Christ; Proverbs 3:18) **and words and deeds of the righteous** (Proverbs 11:30, 15:4), **and just as God liked to walk**

among the trees (Genesis 3:8), **so to do devils, which is why they make "groves" for false worship** (Exodus 34:13; Deuteronomy 7:5, 12:3, 16:21; Judges 3:7, 6:25,26,28,30; 1 Kings 14:15,23, 15:13, 16:33, 18:19; 2 Kings 13:6, 16:4, 17:10,16, 18:4, 21:3,7, 23:4,6,7,14,15; 2 Chronicles 14:3, 15:16, 17:6, 19:3, 24:18, 28:4, 31:1, 33:3,19, 34:3,4,7; Isaiah 17:8, 27:9, 66:17; Jeremiah 2:20, 3:6,13, 10:3,5, 17:2; Ezekiel 6:13; Hosea 2:12; Micah 5:14).

"Trees" were also carved or painted on the walls of the Temple/Sanctuary/Tabernacle (1 Kings 6:29,32,35, 7:36), **and used as pillars** (1 King 10:12; Revelation 3:12) **and terraces** (2 Chronicles 9:11), **or part of the great Cherubims** (1 Kings 6:23; Ezekiel 41:18,19), **or doors** (1 Kings 6:31-34), **etc** (Ezekiel 40:16,22,26,31,34,37, 41:18,20,25,26).

"trees" are also as strongholds (Nahum 2:3, 3:12).

Locusts can eat "trees" (Deuteronomy 28:42), **and is a punishment from God** (Amos 4:9):

Deuteronomy 28:42 KJB - All thy trees and fruit of thy land shall the locust consume.

Amos 4:9 KJB - I have smitten you with blasting and mildew: when your gardens and your vineyards and your fig trees and your olive trees increased, the palmerworm devoured them: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

Yet, in this judgment, or allowance of God, the "locusts" can only affect those "men" (Revelation 9:4) who "have not the seal of God in their foreheads." Thus three groups of mankind.

[1] Men having the Seal of God in forehead
[2] Men as Locusts as punishment
[3] Men having not the Seal of God in forehead

Grass/Herbs:

Deuteronomy 32:2 KJB - My doctrine shall drop as the rain, my speech shall distil as the dew, as the small rain upon the tender herb, and as the showers upon the grass:

2 Samuel 23:3 KJB - The God of Israel said, the Rock of Israel spake to me, He that ruleth over men must be just, ruling in the fear of God.

2 Samuel 23:4 KJB - And he shall be as the light of the morning, when the sun riseth, even a morning without clouds; as the tender grass springing out of the earth by clear shining after rain.

2 Kings 19:26 KJB - Therefore their inhabitants were of small power, they were dismayed and confounded; they were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the grass on the housetops, and as corn blasted before it be grown up.

Job 5:25 KJB - Thou shalt know also that thy seed shall be great, and thine offspring as the grass of the earth.

Job 8:11 KJB - Can the rush grow up without mire? can the flag grow without water?

Job 8:12 KJB - Whilst it is yet in his greenness, and not cut down, it withereth before any other herb.

Job 8:13 KJB - So are the paths of all that forget God; and the hypocrite's hope shall perish:

Psalms 37:1 KJB - [[A Psalm of David.]] Fret not thyself because of evildoers, neither be thou envious against the workers of iniquity.

Psalms 37:2 KJB - For they shall soon be cut down like the grass, and wither as the green herb.

Psalms 72:4 KJB - He shall judge the poor of the people, he shall save the children of the needy, and shall break in pieces the oppressor.

Psalms 72:6 KJB - He shall come down like rain upon the mown grass: as showers that water the earth.

Psalms 72:16 KJB - There shall be an handful of corn in the earth upon the top of the mountains; the fruit thereof shall shake like Lebanon: and they of the city shall flourish like grass of the earth.

Psalms 90:3 KJB - Thou turnest man to destruction; and sayest, Return, ye children of men.

Psalms 90:5 KJB - Thou carriest them away as with a flood; they are as a sleep: in the morning they are like grass which groweth up.

Psalms 92:7 KJB - When the wicked spring as the grass, and when all the workers of iniquity do flourish; it is that they shall be destroyed for ever:

Psalms 102:4 KJB - My heart is smitten, and withered like grass; so that I forget to eat my bread.

Psalms 102:11 KJB - My days are like a shadow that declineth; and I am withered like grass.

Psalms 103:15 KJB - As for man, his days are as grass: as a flower of the field, so he flourisheth.

Psalms 129:4 KJB - The LORD is righteous: he hath cut asunder the cords of the wicked.

Psalms 129:5 KJB - Let them all be confounded and turned back that hate Zion.

Psalms 129:6 KJB - Let them be as the grass upon the housetops, which withereth afore it groweth up:

Psalms 129:7 KJB - Wherewith the mower filleth not his hand; nor he that bindeth sheaves his bosom.

Proverbs 19:12 KJB - The king's wrath is as the roaring of a lion; but his favour is as dew upon the grass.

Isaiah 37:27 KJB - Therefore their inhabitants were of small power, they were dismayed and confounded: they were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the grass on the housetops, and as corn blasted before it be grown up.

Isaiah 40:6 KJB - The voice said, Cry. And he said, What shall I cry? All flesh is grass, and all the goodliness thereof is as the flower of the field:

Isaiah 40:7 KJB - The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: because the spirit of the LORD bloweth upon it: surely the people is grass.

Isaiah 40:8 KJB - The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: but the word of our God shall stand for ever.

Isaiah 44:3 KJB - For I will pour water upon him that is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground: I will pour my spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thine offspring:

Isaiah 44:4 KJB - And they shall spring up as among the grass, as willows by the water courses.

Isaiah 51:12 KJB - I, even I, am he that comforteth you: who art thou, that thou shouldest be afraid of a man that shall die, and of the son of man which shall be made as grass;

Isaiah 66:14 KJB - And when ye see this, your heart shall rejoice, and your bones shall flourish like an herb: and the hand of the LORD shall be known toward his servants, and his indignation toward his enemies.

Daniel 4:15 KJB - Nevertheless leave the stump of his roots in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and let his portion be with the beasts in the grass of the earth:

Daniel 4:23 KJB - And whereas the king saw a watcher and an holy one coming down from heaven, and saying, Hew the tree down, and destroy it; yet leave the stump of the roots thereof in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and let his portion be with the beasts of the field, till seven times pass over him;

Amos 7:1 KJB - Thus hath the Lord GOD shewed unto me; and, behold, he formed grasshoppers in the beginning of the shooting up of the latter growth; and, lo, it was the latter growth after the king's mowings.

Amos 7:2 KJB - And it came to pass, that when they had made an end of eating the grass of the land, then I said, O Lord GOD, forgive, I beseech thee: by whom shall Jacob arise? for he is small.

Micah 5:7 KJB - And the remnant of Jacob shall be in the midst of many people as a dew from the LORD, as the showers upon the grass, that tarrieth not for man, nor waiteth for the sons of men.

Zechariah 10:1 KJB - Ask ye of the LORD rain in the time of the latter rain; so the LORD shall make bright clouds, and give them showers of rain, to every one grass in the field.

Matthew 6:30 KJB - Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field, which to day is, and to morrow is cast into the oven, shall he not much more clothe you, O ye of little faith?

Matthew 14:19 KJB - And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the grass, and took the five loaves, and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed, and brake, and gave the loaves to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

Mark 6:39 KJB - And he commanded them to make all sit down by companies upon the green grass.

Luke 12:28 KJB - If then God so clothe the grass, which is to day in the field, and to morrow is cast into the oven; how much more will he clothe you, O ye of little faith?

John 6:10 KJB -And Jesus said, Make the men sit down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand.

James 1:10 KJB - But the rich, in that he is made low: because as the flower of the grass he shall pass away.

James 1:11 KJB - For the sun is no sooner risen with a burning heat, but it withereth the grass, and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his ways.

1 Peter 1:24 KJB - For all flesh is as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away:

Revelation 8:7 KJB -The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth: and the third part of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.

Revelation 9:4 KJB - And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads.

"herb" is for the service of mankind (Psalms 104:14):

Psalms 104:14 KJB - He causeth the grass to grow for the cattle, and herb for the service of man: that he may bring forth food out of the earth;

grass –

Genesis 1:11 KJB - And God said, Let the earth bring forth grass, the herb yielding seed, and the fruit tree yielding fruit after his kind, whose seed is in itself, upon the earth: and it was so.

Genesis 1:12 KJB - And the earth brought forth grass, and herb yielding seed after his kind, and the tree yielding fruit, whose seed was in itself, after his kind: and God saw that it was good.

Numbers 22:4 KJB - And Moab said unto the elders of Midian, Now shall this company lick up all that are round about us, as the ox licketh up the grass of the field. And Balak the son of Zippor was king of the Moabites at that time.

Deuteronomy 11:15 KJB - And I will send grass in thy fields for thy cattle, that thou mayest eat and be full.

Deuteronomy 29:23 KJB - And that the whole land thereof is brimstone, and salt, and burning, that it is not sown, nor beareth, nor any grass groweth therein, like the overthrow of Sodom, and Gomorrah, Admah, and Zeboim, which the LORD overthrew in his anger, and in his wrath:

Deuteronomy 32:2 KJB - My doctrine shall drop as the rain, my speech shall distil as the dew, as the small rain upon the tender herb, and as the showers upon the grass:

2 Samuel 23:4 KJB - And he shall be as the light of the morning, when the sun riseth, even a morning without clouds; as the tender grass springing out of the earth by clear shining after rain.

1 Kings 18:5 KJB - And Ahab said unto Obadiah, Go into the land, unto all fountains of water, and unto all brooks: peradventure we may find grass to save the horses and mules alive, that we lose not all the beasts.

2 Kings 19:26 KJB - Therefore their inhabitants were of small power, they were dismayed and confounded; they were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the grass on the housetops, and as corn blasted before it be grown up.

Job 5:25 KJB - Thou shalt know also that thy seed shall be great, and thine offspring as the grass of the earth.

Job 6:5 KJB - Doth the wild ass bray when he hath grass? or loweth the ox over his fodder?

Job 40:15 KJB - Behold now behemoth, which I made with thee; he eateth grass as an ox.

Psalms 37:2 KJB - For they shall soon be cut down like the grass, and wither as the green herb.

Psalms 72:6 KJB - He shall come down like rain upon the mown grass: as showers that water the earth.

Psalms 72:16 KJB - There shall be an handful of corn in the earth upon the top of the mountains; the fruit thereof shall shake like Lebanon: and they of the city shall flourish like grass of the earth.

Psalms 90:5 KJB - Thou carriest them away as with a flood; they are as a sleep: in the morning they are like grass which groweth up.

Psalms 92:7 KJB - When the wicked spring as the grass, and when all the workers of iniquity do flourish; it is that they shall be destroyed for ever:

Psalms 102:4 KJB - My heart is smitten, and withered like grass; so that I forget to eat my bread.

Psalms 102:11 KJB - My days are like a shadow that declineth; and I am withered like grass.

Psalms 103:15 KJB - As for man, his days are as grass: as a flower of the field, so he flourisheth.

Psalms 104:14 KJB - He causeth the grass to grow for the cattle, and herb for the service of man: that he may bring forth food out of the earth;

Psalms 106:20 KJB - Thus they changed their glory into the similitude of an ox that eateth grass.

Psalms 129:6 KJB - Let them be as the grass upon the housetops, which withereth afore it groweth up:

Psalms 147:8 KJB - Who covereth the heaven with clouds, who prepareth rain for the earth, who maketh grass to grow upon the mountains.

Proverbs 19:12 KJB - The king's wrath is as the roaring of a lion; but his favour is as dew upon the grass.

Proverbs 27:25 KJB - The hay appeareth, and the tender grass sheweth itself, and herbs of the mountains are gathered.

Isaiah 15:6 KJB - For the waters of Nimrim shall be desolate: for the hay is withered away, the grass faileth, there is no green thing.

Isaiah 35:7 KJB - And the parched ground shall become a pool, and the thirsty land springs of water: in the habitation of dragons, where each lay, shall be grass with reeds and rushes.

Isaiah 37:27 KJB - Therefore their inhabitants were of small power, they were dismayed and confounded: they were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the grass on the housetops, and as corn blasted before it be grown up.

Isaiah 40:6 KJB - The voice said, Cry. And he said, What shall I cry? All flesh is grass, and all the goodliness thereof is as the flower of the field:

Isaiah 40:7 KJB - The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: because the spirit of the LORD bloweth upon it: surely the people is grass.

Isaiah 40:8 KJB - The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: but the word of our God shall stand for ever.

Isaiah 44:4 KJB - And they shall spring up as among the grass, as willows by the water courses.

Isaiah 51:12 KJB - I, even I, am he that comforteth you: who art thou, that thou shouldest be afraid of a man that shall die, and of the son of man which shall be made as grass;

Jeremiah 14:5 KJB - Yea, the hind also calved in the field, and forsook it, because there was no grass.

Jeremiah 14:6 KJB - And the wild asses did stand in the high places, they snuffed up the wind like dragons; their eyes did fail, because there was no grass.

Jeremiah 50:11 KJB - Because ye were glad, because ye rejoiced, O ye destroyers of mine heritage, because ye are grown fat as the heifer at grass, and bellow as bulls;

Daniel 4:15 KJB - Nevertheless leave the stump of his roots in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and let his portion be with the beasts in the grass of the earth:

Daniel 4:23 KJB - And whereas the king saw a watcher and an holy one coming down from heaven, and saying, Hew the tree down, and destroy it; yet leave the stump of the roots thereof in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and let his portion be with the beasts of the field, till seven times pass over him;

Daniel 4:25 KJB - That they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field, and they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen, and they shall wet thee with the dew of heaven, and seven times shall pass over thee, till thou know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will.

Daniel 4:32 KJB - And they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field: they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen, and seven times shall pass over thee, until thou know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will.

Daniel 4:33 KJB - The same hour was the thing fulfilled upon Nebuchadnezzar: and he was driven from men, and did eat grass as oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven, till his hairs were grown like eagles' feathers, and his nails like birds' claws.

Daniel 5:21 KJB - And he was driven from the sons of men; and his heart was made like the beasts, and his dwelling was with the wild asses: they fed him with grass like oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven; till he knew that the most high God ruled in the kingdom of men, and that he appointeth over it whomsoever he will.

Amos 7:2 KJB - And it came to pass, that when they had made an end of eating the grass of the land, then I said, O Lord GOD, forgive, I beseech thee: by whom shall Jacob arise? for he is small.

Micah 5:7 KJB - And the remnant of Jacob shall be in the midst of many people as a dew from the LORD, as the showers upon the grass, that tarrieth not for man, nor waiteth for the sons of men.

Zechariah 10:1 KJB - Ask ye of the LORD rain in the time of the latter rain; so the LORD shall make bright clouds, and give them showers of rain, to every one grass in the field.

Matthew 6:30 KJB - Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field, which to day is, and to morrow is cast into the oven, shall he not much more clothe you, O ye of little faith?

Matthew 14:19 KJB - And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the grass, and took the five loaves, and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed, and brake, and gave the loaves to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

Mark 6:39 KJB - And he commanded them to make all sit down by companies upon the green grass.

Luke 12:28 KJB - If then God so clothe the grass, which is to day in the field, and to morrow is cast into the oven; how much more will he clothe you, O ye of little faith?

John 6:10 KJB - And Jesus said, Make the men sit down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand.

James 1:10 KJB - But the rich, in that he is made low: because as the flower of the grass he shall pass away.

James 1:11 KJB - For the sun is no sooner risen with a burning heat, but it withereth the grass, and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his ways.

1 Peter 1:24 KJB - For all flesh is as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away:

Revelation 8:7 KJB - The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth: and the third part of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.

Revelation 9:4 KJB - And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads.

green thing – those who have life in then, and have the hope and trust in God

Exodus 10:15 KJB - For they covered the face of the whole earth, so that the land was darkened; and they did eat every herb of the land, and all the fruit of the trees which the hail had left: and there remained not any green thing in the trees, or in the herbs of the field, through all the land of Egypt.

Job 39:8 KJB - The range of the mountains is his pasture, and he searcheth after every green thing.

Isaiah 15:6 KJB - For the waters of Nimrim shall be desolate: for the hay is withered away, the grass faileth, there is no green thing.

Revelation 9:4 KJB - And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads.

"green herb" -

Genesis 1:30 KJB - And to every beast of the earth, and to every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is life, I have given every green herb for meat: and it was so.

Genesis 9:3 KJB - Every moving thing that liveth shall be meat for you; even as the green herb have I given you all things.

2 Kings 19:26 KJB -Therefore their inhabitants were of small power, they were dismayed and confounded; they were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the grass on the housetops, and as corn blasted before it be grown up.

Psalms 37:2 KJB - For they shall soon be cut down like the grass, and wither as the green herb.

Isaiah 37:27 KJB - Therefore their inhabitants were of small power, they were dismayed and confounded: they were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the grass on the housetops, and as corn blasted before it be grown up.

Green, alive with life:

Genesis 1:30 KJB - And to every beast of the earth, and to every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is life, I have given every green herb for meat: and it was so.

Genesis 9:3 KJB - Every moving thing that liveth shall be meat for you; even as the green herb have I given you all things.

Genesis 30:37 KJB - And Jacob took him rods of green poplar, and of the hazel and chesnut tree; and pilled white strakes in them, and made the white appear which was in the rods.

Exodus 10:15 KJB - For they covered the face of the whole earth, so that the land was darkened; and they did eat every herb of the land, and all the fruit of the trees which the hail had left: and there remained not any green thing in the trees, or in the herbs of the field, through all the land of Egypt.

Leviticus 2:14 KJB - And if thou offer a meat offering of thy firstfruits unto the LORD, thou shalt offer for the meat offering of thy firstfruits green ears of corn dried by the fire, even corn beaten out of full ears.

Leviticus 23:14 KJB - And ye shall eat neither bread, nor parched corn, nor green ears, until the selfsame day that ye have brought an offering unto your God: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

Deuteronomy 12:2 KJB - Ye shall utterly destroy all the places, wherein the nations which ye shall possess served their gods, upon the high mountains, and upon the hills, and under every green tree:

Judges 16:7 KJB - And Samson said unto her, If they bind me with seven green withs that were never dried, then shall I be weak, and be as another man.

Judges 16:8 KJB - Then the lords of the Philistines brought up to her seven green withs which had not been dried, and she bound him with them.

1 Kings 14:23 KJB - For they also built them high places, and images, and groves, on every high hill, and under every green tree.

2 Kings 16:4 KJB - And he sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hills, and under every green tree.

2 Kings 17:10 KJB - And they set them up images and groves in every high hill, and under every green tree:

2 Kings 19:26 KJB - Therefore their inhabitants were of small power, they were dismayed and confounded; they were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the grass on the housetops, and as corn blasted before it be grown up.

2 Chronicles 28:4 KJB - He sacrificed also and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hills, and under every green tree.

Esther 1:6 KJB - Where were white, green, and blue, hangings, fastened with cords of fine linen and purple to silver rings and pillars of marble: the beds were of gold and silver, upon a pavement of red, and blue, and white, and black, marble.

Job 8:16 KJB - He is green before the sun, and his branch shooteth forth in his garden.

Job 15:32 KJB - It shall be accomplished before his time, and his branch shall not be green.

Job 39:8 KJB - The range of the mountains is his pasture, and he searcheth after every green thing.

Psalms 23:2 KJB - He maketh me to lie down in green pastures: he leadeth me beside the still waters.

Psalms 37:2 KJB - For they shall soon be cut down like the grass, and wither as the green herb.

Psalms 37:35 KJB - I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like a green bay tree.

Psalms 52:8 KJB - But I am like a green olive tree in the house of God: I trust in the mercy of God for ever and ever.

Song of Songs 1:16 KJB - Behold, thou art fair, my beloved, yea, pleasant: also our bed is green.

Song of Songs 2:13 KJB - The fig tree putteth forth her green figs, and the vines with the tender grape give a good smell. Arise, my love, my fair one, and come away.

Isaiah 15:6 KJB - For the waters of Nimrim shall be desolate: for the hay is withered away, the grass faileth, there is no green thing.

Isaiah 37:27 KJB - Therefore their inhabitants were of small power, they were dismayed and confounded: they were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the grass on the housetops, and as corn blasted before it be grown up.

Isaiah 57:5 KJB - Enflaming yourselves with idols under every green tree, slaying the children in the valleys under the clifts of the rocks?

Jeremiah 2:20 KJB - For of old time I have broken thy yoke, and burst thy bands; and thou saidst, I will not transgress; when upon every high hill and under every green tree thou wanderest, playing the harlot.

Jeremiah 3:6 KJB - The LORD said also unto me in the days of Josiah the king, Hast thou seen that which backsliding Israel hath done? she is gone up upon every high mountain and under every green tree, and there hath played the harlot.

Jeremiah 3:13 KJB - Only acknowledge thine iniquity, that thou hast transgressed against the LORD thy God, and hast scattered thy ways to the strangers under every green tree, and ye have not obeyed my voice, saith the LORD.

Jeremiah 11:16 KJB - The LORD called thy name, A green olive tree, fair, and of goodly fruit: with the noise of a great tumult he hath kindled fire upon it, and the branches of it are broken.

Jeremiah 17:2 KJB - Whilst their children remember their altars and their groves by the green trees upon the high hills.

Jeremiah 17:8 KJB - For he shall be as a tree planted by the waters, and that spreadeth out her roots by the river, and shall not see when heat cometh, but her leaf shall be green; and shall not be careful in the year of drought, neither shall cease from yielding fruit.

Ezekiel 6:13 KJB - Then shall ye know that I am the LORD, when their slain men shall be among their idols round about their altars, upon every high hill, in all the tops of the mountains, and under every green tree, and under every thick oak, the place where they did offer sweet savour to all their idols.

Ezekiel 17:24 KJB - And all the trees of the field shall know that I the LORD have brought down the high tree, have exalted the low tree, have dried up the green tree, and have made the dry tree to flourish: I the LORD have spoken and have done it.

Ezekiel 20:47 KJB - And say to the forest of the south, Hear the word of the LORD; Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will kindle a fire in thee, and it shall devour every green tree in thee, and every dry tree: the flaming flame shall not be quenched, and all faces from the south to the north shall be burned therein.

Hosea 14:8 KJB - Ephraim shall say, What have I to do any more with idols? I have heard him, and observed him: I am like a green fir tree. From me is thy fruit found.

Mark 6:39 KJB - And he commanded them to make all sit down by companies upon the green grass.

Luke 23:31 KJB - For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry?

Revelation 8:7 KJB - The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth: and the third part of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.

Revelation 9:4 KJB - And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads.

Trees as men (mankind), kings and nations:

Deuteronomy 20:19 KJB - When thou shalt besiege a city a long time, in making war against it to take it, thou shalt not destroy the trees thereof by forcing an axe against them: for thou mayest eat of them, and thou shalt not cut them down (for the tree of the field is man's life) to employ them in the siege:

Deuteronomy 20:20 KJB - Only the trees which thou knowest that they be not trees for meat, thou shalt destroy and cut them down; and thou shalt build bulwarks against the city that maketh war with thee, until it be subdued.

Judges 9:6 KJB - And all the men of Shechem gathered together, and all the house of Millo, and went, and made Abimelech king, by the plain of the pillar that was in Shechem.

Judges 9:7 KJB -And when they told it to Jotham, he went and stood in the top of mount Ger-izim, and lifted up his voice, and cried, and said unto them, Hearken unto me, ye men of Shechem, that God may hearken unto you.

Judges 9:8 KJB - The trees went forth on a time to anoint a king over them; and they said unto the olive tree, Reign thou over us.

Judge 9:9 KJB - But the olive tree said unto them, Should I leave my fatness, wherewith by me they honour God and man, and go to be promoted over the trees?

Judges 9:10 KJB - And the trees said to the fig tree, Come thou, and reign over us.

Judges 9:11 KJB - But the fig tree said unto them, Should I forsake my sweetness, and my good fruit, and go to be promoted over the trees?

Judge 9:12 KJB - Then said the trees unto the vine, Come thou, and reign over us.

Judges 9:13 KJB - And the vine said unto them, Should I leave my wine, which cheereth God and man, and go to be promoted over the trees?

Judges 9:14 KJB - Then said all the trees unto the bramble, Come thou, and reign over us.

Judges 9:15 KJB - And the bramble said unto the trees, If in truth ye anoint me king over you, then come and put your trust in my shadow: and if not, let fire come out of the bramble, and devour the cedars of Lebanon.

Judges 9:16 KJB - Now therefore, if ye have done truly and sincerely, in that ye have made Abimelech king, and if ye have dealt well with Jerubbaal and his house, and have done unto him according to the deserving of his hands;

2 Kings 19:23 KJB - By thy messengers thou hast reproached the Lord, and hast said, With the multitude of my chariots I am come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon, and will cut down the tall cedar trees thereof, and the choice fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the lodgings of his borders, and into the forest of his Carmel.

1 Chronicles 16:31 KJB - Let the heavens be glad, and let the earth rejoice: and let men say among the nations, The LORD reigneth.

1 Chronicles 16:33 KJB - Then shall the trees of the wood sing out at the presence of the LORD, because he cometh to judge the earth.

Job 14:7 KJB - For there is hope of a tree, if it be cut down, that it will sprout again, and that the tender branch thereof will not cease.

Job 19:10 KJB - He hath destroyed me on every side, and I am gone: and mine hope hath he removed like a tree.

Job 24:20 KJB - The womb shall forget him; the worm shall feed sweetly on him; he shall be no more remembered; and wickedness shall be broken as a tree.

Psalms 1:3 KJB - And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

Psalms 37:35 KJB - I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like a green bay tree.

Psalms 52:8 KJB - But I am like a green olive tree in the house of God: I trust in the mercy of God for ever and ever.

Psalms 92:12 KJB - The righteous shall flourish like the palm tree: he shall grow like a cedar in Lebanon.

Psalms 96:12 KJB - Let the field be joyful, and all that is therein: then shall all the trees of the wood rejoice

Psalms 96:13 KJB - Before the LORD: for he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth: he shall judge the world with righteousness, and the people with his truth.

Proverbs 3:18 KJB - She is a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her: and happy is every one that retaineth her.

Proverbs 11:30 KJB - The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that winneth souls is wise.

Proverbs 15:4 KJB - A wholesome tongue is a tree of life: but perverseness therein is a breach in the spirit.

Proverbs 27:18 KJB - Whoso keepeth the fig tree shall eat the fruit thereof: so he that waiteth on his master shall be honoured.

Song of Songs 2:3 KJB - As the apple tree among the trees of the wood, so is my beloved among the sons. I sat down under his shadow with great delight, and his fruit was sweet to my taste.

Song of Songs 7:7 KJB - This thy stature is like to a palm tree, and thy breasts to clusters of grapes.

Song of Songs 7:8 KJB - I said, I will go up to the palm tree, I will take hold of the boughs thereof: now also thy breasts shall be as clusters of the vine, and the smell of thy nose like apples;

Isaiah 6:12 KJB - And the LORD have removed men far away, and there be a great forsaking in the midst of the land.

Isaiah 6:13 KJB - But yet in it shall be a tenth, and it shall return, and shall be eaten: as a teil tree, and as an oak, whose substance is in them, when they cast their leaves: so the holy seed shall be the substance thereof.

Isaiah 7:2 KJB - And it was told the house of David, saying, Syria is confederate with Ephraim. And his heart was moved, and the heart of his people, as the trees of the wood are moved with the wind.

Isaiah 10:16 KJB - Therefore shall the Lord, the Lord of hosts, send among his fat ones leanness; and under his glory he shall kindle a burning like the burning of a fire.

Isaiah 10:17 KJB - And the light of Israel shall be for a fire, and his Holy One for a flame: and it shall burn and devour his thorns and his briers in one day;

Isaiah 10:18 KJB - And shall consume the glory of his forest, and of his fruitful field, both soul and body: and they shall be as when a standardbearer fainteth.

Isaiah 10:19 KJB - And the rest of the trees of his forest shall be few, that a child may write them.

Isaiah 10:20 KJB - And it shall come to pass in that day, that the remnant of Israel, and such as are escaped of the house of Jacob, shall no more again stay upon him that smote them; but shall stay upon the LORD, the Holy One of Israel, in truth.

Isaiah 14:7 KJB - The whole earth is at rest, and is quiet: they break forth into singing.

Isaiah 14:8 KJB - Yea, the fir trees rejoice at thee, and the cedars of Lebanon, saying, Since thou art laid down, no feller is come up against us.

Isaiah 17:4 KJB - And in that day it shall come to pass, that the glory of Jacob shall be made thin, and the fatness of his flesh shall wax lean.

Isaiah 17:6 KJB - Yet gleaning grapes shall be left in it, as the shaking of an olive tree, two or three berries in the top of the uppermost bough, four or five in the outmost fruitful branches thereof, saith the LORD God of Israel.

Isaiah 24:13 KJB - When thus it shall be in the midst of the land among the people, there shall be as the shaking of an olive tree, and as the gleaning grapes when the vintage is done.

Isaiah 37:24 KJB - By thy servants hast thou reproached the Lord, and hast said, By the multitude of my chariots am I come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon; and I will cut down the tall cedars thereof, and the choice fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the height of his border, and the forest of his Carmel.

Isaiah 44:13 KJB - The carpenter stretcheth out his rule; he marketh it out with a line; he fitteth it with planes, and he marketh it out with the compass, and maketh it after the figure of a man, according to the beauty of a man; that it may remain in the house.

Isaiah 44:14 KJB - He heweth him down cedars, and taketh the cypress and the oak, which he strengtheneth for himself among the trees of the forest: he planteth an ash, and the rain doth nourish it.

Isaiah 44:15 KJB - Then shall it be for a man to burn: for he will take thereof, and warm himself; yea, he kindleth it, and baketh bread; yea, he maketh a god, and worshippeth it; he maketh it a graven image, and falleth down thereto.

Isaiah 44:16 KJB - He burneth part thereof in the fire; with part thereof he eateth flesh; he roasteth roast, and is satisfied: yea, he warmeth himself, and saith, Aha, I am warm, I have seen the fire:

Isaiah 44:17 KJB - And the residue thereof he maketh a god, even his graven image: he falleth down unto it, and worshippeth it, and prayeth unto it, and saith, Deliver me; for thou art my god.

Isaiah 44:23 KJB - Sing, O ye heavens; for the LORD hath done it: shout, ye lower parts of the earth: break forth into singing, ye mountains, O forest, and every tree therein: for the LORD hath redeemed Jacob, and glorified himself in Israel.

Isaiah 56:3 KJB - Neither let the son of the stranger, that hath joined himself to the LORD, speak, saying, The LORD hath utterly separated me from his people: neither let the eunuch say, Behold, I am a dry tree.

Isaiah 60:13 KJB - The glory of Lebanon shall come unto thee, the fir tree, the pine tree, and the box together, to beautify the place of my sanctuary; and I will make the place of my feet glorious.

Isaiah 61:3 KJB - To appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, to give unto them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be called trees of righteousness, the planting of the LORD, that he might be glorified.

Isaiah 65:22 KJB - They shall not build, and another inhabit; they shall not plant, and another eat: for as the days of a tree are the days of my people, and mine elect shall long enjoy the work of their hands.

Jeremiah 11:16 KJB - The LORD called thy name, A green olive tree, fair, and of goodly fruit: with the noise of a great tumult he hath kindled fire upon it, and the branches of it are broken.

Jeremiah 11:17 KJB - For the LORD of hosts, that planted thee, hath pronounced evil against thee, for the evil of the house of Israel and of the house of Judah, which they have done against themselves to provoke me to anger in offering incense unto Baal.

Jeremiah 11:19 KJB - But I was like a lamb or an ox that is brought to the slaughter; and I knew not that they had devised devices against me, saying, Let us destroy the tree with the fruit thereof, and let us cut him off from the land of the living, that his name may be no more remembered.

Jeremiah 17:8 KJB - For he shall be as a tree planted by the waters, and that spreadeth out her roots by the river, and shall not see when heat cometh, but her leaf shall be green; and shall not be careful in the year of drought, neither shall cease from yielding fruit.

Ezekiel 15:2 KJB - Son of man, What is the vine tree more than any tree, or than a branch which is among the trees of the forest?

Ezekiel 15:6 KJB - Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; As the vine tree among the trees of the forest, which I have given to the fire for fuel, so will I give the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

Ezekiel 17:1 KJB - And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

Ezekiel 17:2 KJB - Son of man, put forth a riddle, and speak a parable unto the house of Israel;

Ezekiel 17:3 KJB - And say, Thus saith the Lord God; A great eagle with great wings, long-winged, full of feathers, which had divers colours, came unto Lebanon, and took the highest branch of the cedar:

Ezekiel 17:4 KJB - He cropped off the top of his young twigs, and carried it into a land of traffick; he set it in a city of merchants.

Ezekiel 17:5 KJB - He took also of the seed of the land, and planted it in a fruitful field; he placed it by great waters, and set it as a willow tree.

Ezekiel 17:6 KJB - And it grew, and became a spreading vine of low stature, whose branches turned toward him, and the roots thereof were under him: so it became a vine, and brought forth branches, and shot forth sprigs.

Ezekiel 17:7 KJB - There was also another great eagle with great wings and many feathers: and, behold, this vine did bend her roots toward him, and shot forth her branches toward him, that he might water it by the furrows of her plantation.

Ezekiel 17:8 KJB - It was planted in a good soil by great waters, that it might bring forth branches, and that it might bear fruit, that it might be a goodly vine.

Ezekiel 17:9 KJB - Say thou, Thus saith the Lord God; Shall it prosper? shall he not pull up the roots thereof, and cut off the fruit thereof, that it wither? it shall wither in all the leaves of her spring, even without great power or many people to pluck it up by the roots thereof.

Ezekiel 17:10 KJB - Yea, behold, being planted, shall it prosper? shall it not utterly wither, when the east wind toucheth it? it shall wither in the furrows where it grew.

Ezekiel 17:22 KJB - Thus saith the Lord God; I will also take of the highest branch of the high cedar, and will set it; I will crop off from the top of his young twigs a tender one, and will plant it upon an high mountain and eminent:

Ezekiel 17:23 KJB - In the mountain of the height of Israel will I plant it: and it shall bring forth boughs, and bear fruit, and be a goodly cedar: and under it shall dwell all fowl of every wing; in the shadow of the branches thereof shall they dwell.

Ezekiel 17:24 KJB - And all the trees of the field shall know that I the LORD have brought down the high tree, have exalted the low tree, have dried up the green tree, and have made the dry tree to flourish: I the LORD have spoken and have done it.

Ezekiel 20:47 KJB - And say to the forest of the south, Hear the word of the LORD; Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will kindle a fire in thee, and it shall devour every green tree in thee, and every dry tree: the flaming flame shall not be quenched, and all faces from the south to the north shall be burned therein.

Ezekiel 31:1 KJB - And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the third month, in the first day of the month, that the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

Ezekiel 31:2 KJB - Son of man, speak unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, and to his multitude; Whom art thou like in thy greatness?

Ezekiel 31:3 KJB - Behold, the Assyrian was a cedar in Lebanon with fair branches, and with a shadowing shroud, and of an high stature; and his top was among the thick boughs.

Ezekiel 31:4 KJB - The waters made him great, the deep set him up on high with her rivers running round about his plants, and sent her little rivers unto all the trees of the field.

Ezekiel 31:5 KJB - Therefore his height was exalted above all the trees of the field, and his boughs were multiplied, and his branches became long because of the multitude of waters, when he shot forth.

Ezekiel 31:6 KJB - All the fowls of heaven made their nests in his boughs, and under his branches did all the beasts of the field bring forth their young, and under his shadow dwelt all great nations.

Ezekiel 31:7 KJB - Thus was he fair in his greatness, in the length of his branches: for his root was by great waters.

Ezekiel 31:8 KJB - The cedars in the garden of God could not hide him: the fir trees were not like his boughs, and the chestnut trees were not like his branches; nor any tree in the garden of God was like unto him in his beauty.

Ezekiel 31:9 KJB - I have made him fair by the multitude of his branches: so that all the trees of Eden, that were in the garden of God, envied him.

Ezekiel 31:10 KJB - Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because thou hast lifted up thyself in height, and he hath shot up his top among the thick boughs, and his heart is lifted up in his height;

Ezekiel 31:11 KJB - I have therefore delivered him into the hand of the mighty one of the heathen; he shall surely deal with him: I have driven him out for his wickedness.

Ezekiel 31:12 KJB - And strangers, the terrible of the nations, have cut him off, and have left him: upon the mountains and in all the valleys his branches are fallen, and his boughs are broken by all the rivers of the land; and all the people of the earth are gone down from his shadow, and have left him.

Ezekiel 31:13 KJB - Upon his ruin shall all the fowls of the heaven remain, and all the beasts of the field shall be upon his branches:

Ezekiel 31:14 KJB - To the end that none of all the trees by the waters exalt themselves for their height, neither shoot up their top among the thick boughs, neither their trees stand up in their height, all that drink water: for they are all delivered unto death, to the nether parts of the earth, in the midst of the children of men, with them that go down to the pit.

Ezekiel 31:15 KJB - Thus saith the Lord God; In the day when he went down to the grave I caused a mourning: I covered the deep for him, and I restrained the floods thereof, and the great waters were stayed: and I caused Lebanon to mourn for him, and all the trees of the field fainted for him.

Ezekiel 31:16 KJB - I made the nations to shake at the sound of his fall, when I cast him down to hell with them that descend into the pit: and all the trees of Eden, the choice and best of Lebanon, all that drink water, shall be comforted in the nether parts of the earth.

Ezekiel 31:17 KJB - They also went down into hell with him unto them that be slain with the sword; and they that were his arm, that dwelt under his shadow in the midst of the heathen.

Ezekiel 31:18 KJB - To whom art thou thus like in glory and in greatness among the trees of Eden? yet shalt thou be brought down with the trees of Eden unto the nether parts of the earth: thou shalt lie in the midst of the uncircumcised with them that be slain by the sword. This is Pharaoh and all his multitude, saith the Lord God.

Daniel 4:10 KJB - Thus were the visions of mine head in my bed; I saw, and behold a tree in the midst of the earth, and the height thereof was great.

Daniel 4:11 KJB - The tree grew, and was strong, and the height thereof reached unto heaven, and the sight thereof to the end of all the earth:

Daniel 4:12 KJB - The leaves thereof were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it was meat for all: the beasts of the field had shadow under it, and the fowls of the heaven dwelt in the boughs thereof, and all flesh was fed of it.

Daniel 4:13 KJB - I saw in the visions of my head upon my bed, and, behold, a watcher and an holy one came down from heaven;

Daniel 4:14 KJB - He cried aloud, and said thus, Hew down the tree, and cut off his branches, shake off his leaves, and scatter his fruit: let the beasts get away from under it, and the fowls from his branches:

Daniel 4:15 KJB - Nevertheless leave the stump of his roots in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and let his portion be with the beasts in the grass of the earth:

Daniel 4:16 KJB - Let his heart be changed from man's, and let a beast's heart be given unto him; and let seven times pass over him.

Daniel 4:17 KJB - This matter is by the decree of the watchers, and the demand by the word of the holy ones: to the intent that the living may know that the most High ruleth in the king-dom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will, and setteth up over it the basest of men.

Daniel 4:18 KJB - This dream I king Nebuchadnezzar have seen. Now thou, O Belteshazzar, declare the interpretation thereof, forasmuch as all the wise men of my kingdom are not able to make known unto me the interpretation: but thou art able; for the spirit of the holy gods is in thee.

Daniel 4:19 KJB - Then Daniel, whose name was Belteshazzar, was astonied for one hour, and his thoughts troubled him. The king spake, and said, Belteshazzar, let not the dream, or the interpretation thereof, trouble thee. Belteshazzar answered and said, My lord, the dream be to them that hate thee, and the interpretation thereof to thine enemies.

Daniel 4:20 KJB - The tree that thou sawest, which grew, and was strong, whose height reached unto the heaven, and the sight thereof to all the earth;

Daniel 4:21 KJB - Whose leaves were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it was meat for all; under which the beasts of the field dwelt, and upon whose branches the fowls of the heaven had their habitation:

Daniel 4:22 KJB - It is thou, O king, that art grown and become strong: for thy greatness is grown, and reacheth unto heaven, and thy dominion to the end of the earth.

Daniel 4:23 KJB - And whereas the king saw a watcher and an holy one coming down from heaven, and saying, Hew the tree down, and destroy it; yet leave the stump of the roots thereof in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and let his portion be with the beasts of the field, till seven times pass over him;

Daniel 4:24 KJB - This is the interpretation, O king, and this is the decree of the most High, which is come upon my lord the king:

Daniel 4:25 KJB - That they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field, and they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen, and they shall wet thee with the dew of heaven, and seven times shall pass over thee, till thou know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will.

Daniel 4:26 KJB - And whereas they commanded to leave the stump of the tree roots; thy kingdom shall be sure unto thee, after that thou shalt have known that the heavens do rule.

Daniel 4:27 KJB - Wherefore, O king, let my counsel be acceptable unto thee, and break off thy sins by righteousness, and thine iniquities by shewing mercy to the poor; if it may be a lengthening of thy tranquillity.

Daniel 4:28 KJB - All this came upon the king Nebuchadnezzar.

Hosea 9:10 KJB - I found Israel like grapes in the wilderness; I saw your fathers as the firstripe in the fig tree at her first time: but they went to Baalpeor, and separated themselves unto that shame; and their abominations were according as they loved.

Hosea 14:6 KJB - His branches shall spread, and his beauty shall be as the olive tree, and his smell as Lebanon.

Hosea 14:8 KJB - Ephraim shall say, What have I to do any more with idols? I have heard him, and observed him: I am like a green fir tree. From me is thy fruit found.

Joel 1:7 KJB - He hath laid my vine waste, and barked my fig tree: he hath made it clean bare, and cast it away; the branches thereof are made white.

Joel 1:12 KJB - The vine is dried up, and the fig tree languisheth; the pomegranate tree, the palm tree also, and the apple tree, even all the trees of the field, are withered: because joy is withered away from the sons of men.

Nahum 2:3 KJB- The shield of his mighty men is made red, the valiant men are in scarlet: the chariots shall be with flaming torches in the day of his preparation, and the fir trees shall be terribly shaken.

Nahum 3:12 KJB - All thy strong holds shall be like fig trees with the firstripe figs: if they be shaken, they shall even fall into the mouth of the eater.

Zechariah 1:8 KJB - I saw by night, and behold a man riding upon a red horse, and he stood among the myrtle trees that were in the bottom; and behind him were there red horses, speckled, and white.

Zechariah 1:10 KJB - And the man that stood among the myrtle trees answered and said, These are they whom the LORD hath sent to walk to and fro through the earth.

Zechariah 1:11 KJB -And they answered the angel of the LORD that stood among the myrtle trees, and said, We have walked to and fro through the earth, and, behold, all the earth sitteth still, and is at rest.

Zechariah 4:1 KJB - And the angel that talked with me came again, and waked me, as a man that is wakened out of his sleep.

Zechariah 4:2 KJB - And said unto me, What seest thou? And I said, I have looked, and behold a candlestick all of gold, with a bowl upon the top of it, and his seven lamps thereon, and seven pipes to the seven lamps, which are upon the top thereof:

Zechariah 4:3 KJB - And two olive trees by it, one upon the right side of the bowl, and the other upon the left side thereof.

Zechariah 4:4 KJB - So I answered and spake to the angel that talked with me, saying, What are these, my lord?

Zechariah 4:5 KJB - Then the angel that talked with me answered and said unto me, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord.

Zechariah 4:6 KJB - Then he answered and spake unto me, saying, This is the word of the Lord unto Zerubbabel, saying, Not by might, nor by power, but by my spirit, saith the Lord of hosts.

Zechariah 4:7 KJB - Who art thou, O great mountain? before Zerubbabel thou shalt become a plain: and he shall bring forth the headstone thereof with shoutings, crying, Grace, grace unto it.

Zechariah 4:8 KJB - Moreover the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

Zechariah 4:9 KJB - The hands of Zerubbabel have laid the foundation of this house; his hands shall also finish it; and thou shalt know that the Lord of hosts hath sent me unto you.

Zechariah 4:10 KJB - For who hath despised the day of small things? for they shall rejoice, and shall see the plummet in the hand of Zerubbabel with those seven; they are the eyes of the Lord, which run to and fro through the whole earth.

Zechariah 4:11 KJB - Then answered I, and said unto him, What are these two olive trees upon the right side of the candlestick and upon the left side thereof?

Zechariah 4:12 KJB - And I answered again, and said unto him, What be these two olive branches which through the two golden pipes empty the golden oil out of themselves?

Zechariah 4:13 KJB - And he answered me and said, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord.

Zechariah 4:14 KJB - Then said he, These are the two anointed ones, that stand by the Lord of the whole earth.

Zechariah 11:2 KJB - Howl, fir tree; for the cedar is fallen; because the mighty are spoiled: howl, O ye oaks of Bashan; for the forest of the vintage is come down.

Matthew 3:10 KJB - And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: therefore every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

Matthew 7:17 KJB - Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit.

Matthew 7:18 KJB - A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

Matthew 7:19 KJB - Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

Matthew 8:24 KJB - And he looked up, and said, I see men as trees, walking.

Matthew 12:33 KJB - Either make the tree good, and his fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by his fruit.

Matthew 13:32 KJB - Which indeed is the least of all seeds: but when it is grown, it is the greatest among herbs, and becometh a tree, so that the birds of the air come and lodge in the branches thereof.

Matthew 21:19 KJB - And when he saw a fig tree in the way, he came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only, and said unto it, Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward for ever. And presently the fig tree withered away.

Luke 3:9 KJB - And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: every tree therefore which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

Luke 6:43 KJB - For a good tree bringeth not forth corrupt fruit; neither doth a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

Luke 6:44 KJB - For every tree is known by his own fruit. For of thorns men do not gather figs, nor of a bramble bush gather they grapes.

Luke 13:6 KJB - He spake also this parable; A certain man had a fig tree planted in his vineyard; and he came and sought fruit thereon, and found none.

Luke 13:7 KJB - Then said he unto the dresser of his vineyard, Behold, these three years I come seeking fruit on this fig tree, and find none: cut it down; why cumbereth it the ground?

Luke 13:19 KJB - It is like a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and cast into his garden; and it grew, and waxed a great tree; and the fowls of the air lodged in the branches of it.

Luke 23:31 KJB - For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry?

Romans 11:17 KJB - And if some of the branches be broken off, and thou, being a wild olive tree, wert graffed in among them, and with them partakest of the root and fatness of the olive tree;

Romans 11:24 KJB - For if thou wert cut out of the olive tree which is wild by nature, and wert graffed contrary to nature into a good olive tree: how much more shall these, which be the natural branches, be graffed into their own olive tree?

James 3:12 KJB - Can the fig tree, my brethren, bear olive berries? either a vine, figs? so can no fountain both yield salt water and fresh.

Jude 1:12 KJB - These are spots in your feasts of charity, when they feast with you, feeding themselves without fear: clouds they are without water, carried about of winds; trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit, twice dead, plucked up by the roots;

Revelation 7:1 KJB - And after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree.

Revelation 7:3 KJB - Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads.

Revelation 8:7 KJB - The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth: and the third part of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.

Revelation 11:4 KJB - These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth.

Yielding the Fruit of the Holy Spirit. Unselfishness. Trees of the garden of Eden.

G5528 - χόρτος (chortos)

Matthew 6:30, 13:26, 14:19;
Mark 4:28, 6:39;
Luke 12:28;
John 6:10;
1 Corinthians 3:12;
James 1:10,11;
1 Peter 1:24(x3);
Revelation 8:7, 9:4

"blade" - Matthew 13:26; Mark 4:28

"grass" - Matthew 6:30, 14:19; Mark 6:39; Luke 12:28; John 6:10; James 1:10,11; 1 Peter 1:24(x3); Revelation 8:7, 9:4

"hay" - 1 Corinthians 3:12

G5515 - χλωρός (chlōros)

Mark 6:39;
Revelation 6:8, 8:7, 9:4;

"green" - Mark 6:39; Revelation 8:7

"pale" - Revelation 6:8

"thing" - Revelation 9:4

G1186 - δένδρον (dendron)

Matthew 3:10(x2), 7:17(x2),18(x2),19, 12:33(x3), 13:32, 21:8;
Mark 8:24, 11:8;
Luke 3:9(x2), 6:43(x2),44, 13:19, 21:29;
Jude 1:12;
Revelation 7:1,3, 8:7, 9:4

"tree" - Matthew 3:10, 7:17(x2),18(x2),19, 12:33(x3), 13:32; Luke 3:9, 6:43(x2),44, 13:19; Revelation 7:1, 9:4

"trees" - Matthew 3:10, 21:8; Mark 8:24, 11:8; Luke 3:9, 21:29; Jude 1:12; Revelation 7:3, 8:7

H1877 - דֶּשֶׁא (deše')

Genesis 1:11,12;
Deuteronomy 32:2;
2 Samuel 23:4;
2 Kings 19:26;
Job 6:5, 38:27;
Psalms 23:2, 37:2;
Proverbs 27:25;
Isaiah 15:6, 37:27, 66:14;
Jeremiah 14:5, 50:11

"grass" - Genesis 1:11,12; 2 Samuel 23:4; Job 6:5; Proverbs 27:25; Isaiah 15:6; Jeremiah 14:5, 50:11

"green" - Psalms 23:2

"herb" - Deuteronomy 32:2; 2 Kings 19:26; Job 38:27; Psalms 37:2; Isaiah 37:27, 66:14

H3418 - יֶרֶק (yereq)

Genesis 1:30, 9:3;
Exodus 10:15;
Numbers 22:4;
Psalms 37:2;
Isaiah 15:6;

"grass" - Numbers 22:4

"green" - Genesis 1:30, 9:3; Psalms 37:2

"thing" - Exodus 10:15; Isaiah 15:6

H6212 - עֵשֶׂב (ʿēśeḇ)

Genesis 1:11,12,29,30, 2:5, 3:18, 9:3;
Exodus 9:22,25, 10:12,15(x2);
Deuteronomy 11:15, 29:23, 32:2;
2 Kings 19:26;
Job 5:25;
Psalms 72:16, 92:7, 102:4,11, 104:14, 105:35, 106:20;
Proverbs 19:12, 27:25;
Isaiah 37:27, 42:15;
Jeremiah 12:4, 14:6;
Amos 7:2;
Micah 5:7;
Zechariah 10:1

"grass" - Deuteronomy 11:15, 29:23, 32:2; 2 Kings 19:26; Job 5:25; Psalms 72:16, 92:7, 102:4,11, 106:20; Proverbs 19:12; Isaiah 37:27; Jeremiah 14:6; Amos 7:2; Micah 5:7; Zechariah 10:1

"herb" - Genesis 1:11,12,29,30, 2:5, 3:18, 9:3; Exodus 9:22,25, 10:12,15; Psalms 104:14

"herbs" - Exodus 10:15; Psalms 105:35; Proverbs 27:25; Isaiah 42:15; Jeremiah 12:4

H6086 - עֵץ (ʿēṣ)

Genesis 1:11,12,29(x2), 2:9(x3),16, 3:1,2,3,6(x2),8,11,12,17,24, 6:14, 18:4,8, 22:3,6,7,9, 23:17, 40:19;
Exodus 7:19, 9:25, 10:5,15(x2), 15:25, 19:23, 23:40(x2), 25:5,10,13,23,28, 26:4,15,20,26, 27:1,6, 30:1,5, 31:5, 35:7,24,33, 36:20,31, 37:1,4,10,15,25,28, 38:1,6;
Leviticus 1:8,12,17, 3:5, 4:12, 6:12, 11:32, 14:4,6,45,49,51,52, 15:12, 27:30;
Numbers 13:20, 15:32,33, 19:6, 31:20, 35:18;
Deuteronomy 4:28, 10:1,3, 12:2, 16:21, 19:5(x3), 20:19(x2),20(x2), 21:22,23, 22:6, 28:36,42,64, 29:11,17;
Joshua 2:6, 8:29(x2), 9:21,23,27, 10:26(x2);
Judges 6:26, 9:8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,48;
1 Samuel 6:14;
2 Samuel 5:11, 6:5, 21:19, 23:7, 24:22;
1 Kings 4:33, 5:6,8(x2),10(x2),18, 6:10,15,23,31,32,34, 9:11(x2), 10:11,12(x2), 14:23, 15:22, 17:10,12, 18:23(x2),33(x3),38;
2 Kings 3:19,25, 6:4,6, 12:12, 16:4, 17:10, 19:18, 22:6;
1 Chronicles 14:1, 16:33, 20:5, 21:23, 22:4(x2),14,15, 29:2(x2);
2 Chronicles 2:8(x2),9,10,14,16, 3:5, 9:10,11, 16:6, 28:4, 34:11;
Ezra 3:7;
Nehemiah 2:8, 8:4,15(x2), 9:25, 10:34,35,37, 13:31;
Esther 2:23, 5:14(x2), 6:4, 7:9,10, 8:7, 9:13,25;
Job 14:7, 19:10, 24:20, 41:27;
Psalms 1:3, 74:5, 96:12, 104:16, 105:33, 148:9;
Proverbs 3:18, 11:30, 13:12, 15:4, 26:20,21;
Ecclesiastes 2:5,6, 10:9, 11:3(x2);
Song of Songs 2:3, 4:14;
Isaiah 7:2, 10:15,19, 30:33, 37:19, 40:20, 41:19(x2), 44:14,23, 45:20, 55:12, 56:3, 57:5, 65:22, 60:17;
Jeremiah 2:20,27, 3:6,9,13, 5:14, 7:18,20, 10:3,8, 11:19, 17:2,8, 28:13, 46:22;
Lamentations 4:8, 5:4,13;
Ezekiel 6:13, 15:2(x3),3,6(x2), 17:2(x4),24, 20:28,32,47(x2), 21:10, 24:10, 26:12, 31:4,5,8,9,14,15,16,18(x2), 34:27, 36:30, 37:16(x3),17,19(x3),20, 39:10, 41:16,22(x2),25, 47:7,12;
Hosea 4:12;
Joel 1:12,19, 2:22;
Habakkuk 2:19;
Haggai 1:8, 2:19;
Zechariah 5:4, 12:6

"gallows" - Esther 5:14(x2), 6:4, 7:9,10, 8:7, 9:13,25

"helve" - Deuteronomy 19:5

"pine" - Nehemiah 8:15

"planks" - Ezekiel 41:25

"staff" - 2 Samuel 21:19, 23:7; 1 Chronicles 20:5

"stalks" - Joshua 2:6

"stick" - 2 Kings 6:6; Lamentations 4:8; Ezekiel 37:16(x3),17,19(x3)

"sticks" - Numbers 15:32,33; 1 Kings 17:10,12; Ezekiel 37:20

"stock" - Jeremiah 2:27, 10:8

"stocks" - Jeremiah 3:9; Hosea 4:12

"timber" - Exodus 31:5; Leviticus 14:45; 1 Kings 5:6,8(x2),18, 6:10, 15:22; 2 Kings 12:12, 22:6; 1 Chronicles 14:1, 22:14,15; 2 Chronicles 2:8,9,10,14, 16:6, 34:11; Nehemiah 2:8; Ezekiel 26:12; Zechariah 5:4

"tree" - Genesis 1:11,12,29(x2), 2:9(x3),16, 3:1,3,6(x2),11,12,17,24, 18:4,8, 40:19; Exodus 9:25, 10:5, 15:25; Leviticus 27:30; Deuteronomy 12:2, 19:5, 20:19, 21:22,23, 22:6; Joshua 8:29(x2); 1 Kings 6:23,31,32,33,34, 14:23; 2 Kings 3:19, 16:4, 17:10; 2 Chronicles 3:5, 28:4; Esther 2:23; Job 14:7, 19:10, 24:20; Psalms 1:3; Proverbs 3:18, 11:30, 13:12, 15:4; Ecclesiastes 11:3(x2); Isaiah 40:20, 41:19(x2), 44:23, 56:3, 57:5, 65:22; Jeremiah 2:20, 3:6,13, 10:3, 11:19, 17:8; Ezekiel 6:13, 15:2(x2),6, 17:2(x4), 20:47(x2), 21:10, 31:8, 34:27, 36:30; Joel 2:22; Haggai 2:19

"trees" - Genesis 3:2,8, 23:17; Exodus 10:15(x2); Leviticus 19:23, 23:40(x2), 26:4,20; Deuteronomy 16:21, 20:19,20(x2), 28:42; Joshua 10:26(x2); Judges 9:8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,48; 2 Samuel 5:11; 1 Kings 4:33, 5:10(x2), 9:11(x2), 10:11,12(x2); 2 Kings 3:25; 1 Chronicles 16:33, 22:4; 2 Chronicles 2:8, 9:10,11; Ezra 3:7; Nehemiah 8:15, 9:25, 10:35,37; Psalms 74:5, 96:12, 104:16, 105:33, 148:9; Ecclesiastes 2:5,6; Song of Songs 2:3, 4:14; Isaiah 7:2, 10:19, 44:14, 55:12; Jeremiah 7:20, 17:2; Ezekiel 15:2,6, 17:24, 20:28, 31:4,5,9,14,15,16,18(x2), 47:7,12; Joel 1:12,19

"wood" - Genesis 6:14, 22:3,6,7,9; Exodus 7:19, 25:5,10,13,23,28, 26:15,26, 27:1,6, 30:1,5, 35:7,24,33, 36:20,31, 37:1,4,10,15,25,28, 38:1,6; Leviticus 1:8,12,17, 3:5, 4:12, 6:12, 11:32, 14:4,6,49,51,52, 15:12; Numbers 13:20, 19:6, 31:20, 35:18; Deuteronomy 4:28, 10:1,3, 19:5, 28:36,64, 29:11,17; Joshua 9:21,23,27; Judges 6:26; 1 Samuel 6:14; 2 Samuel 6:5, 24:22; 1 Kings 6:15, 18:23(x2),33(x3),38; 2 Kings 6:4, 19:18; 1 Chronicles 21:23, 22:4, 29:2(x2); 2 Chronicles 2:16; Nehemiah 8:4, 10:34, 13:31; Job 41:27; Proverbs 26:20,21; Ecclesiastes 10:9; Isaiah 10:15, 30:33, 37:19, 45:20, 60:17; Jeremiah 5:14, 7:18, 28:13, 46:22; Lamentations 5:4,13; Ezekiel 15:3, 20:32, 24:10, 39:10, 41:16,22(x2); Habakkuk 2:19; Haggai 1:8; Zechariah 12:6

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 4-2 (SEAL OF GOD)]

Revelation 9:4 KJB - And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the **seal of God** in their foreheads.

A "seal" is that which notifies the owner of something, as well as others, that the thing sealed belongs to the one which sealed it (1 Kings 21:8; Jeremiah 32:44; Romans 4:11; 1 Corinthians 9:2).

A "seal" also protects from the tampering or alteration of the things sealed by others with ill intent (Esther 3:12, 8:8,10; Isaiah 29:11; Jeremiah 32:10; Daniel 6:17; Matthew 27:62-66).

A "seal" can also impress upon the thing being sealed a distinctive imprint/mark, etc (Job 33:16, 34:18; Isaiah 8:16).

A "seal" means that thing is "closed" up (Job 9:7, 14:17, 37:7, 41:15; Song of Songs 4:12; Romans 15:28) **and nothing more may be added or taken away from it** (Deuteronomy 4:2, 5:22, 12:32; Proverbs 30:6; Revelation 5:1,5, 22:18,19).

A "seal" involves a name (Nehemiah 9:38; Esther 3:12, 8:8,10; Jeremiah 32:10), **and testifies to the one doing the sealing** (John 3:33; 2 Timothy 2:19).

These three of Revelation 9:4, and it's conclusion:

[1] the grass of the earth (Revelation 9:4)
[2] green thing [herb] (Revelation 9:4)
[3] tree (Revelation 9:4)

and the "hurt ... only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads",

also parallel that of Revelation 7:3,

Revelation 7:3 KJB - Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads.

[1] the earth (Revelation 7:3)
[2] the sea (Revelation 7:3)
[3] the trees (Revelation 7:3)

"hurt not ... till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads."

Revelation 7 parallels that of Revelation 14's "144,000". God's specially marks those who are His by Creation and Redemption (Exodus 20:8-11; Deuteronomy 5:12-15), for in Creation and Redemption, He "rests" in His completed work (Genesis 2:1-3; John 19:30; Revelation 16:17, 21:6).

144,000, made up of 12 Tribes of Israel (Jesus, Israel of God) - Juda, Reuben, Gad, Aser, Nepthalim, Manasses, Simeon, Levi, Issachar, Zabulon, Joseph, Benjamin (Names, Character), both Dan ("Dan shall be a serpent by the way, an adder in the path, that biteth the horse heels, so that his rider shall fall backward." – Genesis 49:17 KJB) and Ephraim ("Ephraim is joined to idols: let him alone." – Hosea 4:17 KJB) are not mentioned in this Revelation passage. See also Genesis 35:22-26; Numbers 1:5-16,20-46, 7:12-89, 10:11-28, 13:3-16, 26:2-51, 34:16-29; Deuteronomy 27:12-14, 33:6-29; Joshua 14:1-19:51, 21:1-45; 1 Chronicles 2:1-2, 4:1-7:40, 12:24-36, 27:16-22; Ezekiel 48:1-35 KJB.

12 – Service, Victory over self (Israel; OT – 12 patriarchs & NT – 12 disciples/apostles; prince or overcomer with God) and always being about the Father's business, rulership (Esther 9:1; as the 12 hours in the day/night; John 11:9), purification (Esther 2:12), and 6 + 6 were the two stacks of the shewbread, a place for the Father and Son (Leviticus 24:5-6); see: Genesis 14:4, 42:13; 1 Kings 4:7, 18:31; 1 Chronicles 25:6,9-31; 2 Chronicles 34:3; Nehemiah 5:14; Ezekiel 47:12; Matthew 10:5-10; Mark 3:14-15, 9:35; Luke 2:42,49, 9:1-2; John 18:36; Acts 26:7; James 1:1; Revelation 7:3,4-8, 22:2. KJB

1,000 – The whole of Multitudes (Judges 9:49, 15:15-16; Job 9:3, 33:23; Psalms 50:10; Ecclesiastes 7:28; Mathew 18:24) or full measurement of something (Deuteronomy 7:9; Joshua 23:10; Ezekiel 47:3-5 KJB), whole unit (1 Samuel 18:13); or mighty Nation of People – Numbers 31:4-6 Deuteronomy 1:11; Song of Solomon 4:4; Isaiah 60:22; Daniel 5:1 KJB.

Yet, according to the Scripture (KJB), who is the real and true Israel, and who are His children that ought keep the Sabbath of the LORD?

Jesus and His Disciples:

Jesus is the Real and True "Israel" (Romans 9:6-8), the "Israel of God" (Galatians 6:16), for we read (KJB) in Matthew 2:13-15,19-21; Hosea 11:1 that Jesus is identified by the Father, through the Holy Spirit who inspired Matthew to cite Hosea 11:1 as being truly fulfilled by Jesus, who is named "Israel" (and no marvel for Jesus is also named, "Adam" (1 Corinthians 15:45-47), "David" (Jeremiah 30:9; Ezekiel 34:23-24, 37:24-25; Hosea 3:5), 'Solomon' ("Prince of Peace" (Isaiah 9:6), "son of David" (Matthew 1:1; Luke 3:31, &c.)) , "Levi" (Malachi 2:4-7), and many others, for all the scriptures testify of Jesus (John 5:39; Luke 24:27; Psalms 40:7; Hebrews 10:7; Acts 3:18)). Jesus is the Real and True "overcomer" (John 16:33; Revelation 3:21) and "Prince" (Isaiah 9:6; Daniel 8:11,25, 9:25, 10:13,21, 11:22, 12:1; Acts 3:15, 5:31; Revelation 1:5) with God His Father, which is what the name "Israel" means (Genesis 32:28, 35:10). Jesus is the very "elect" (Isaiah 42:1; Matthew 12:18; 1 Peter 2:6) of the Father, in whom all the promises of God the Father find their realization and true fulfillment (2 Corinthians 1:20; Psalms 2:8, 116:14,18). Jesus is the "Lord" over His own house, whose house are Christians/Disciples (Psalms 98:3; Hebrews 3:6; Jeremiah 31:33).

Since Jesus is the Real and True Israel, who then are His children?

The disciples of Jesus are His Real and True children, given Him by the Father (John 13:33; Hebrews 2:13, citing Isaiah 8:16,18 in context of Isaiah 8:8-20, "Immanuel", "God with us", "sanctuary", "stone", "rock", "LORD of Hosts"). Just as the Jacob/Israel after the flesh had the 12 patriarchs (Genesis 35:22), so too Jesus has the 12 Apostles (Matthew 10:2; Luke 6:13, 22:14; Revelation 21:14), and all whom they taught, the number of whom is as the "sand of the sea" (Isaiah 10:22). Though there was a "natural" "Israel", "after the flesh", Jesus is the Real and True "spiritual" (1 Corinthians 15:45-47) "Israel", "of God", "after the Spirit" (Romans 8:4). For the Law of God (Ten Commandments, including the Sabbath of the LORD, Exodus 20:1-17) is "spiritual" (Romans 7:14), and can only be kept by the power of the indwelling Holy Spirit (Jeremiah 31:31-34; Hebrews 8:8-13, 10:16; Ezekiel 11:19-20, 36:22-38, 37:26-28; 2 Corinthians 3:3,6). There, "remaineth therefore a rest (sabbatismos, Sabbath keeping in spirit and in truth; John 4:23-24; Isaiah 66:22-23; Revelation 14:6-12) to the people of God" (Hebrews 4:9; Hebrews 4:1-12; Matthew 11:28; Exodus 33:14), and because they love Him who first loved them, they keep His commandments (John 14:15; Exodus 20:6; Revelation 12:17, 14:7,12; Exodus 20:11), which are not grievous (1 John 5:3), especially the Sabbath which was "made for" (Mark 2:27) Him/them (Colossians 1:16; 1 Timothy 2:5; 1 Corinthians 15:45-47), never being 'against' Him/them; being "light" (Proverbs 6:23; Isaiah 8:20, 51:4), never a shadow; fulfilled in grace/mercy (Exodus20:2,6), thus to be kept holy by all in Christ Jesus in the everlasting covenant (Isaiah 56:1,8; John 10:16; Isaiah 56:2-7).

"Israel", "after the flesh" (1 Corinthians 10:18), as a 'nation' (individuals can still be saved if they call upon the name of the Lord Jesus Christ), is left "desolate" (Matthew 23:38; Luke 13:35), failed to keep the sabbath of the LORD (Exodus 16:28, 20:12-13, 20-24; Numbers 15:32-41; Psalms 95:11; Hebrews 3:11, 4:3,5), being not mixed with faith (Hebrews 4:2; Romans 14:23), and are to bear no more "fruit" ever again (Matthew 21:19), being cursed, and withered away (Mark 11:21), dried up from the root (Mark 11:20), being "twice dead" (Jude 1:12), for the axe was already laid at their root (Matthew 3:10; Luke 3:9), and so was cut down, and thrown into the fire (Isaiah 9:14; John 15:6; Matthew 22:7; Luke 21:20), and will be so again in the lake of fire to come (Revelation 20:15, 21:8; 1 John 2:4).

“Of the tribe of Juda (were) sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Reuben (were) sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Gad (were) sealed twelve thousand.” – Revelation 7:5 KJB

“Of the tribe of Aser (were) sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Nepthalim (were) sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Manasses (were) sealed twelve thousand.” – Revelation 7:6 KJB

“Of the tribe of Simeon (were) sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Levi (were) sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Issachar (were) sealed twelve thousand.” – Revelation 7:7 KJB

“Of the tribe of Zabulon (were) sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Joseph (were) sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Benjamin (were) sealed twelve thousand.” – Revelation 7:8 KJB

Judah = “Jew” = “I Will Praise The Lord” (Genesis 29:35)

“And she conceived again, and bare a son: and she said, Now will I praise the LORD: therefore she called his name Judah; and left bearing.” - Genesis 29:35 KJB

Reuben = “Behold A Son” = “He Has Looked On Me” (Genesis 29:32)

“And Leah conceived, and bare a son, and she called his name Reuben: for she said, Surely the LORD hath looked upon my affliction; now therefore my husband will love me.” - Genesis 29:32 KJB

Gad = “Troop” = “Given Good Fortune” (Genesis 30:11, 49:19) (a troop is a band of persons who brings (back) wealth/fortune through conquering others, or those who overcame others victoriously bringing back spoils/fortune/wealth, etc)

“And Leah said, A troop cometh: and she called his name Gad.” - Genesis 30:11 KJB
“Gad, a troop shall overcome him: but he shall overcome at the last.” - Genesis 49:19 KJB

Asher = “Happy” = “Happy Am I” (Genesis 30:13)

“And Leah said, Happy am I, for the daughters will call me blessed: and she called his name Asher.” - Genesis 30:13 KJB

Naphtali = “Wrestling” = “My Wrestling” (Genesis 30:8)

“And Rachel said, With great wrestlings have I wrestled with my sister, and I have prevailed: and she called his name Naphtali.” - Genesis 30:8 KJB

Manasseh = “Causing To Forget” = “Is Making Me To Forget” (Genesis 41:51)

“And Joseph called the name of the firstborn Manasseh: For God, (said he), hath made me forget all my toil, and all my father's house.” - Genesis 41:51 KJB

Simeon = “Heard” = “God Hears Me” (Genesis 29:33)

“And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Because the LORD hath heard that I (was) hated, he hath therefore given me this (son) also: and she called his name Simeon.” - Genesis 29:33 KJB

Levi ** = “Joined To” = “Is Attached To Me” (Genesis 29:34)

“And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Now this time will my husband be joined unto me, because I have born him three sons: therefore was his name called Levi.” - Genesis 29:34 KJB

Issachar = “There Is Recompense” = “He Has Purchased Me” (Genesis 30:18)

“And Leah said, God hath given me my hire, because I have given my maiden to my husband: and she called his name Issachar.” - Genesis 30:18 KJB

Zebulun = “Exalted” = “A Dwelling” (Genesis 30:20)

“And Leah said, God hath endued me (with) a good dowry; now will my husband dwell with me, because I have born him six sons: and she called his name Zebulun.” - Genesis 30:20 KJB

Ephraim * = “Double Ash Heap” = “I Shall Be Doubly Fruitful” (Genesis 41:52)

“And the name of the second called he Ephraim: For God hath caused me to be fruitful in the land of my affliction.” - Genesis 41:52 KJB

Joseph = “Jehovah Was Added” = “God Will Add To Me” (Genesis 30:24)

“And she called his name Joseph; and said, The LORD shall add to me another son.” - Genesis 30:24 KJB

Benjamin = “Son Of The Right Hand” = “Son Of His Right Hand” (Genesis 35:17-18)

“And it came to pass, when she was in hard labour, that the midwife said unto her, Fear not; thou shalt have this son also.” - Genesis 35:17 KJB

“And it came to pass, as her soul was in departing, (for she died) that she called his name Benoni: but his father called him Benjamin.” - Genesis 35:18 KJB

Dan * = “A Judge” (Genesis 30:6)

“And Rachel said, God hath judged me, and hath also heard my voice, and hath given me a son: therefore called she his name Dan.” - Genesis 30:6 KJB

And therefore, by the special list given in Revelation (Juda, Reuben, Gad, Aser, Nepthalim, Manasses, Simeon, Levi, Issachar, Zabulon, Joseph, Benjamin) it is seen that the meaning is:

Now I Will Praise The LORD {JEHOVAH} (Judah) (for) Surely The LORD Hath Looked Upon My Affliction (Reuben) (and) Granted Good Fortune (Gad) (therefore) Happy Am I (Asher) (even though) With Great Wrestlings Have I Wrestled (Naphtali) (but) God Is Making Me To Forget All My Toil (Manasseh) (for) the LORD Hath Heard Me (Simeon) (being) Joined Unto Me (Levi) (and) He Has Purchased Me (Issachar) (wanting) To Dwell With Me (Zebulun) (and) The LORD Shall Add To Me (Joseph) (also) The Son Of His Right Hand (Benjamin).

Thus it represents all those who have chosen to believe in the salvation and redemption offered in Christ Jesus. They now serve God "day and night" (Revelation 7:15), see also Paul's serving God "night and day" (2 Timothy 1:3).

Another like example of this may be seen from the Beginning (Adam, see 1 Corinthians 15:45-47 KJB) :

Adam – Genesis 2:7; Eve – Genesis 3:20; Abel – Genesis 4:2; Cain – Genesis 4:1; Seth – Genesis 4:25; Enos – Genesis 4:26; Cainan – Genesis 5:9; Mahalaleel – Genesis 5:12; Jared – Genesis 5:15; Enoch – Genesis 5:18; Methuselah – Genesis 5:21; Lamech – Genesis 5:25; Noah – Genesis 5:29; Shem – Genesis 5:32 KJB

(JEHOVAH) God, through His Unique Son, who died (Adam, Red/blood), Gives Life (Eve), being pierced (Cain), and in the place of (Seth) mourning/sorrow (Abel), for Mortal Man (Enos), Obtained (Cainan), the Praise of God (Mahalaleel), for He Descended/Came Down (Jared), Dedicated/Walked With God and was not found, for God took Him (Enoch), and Whose Death Would Bring (Methuselah), Strength/Vital Force (Lamech), and Rest/Comfort (Noah), so declaring His Good Name (Shem).

"seal of God" -

The Sign & Seal of God:

Exodus 20:8 KJB - Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy.

Exodus 20:9 KJB - Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work:

Exodus 20:10 KJB - But the seventh day is the sabbath of the LORD thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates:

Exodus 20:11 KJB - For in six days **the LORD** **made** **heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is**, and rested **the seventh day**: wherefore the LORD blessed **the sabbath day**, and hallowed **it**.

Exodus 13:9 KJB - And it shall be for **a sign** unto thee upon thine hand, and for **a memorial** between thine eyes, that **the LORD'S law** may be in thy mouth: for with a strong hand hath the LORD brought thee out of Egypt.

Exodus 31:13 KJB - Speak thou also unto the children of Israel, saying, Verily **my sabbaths** ye shall keep: for **it is a sign** between me and you throughout your generations; that ye may know that I am the LORD that doth sanctify you.

Exodus 31:17 KJB - It is **a sign** between me and the children of Israel for ever: for in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, and on **the seventh day** he rested, and was refreshed.

Deuteronomy 6:8 KJB - And thou shalt bind them for **a sign** upon thine hand, and they shall be **as frontlets** between thine eyes.

Deuteronomy 11:18 KJB - Therefore shall ye **lay up these my words** in your heart and in your soul, and bind them for **a sign** upon your hand, that they may be **as frontlets** between your eyes.

Deuteronomy 28:46 KJB - And they shall be upon thee for **a sign and for a wonder**, and upon thy seed for ever.

The Seal within/of a written Law will contain at least 3 things:

[1.] Name [which comes from the signet]
[2.] Title/Authority
[3.] Territory/Dominion

For instance:

[1.] "LORD" [JEHOVAH] God
[2.] "made" [Creator]
[3.] "heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is" [Dominion over all created things]

Consider:

Exodus 28:36 KJB - And thou shalt make a plate of pure gold, and grave upon it, like the engravings of **a signet**, HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

Exodus 39:30 KJB - And they made the plate of the holy crown of pure gold, and wrote upon it a writing, like to the engravings of **a signet**, HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

2 Chronicles 36:22 KJB - Now in the first year of **Cyrus** **king of** **Persia**, that the word of the LORD spoken by the mouth of Jeremiah might be accomplished, the LORD stirred up the spirit of **Cyrus** **king of** **Persia**, that he made **a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and put it also in writing, saying**,

2 Chronicles 36:23 KJB - Thus saith **Cyrus** **king of** **Persia**, **All the kingdoms of the earth** hath the LORD God of heaven given me; and he hath charged me to build him an house in Jerusalem, which is in Judah. Who is there among you of all his people? The LORD his God be with him, and let him go up.

1 Kings 21:8 KJB - So **she wrote letters in** **Ahab's name**, and **sealed them with his seal**, and sent the letters unto the elders and to the nobles that were in his city, dwelling with Naboth.

Esther 3:12 KJB - Then were the king's scribes called on the thirteenth day of the first month, and there was **written according to all that Haman had commanded unto the king's lieutenants, and to the governors that were over** **every province**, **and to the rulers of every people of every province according to the writing thereof, and to every people after their language**; **in the name of** **king Ahasuerus** **was it written, and sealed with the king's ring**.

Esther 8:1 KJB - On that day did the king Ahasuerus give the house of Haman the Jews' enemy unto Esther the queen. And Mordecai came before the king; for Esther had told what he was unto her.

Esther 8:2 KJB - And the king took off **his ring**, which he had taken from Haman, and gave it unto Mordecai. And Esther set Mordecai over the house of Haman.

Esther 8:8 KJB - Write ye also for the Jews, as it liketh you, **in the king's name**, and **seal it with the king's ring**: for **the writing which is written in the king's name, and sealed with the king's ring, may no man reverse**.

Esther 8:9 KJB - Then were the king's scribes called at that time in the third month, that is, the month Sivan, on the three and twentieth day thereof; and **it was written according to all that Mordecai commanded unto the Jews, and to the lieutenants, and the deputies and rulers of the provinces which are from India unto Ethiopia, an hundred twenty and seven provinces, unto every province according to the writing thereof, and unto every people after their language, and to the Jews according to their writing, and according to their language**.

Esther 8:10 KJB - And **he wrote in** **the king** **Ahasuerus' name**, and **sealed it with the king's ring**, and sent letters by posts on horseback, and riders on mules, camels, and young dromedaries:

Esther 8:12 KJB - Upon one day **in all the provinces of** **king** **Ahasuerus**, namely, upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which is the month Adar.

Esther 8:13 KJB - **The copy of the writing for a commandment to be given in every province was published unto all people**, and that the Jews should be ready against that day to avenge themselves on their enemies.

Esther 8:14 KJB - So the posts that rode upon mules and camels went out, being hastened and pressed on by the king's commandment. And **the decree** was given at Shushan the palace.

Esther 8:17 KJB - **And in every province, and in every city, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came**, the Jews had joy and gladness, a feast and a good day. And many of the people of the land became Jews; for the fear of the Jews fell upon them.

Job 38:14 KJB - It is turned **as clay to the seal**; and they stand as a garment.

Isaiah 8:16 KJB - **Bind up the testimony**, **seal the law among my disciples**.

Daniel 6:15 KJB - Then these men assembled unto the king, and said unto the king, Know, O **king**, that **the law of** **the Medes and Persians** is, That no decree nor statute which the king establisheth may be changed.

Daniel 6:17 KJB - And a stone was brought, and laid upon the mouth of the den; and **the king sealed it with his own signet, and with the signet of his lords**; that the purpose might not be changed concerning Daniel.

Matthew 27:66 KJB - So they went, and made the sepulchre sure, **sealing the stone**, and setting a watch.

John 3:33 KJB - **He that hath received his testimony hath set to his seal that God is true**.

2 Timothy 2:19 KJB - Nevertheless **the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity**.

Revelation 3:12 KJB - **Him that overcometh** will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and **I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem**, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and I will write upon him my new name.

Revelation 7:3 KJB - Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have **sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads**.

Revelation 14:1 KJB - And I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him **an hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's name written in their foreheads**.

See, God's special Seal, of which the Holy Ghost/Spirit seals (Colossians 1:22; Ephesians 1:13, 4:30), for He does the sealing:

Colossians 1:22 KJB - **Who hath also sealed us**, and given **the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts**.

Ephesians 1:13 KJB - In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, **ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise**,

Ephesians 4:30 KJB - And grieve not **the holy Spirit of God**, **whereby ye are sealed** unto the day of redemption.

Genesis 1:1 KJB - In the beginning **God** **created** **the heaven and the earth**.

Genesis 14:19 KJB - And he blessed him, and said, Blessed be Abram of **the most high God**, **possessor of** **heaven and earth**:

Genesis 14:22 KJB - And Abram said to the king of Sodom, I have lift up mine hand unto **the LORD, the most high God**, **the possessor of** **heaven and earth**,

Exodus 20:11 KJB - For in six days **the LORD** **made** **heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is**, and rested **the seventh day**: wherefore the LORD blessed **the sabbath day**, and hallowed **it**.

Exodus 31:17 KJB - It is **a sign** between me and the children of Israel for ever: for in six days **the LORD** **made** **heaven and earth**, and on **the seventh day** he rested, and was refreshed.

Deuteronomy 10:14 KJB - Behold, **the heaven and the heaven of heavens** **is** **the LORD'S thy God**, **the earth also, with all that therein is**.

1 Chronicles 29:11 KJB - Thine, **O LORD**, is the greatness, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty: **for all that is in the heaven and in the earth is thine; thine is the kingdom**, O LORD, and thou art exalted as head above all.

Nehemiah 9:6 KJB - Thou, even **thou, art LORD alone; thou** **hast made** **heaven, the heaven of heavens, with all their host, the earth, and all things that are therein, the seas, and all that is therein, and thou preservest them all**; and the host of heaven **worshippeth** thee.

Psalms 146:6 KJB - **Which** **made** **heaven, and earth, the sea, and all that therein is**: which keepeth **truth** for ever:

Psalms 119:142 KJB - Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness, and **thy law is the truth**.

Isaiah 37:16 KJB - **O LORD of hosts, God of Israel, that dwellest between the cherubims, thou art the God, even thou alone**, of all the kingdoms of the earth: **thou** **hast made** **heaven and earth**.

Jeremiah 32:17 KJB - Ah **Lord GOD! behold, thou** **hast made** **the heaven and the earth** by thy great power and stretched out arm, and there is nothing too hard for thee:

Matthew 11:25 KJB - At that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, **O Father, Lord** **of** **heaven and earth**, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes.

Luke 10:21 KJB - In that hour Jesus rejoiced in spirit, and said, I thank thee, **O Father, Lord** **of** **heaven and earth**, that thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes: even so, Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight.

Acts 4:24 KJB - And when they heard that, they lifted up their voice to God with one accord, and said, **Lord, thou art God**, **which hast made** **heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all that in them is**:

Acts 14:15 KJB - And saying, Sirs, why do ye these things? We also are men of like passions with you, and preach unto you that ye should turn from these vanities unto **the living God**, **which made** **heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all things that are therein**:

Acts 17:24 KJB - **God** **that made** **the world and all things therein**, seeing that **he is Lord** **of** **heaven and earth**, dwelleth not in temples made with hands;

Revelation 10:6 KJB - And sware by **him that liveth for ever and ever, who** **created** **heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein**, that there should be time no longer:

Revelation 14:7 KJB - Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and **worship** **him** **that made** **heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters**.

In Ezekiel 9:4 we read a mark set upon those who follow God:

Ezekiel 9:4 KJB- And the LORD said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jerusalem, and set a mark upon the foreheads of the men that sigh and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the midst thereof.

Ezekiel 9:4 HOT - ויאמר יהוה אלו עבר בתוך העיר בתוך ירושׁלם והתית תו על־מצחות האנשׁים הנאנחים והנאנקים על כל־התועבות הנעשׂות בתוכה׃

Ezekiel 9:4 HOT Transliterated - waYomer y'hwäh *ëlô [ëläyw] ávor B'tôkh' häiyr B'tôkh' y'rûshäläim w'hit'wiytä Täw al-mitz'chôt häánäshiym haNeénächiym w'haNeénäqiym al Käl-haTôëvôt haNaásôt B'tôkhäH

The "Tav" ("Tau" or "Täw") in hebrew Pictograph is "t" (a cross):

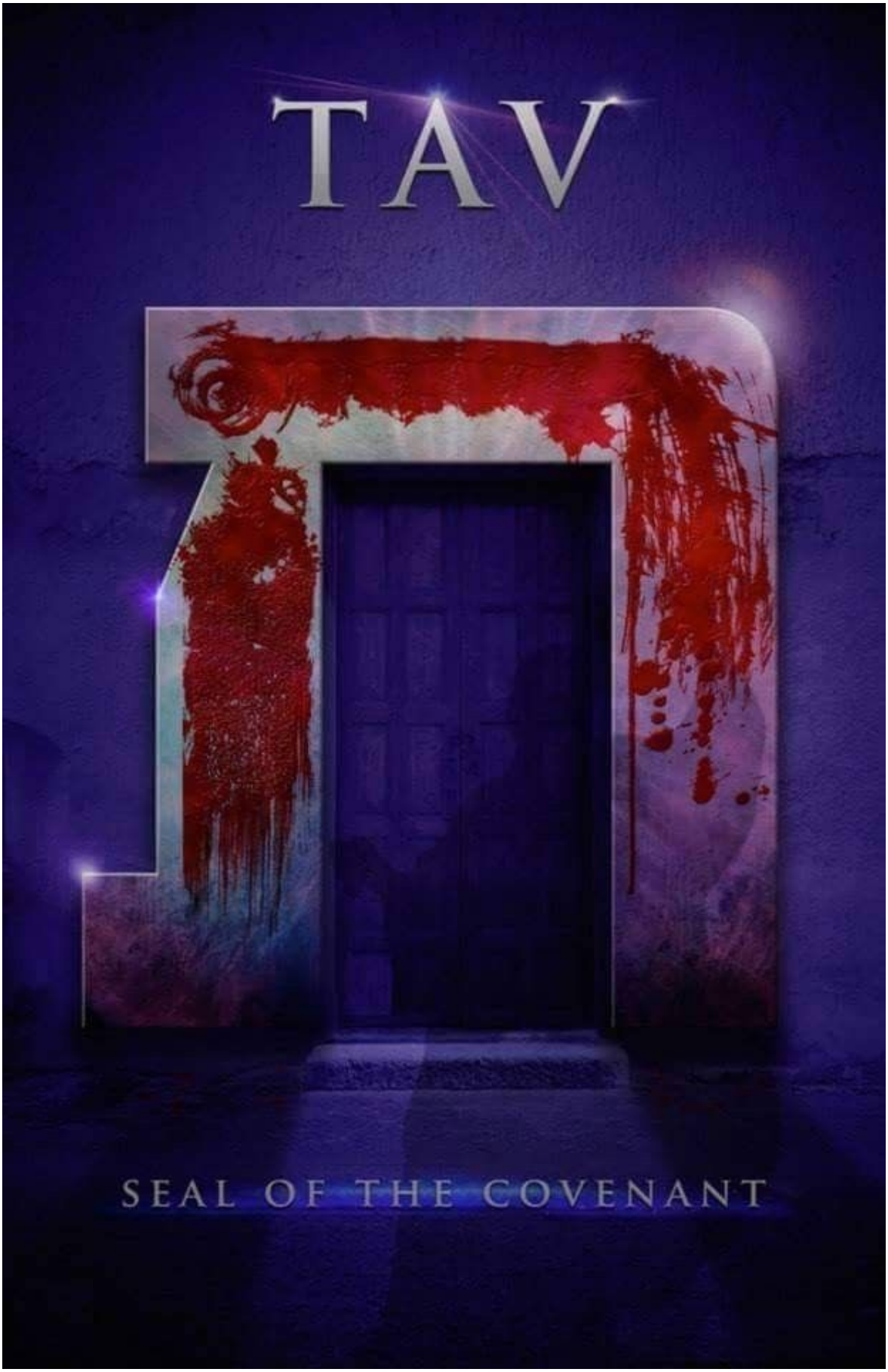
The Ancient Tav

The Hebrew Sign of God

Dr. Frank T. Seekins

The Hebrew "Tav" "ת" in the Old Testament, is also seen in the Passover service, when the blood of the Lamb was painted on two sides of the Doorposts, and across on the lintel:

TAV



SEAL OF THE COVENANT

Exodus 12:7 KJB - And they shall take of the blood, and strike it on the two side posts and on the upper door post of the houses, wherein they shall eat it.

This makes the Hebrew "Tav" or "Mark" set by God. When both pillars are seen as one, and the lintel as the cross piece, it makes the Cross in the Hebrew Pictorgraph which represents the "Tav" in modern Hebrew.

ו 6	ה 5	ד 4	ג 3	ב 2	א 1
Vav	**Hey**	**Dalet**	**Gimel**	**Beyt**	**Alef**
Nail Secure Add/and	Behold Reveal Breath	Door Move Entrance	Foot Camel Pride	House Family In	Ox Strength Leader
ל 30	כ 20	י 10	ט 9	ח 8	ז 7
Lamed	**Kaf**	**Yod**	**Tet**	**Chet**	**Zayin**
Shepherd Staff/Teach To/from	Palm To open Allow/tame	Arm/hand Work/deed Worship	Basket Snake Surround	Wall Fence Separation	Plow Weapon Cut off
צ 90	פ 80	ע 70	ס 60	נ 50	מ 40
Tsade	**Pev**	**Ayin**	**Samekh**	**Nun**	**Mem**
Man on side Journey Desire/need	Mouth Speak Scatter	Eye Watch Experience	Thorn Support Protect	Seed Fish/life Continue	Water Chaos Blood
	ת 400	ש 300	ר 200	ק 100	
	Tav	**Shin**	**Resh**	**Qof**	
	Cross Mark/sign Covenant	Teeth Press/destroy Separate	Head Authority First	Sun Behind Time	

ו 6	ה 5	ד 4	ג 3	ב 2	א 1
Vav	**Hey**	**Dalet**	**Gimel**	**Beyt**	**Alef**
Nail Secure Add/and	Behold Reveal Breath	Door Move Entrance	Foot Camel Pride	House Family In	Ox Strength Leader
ל 30	כ 20	י 10	ט 9	ח 8	ז 7
Lamed	**Kaf**	**Yod**	**Tet**	**Chet**	**Zayin**
Shepherd Staff/Teach To/from	Palm To open Allow/tame	Arm/hand Work/deed Worship	Basket Snake Surround	Wall Fence Separation	Plow Weapon Cut off
צ 90	פ 80	ע 70	ס 60	נ 50	מ 40
Tsade	**Pev**	**Ayin**	**Samekh**	**Nun**	**Mem**
Man on side Journey Desire/need	Mouth Speak Scatter	Eye Watch Experience	Thorn Support Protect	Seed Fish/life Continue	Water Chaos Blood
	ת 400	ש 300	ר 200	ק 100	
	Tav	**Shin**	**Resh**	**Qof**	
	Cross Mark/sign Covenant	Teeth Press/destroy Separate	Head Authority First	Sun Behind Time	

Hebrew Block-Letter	Projected Proto-Hebrew Original Letter	Middle-Egyptian Hieroglyphic Exemplar (Sign-List Number)	Original Hebrew Alphabetic Name (NIVEC Number)	Hebrew Consonantals of Middle Kingdom (*ca.* 1842–1760 BC)	Hebrew Consonantals of New Kingdom (*ca.* 1560–1307 BC)	Hebrew Consonantals of Iron Age - Canaan (*ca.* 1150–587 BC)
א		(F1)	*ʾelef* cattle אֶלֶף (477)	Sinai 377; W. el-H. 1; W. el-H. 2	Sinai 349; Sinai 359; Sinai 375c	Ṣarṭah O.; Qeiyafa O.
ב	Sinai 92, 405	(O1); (O4)	*bayiṯ*, house בַּיִת (1074)	Sinai 115; W. el-H. 1; Lahun O.	Gezer Pot.; Sinai 349; Sinai 364	Ṣarṭah O.; Qeiyafa O.
ג	Sinai 112	(O38)	*gāhar*, bend גָּהַר (1566)	W. el-H. 1; W. el-H. 2; Lahun O.	Sinai 357; Sinai 375a; Lachish Prism	Ṣarṭah O.; Siloam In.; Gibeon J.
ד		(O31)	*deleṯ*, door דֶּלֶת (1946)	Sinai 376	Sinai 353; Sinai 362; Sinai 367	Ṣarṭah O.; Qeiyafa O.; Gibeon J.
ה	Sinai 92	(A28)	*hālal*, praise הָלַל (2146)	W. el-H. 1; W. el-H. 1; W. el-H. 2	Sinai 345a; Sinai 362; Sinai 374	Ṣarṭah O.; Siloam In.; Gibeon J.
ו		(O30)	*wāw*, pillar-support וָו (2260)	W. el-H. 1; W. el-H. 2; Lahun O.; Sinai 376	Gezer Potsherd; Sinai Sinai 351	Ṣarṭah O.; Qeiyafa O.; Siloam In.; Gibeon J.
ז		(D13)	*zēʿāh*, sweat (brows) זֵעָה (2399)	Lahun O.; (MB IIB) Lachish D.	Sinai 346a; Sinai 349; Lachish P.	Ṣarṭah O. Siloam In. Gibeon J.
ח	Sinai 405	(O6) / (V28)	*ḥāṣēr*, חָצֵר (2958) *ḥûṭ*, חוּט (2562)	enclosure; thread; Lahun O.; W. el-H. 1; Sinai 376	Sinai 349; Sinai 353; Sinai 361	Ṣarṭah O.; Qeiyafa O.; Ophel In.; Batash B.
ט	Sinai 112	(F35)	*ṭôv*, good טוֹב (3201)		Sinai 351; Sinai 357	Ṣarṭah O.; Qeiyafa O.; Qeiyafa O.
י	Sinai 405; Sinai 92	(D36); (D47)	*yād*, hand יָד (3338)	W. el-H. 2; Lahun O.; Sinai 376; (MB IIB) Lachish D.	Sinai 345b; Sinai 353; Sinai 365b	Ṣarṭah O.; Qeiyafa O.; Ophel In.; Siloam In.
כ	Sinai 92	(D28)	*kap*, palm כַּף (4090)	W. el-H. 2; W. el-H. 2; Sinai 376	Gezer Pot.; Sinai 349; Sinai 364	Ṣarṭah O.; Qeiyafa O.; Siloam In.
ל	Sinai 92	(S39)	*lāmad*, teach לָמַד (4340) (4913)	Sinai 377; W. el-H. 2; Lahun O.	Sinai 349; Sinai 353; Sinai 361	Ṣarṭah O.; Qeiyafa O.; Ophel In.
מ	Sinai 405	(N35)	*mayim*, water מַיִם (4784)	Sinai 377; W. el-H. 1; W. el-H. 2	Sinai 349; Sinai 353; Sinai 375a	Qeiyafa O.; Ophel In.; Siloam In.
נ	Sinai 87	(I9); (I10)	*nāḥāš*, snake נָחָשׁ (5729)	W. el-H. 1; W. el-H. 1; Lahun O.; Sinai 376	Sinai 346b; Sinai 349; Sinai 360	Qeiyafa O.; Ophel In.; Batash B.; Siloam In.
ס	Sinai 90	(D3) / (K5)	*śēʿār* סְעָר (8482) *sāraḥ*, סָרַח (6244)	hair; stink; Sinai 376	Sinai 351; Sinai 346a	Lachish J.; Ṣarṭah O.; Lachish L.
ע	Sinai 92	(D4)	*ʿayin*, eye עַיִן (6523)	W. el-H. 2; Sinai 376; (MB IIB) Lachish D.	Sinai 346a; Sinai 349; Sinai 353	Ṣarṭah O.; Qeiyafa O.; Siloam In.
פ	Sinai 92	(D21)	*peh*, mouth פֶּה (7023)	Sinai 377; W. el-H. 1	Sinai 349; Sinai 349; Sinai 375a	Lachish J.; Ṣarṭah O.; Siloam In.
צ		(V33)	*ṣərôr*, sack צְרוֹר (7655)	© 2015 Douglas Petrovich	Sinai 346b; Sinai 349; Sinai 351	Ṣarṭah O.; Siloam In. Lachish L.
ק		(V25)	*qûr*, spun-fiber קוּר (7770)	Sinai 376	Sinai 349; Sinai 351; Sinai 353	Ṣarṭah O.; Qeiyafa O.; Ophel In.
ר	Sinai 405	(D1)	*roʾš*, head רֹאשׁ (8031)	W. el-H. 1; Lahun O.; Sinai 376	Lachish D.; Sinai 353; Sinai 357	Ṣarṭah O.; Qeiyafa O.; Siloam In.
ש		(D27)	*šādayim*, breasts שָׁדַיִם (8716)		Sinai 349; Sinai 353; Sinai 357	Ṣarṭah O.; Qeiyafa O.; Siloam In.
ת	Sinai 92	(M42)	*tayiš*, male goat תַּיִשׁ (9411)	W. el-H. 2; W. el-H. 2; Sinai 376	Sinai 349; Sinai 351; Lachish P.	Ṣarṭah O.; Qeiyafa O.; Siloam In.

1 Corinthians 5:7 KJB - Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us:

"seal" -

1 Kings 21:8 KJB - So she wrote letters in Ahab's name, and sealed them with his seal, and sent the letters unto the elders and to the nobles that were in his city, dwelling with Naboth.

Nehemiah 9:38 KJB - And because of all this we make a sure covenant, and write it; and our princes, Levites, and priests, seal unto it.

Esther 8:8 KJB - Write ye also for the Jews, as it liketh you, in the king's name, and seal it with the king's ring: for the writing which is written in the king's name, and sealed with the king's ring, may no man reverse.

Job 38:14 KJB - It is turned as clay to the seal; and they stand as a garment.

Job 41:15 KJB - His scales are his pride, shut up together as with a close seal.

Song of Songs 8:6 KJB - Set me as a seal upon thine heart, as a seal upon thine arm: for love is strong as death; jealousy is cruel as the grave: the coals thereof are coals of fire, which hath a most vehement flame.

Isaiah 8:16 KJB - Bind up the testimony, seal the law among my disciples.

Jeremiah 32:44 KJB - Men shall buy fields for money, and subscribe evidences, and seal them, and take witnesses in the land of Benjamin, and in the places about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah, and in the cities of the mountains, and in the cities of the valley, and in the cities of the south: for I will cause their captivity to return, saith the LORD.

Daniel 9:24 KJB - Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the most Holy.

Daniel 12:4 KJB - But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, even to the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.

John 3:33 KJB - He that hath received his testimony hath set to his seal that God is true.

Romans 4:11 KJB - And he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith which he had yet being uncircumcised: that he might be the father of all them that believe, though they be not circumcised; that righteousness might be imputed unto them also:

1 Corinthians 9:2 KJB - If I be not an apostle unto others, yet doubtless I am to you: for the seal of mine apostleship are ye in the Lord.

2 Timothy 2:19 KJB - Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity.

Revelation 6:3 KJB - And when he had opened the second seal, I heard the second beast say, Come and see.

Revelation 6:5 KJB - And when he had opened the third seal, I heard the third beast say, Come and see. And I beheld, and lo a black horse; and he that sat on him had a pair of balances in his hand.

Revelation 6:7 KJB - And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth beast say, Come and see.

Revelation 6:9 KJB - And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held:

Revelation 6:12 KJB - And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and, lo, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood;

Revelation 7:2 KJB - And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea,

Revelation 8:1 KJB - And when he had opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven about the space of half an hour.

Revelation 9:4 KJB - And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads.

Revelation 10:4 KJB - And when the seven thunders had uttered their voices, I was about to write: and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Seal up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not.

Revelation 20:3 KJB - And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season.

Revelation 22:10 KJB - And he saith unto me, Seal not the sayings of the prophecy of this book: for the time is at hand.

"seals" -

Revelation 5:1 KJB - And I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne a book written within and on the backside, sealed with seven seals.

Revelation 5:2 KJB - And I saw a strong angel proclaiming with a loud voice, Who is worthy to open the book, and to loose the seals thereof?

Revelation 5:5 KJB - And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof.

Revelation 5:9 KJB - And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation;

Revelation 6;1 KJB - And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were the noise of thunder, one of the four beasts saying, Come and see.

"sealing" -

Matthew 27:66 KJB - So they went, and made the sepulchre sure, sealing the stone, and setting a watch.

"sealed" -

Deuteronomy 32:34 KJB -Is not this laid up in store with me, and sealed up among my treasures?

1 Kings 21:8 KJB - So she wrote letters in Ahab's name, and sealed them with his seal, and sent the letters unto the elders and to the nobles that were in his city, dwelling with Naboth.

Nehemiah 10:1 KJB - Now those that sealed were, Nehemiah, the Tirshatha, the son of Hachaliah, and Zidkijah,

Esther 3:12 KJB - Then were the king's scribes called on the thirteenth day of the first month, and there was written according to all that Haman had commanded unto the king's lieutenants, and to the governors that were over every province, and to the rulers of every people of every province according to the writing thereof, and to every people after their language; in the name of king Ahasuerus was it written, and sealed with the king's ring.

Esther 8:8 KJB - Write ye also for the Jews, as it liketh you, in the king's name, and seal it with the king's ring: for the writing which is written in the king's name, and sealed with the king's ring, may no man reverse.

Esther 8:8 KJB - And he wrote in the king Ahasuerus' name, and sealed it with the king's ring, and sent letters by posts on horseback, and riders on mules, camels, and young dromedaries:

Job 14:17 KJB - My transgression is sealed up in a bag, and thou sewest up mine iniquity.

Song of Songs 4:12 KJB - A garden inclosed is my sister, my spouse; a spring shut up, a fountain sealed.

Isaiah 29:11 KJB - And the vision of all is become unto you as the words of a book that is sealed, which men deliver to one that is learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I cannot; for it is sealed:

Jeremiah 32:10 KJB - And I subscribed the evidence, and sealed it, and took witnesses, and weighed him the money in the balances.

Jeremiah 32:11 KJB - So I took the evidence of the purchase, both that which was sealed according to the law and custom, and that which was open:

Jeremiah 32:14 KJB - Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Take these evidences, this evidence of the purchase, both which is sealed, and this evidence which is open; and put them in an earthen vessel, that they may continue many days.

Daniel 6:17 KJB - And a stone was brought, and laid upon the mouth of the den; and the king sealed it with his own signet, and with the signet of his lords; that the purpose might not be changed concerning Daniel.

Daniel 12:9 KJB - And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end.

John 6:27 KJB - Labour not for the meat which perisheth, but for that meat which endureth unto everlasting life, which the Son of man shall give unto you: for him hath God the Father sealed.

Romans 15:28 KJB - When therefore I have performed this, and have sealed to them this fruit, I will come by you into Spain.

2 Corinthians 1:22 KJB - Who hath also sealed us, and given the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts.

Ephesians 1:13 KJB - In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise,

Ephesians 4:30 KJB - And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption.

Revelation 5:1 KJB - And I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne a book written within and on the backside, sealed with seven seals.

Revelation 7:3 KJB - Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads.

Revelation 7:4 KJB - And I heard the number of them which were sealed: and there were sealed an hundred and forty and four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel.

Revelation 7:5 KJB - Of the tribe of Juda were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Reuben were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Gad were sealed twelve thousand.

Revelation 7:6 KJB - Of the tribe of Aser were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Nepthalim were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Manasses were sealed twelve thousand.

Revelation 7:7 KJB - Of the tribe of Simeon were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Levi were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Issachar were sealed twelve thousand.

Revelation 7:8 KJB - Of the tribe of Zabulon were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Joseph were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Benjamin were sealed twelve thousand.

"sealeth" -

Job 9:7 KJB - Which commandeth the sun, and it riseth not; and sealeth up the stars.

Job 33:16 KJB - Then he openeth the ears of men, and sealeth their instruction,

Job 37:7 KJB - He sealeth up the hand of every man; that all men may know his work.

"mark" -

Genesis 4:15 KJB - And the LORD said unto him, Therefore whosoever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him sevenfold. And the LORD set a mark upon Cain, lest any finding him should kill him.

Psalms 37:37 KJB - Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright: for the end of that man is peace.

Ezekiel 9:4 KJB - And the LORD said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jerusalem, and set a mark upon the foreheads of the men that sigh and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the midst thereof.

Ezekiel 9:6 KJB - Slay utterly old and young, both maids, and little children, and women: but come not near any man upon whom is the mark; and begin at my sanctuary. Then they began at the ancient men which were before the house.

Romans 16:17 KJB - Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them.

Revelation 13:16 KJB - And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:

Revelation 13:17 KJB - And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.

Revelation 14:9 KJB - And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand,

Revelation 14:11 KJB - And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.

Revelation 15:2 KJB - And I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire: and them that had gotten the victory over the beast, and over his image, and over his mark, and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God.

Revelation 16:2 KJB - And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and upon them which worshipped his image.

Revelation 19:20 KJB - And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

Revelation 20:4 KJB - And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.

G4973 - σφραγίς (sphragis)

Romans 4:11;
1 Corinthians 9:2;
2 Timothy 2:19;
Revelation 5:1,2,5,9, 6:1,3,6,7,9,12, 7:2, 8:1, 9:4

"seal" - Romans 4:11; 1 Corinthians 9:2; 2 Timothy 2:19; Revelation 6:3,6,7,9,12, 7:2, 8:1, 9:4

"seals" - Revelation 5:1,2,5,9, 6:1

G4972 - σφραγίζω (sphragizō)

Matthew 27:66;
John 3:33, 6:27;
Romans 15:28;
2 Corinthians 1:22, 11:10;
Ephesians 1:13, 4:30;
Revelation 7:3,4(x2),5(x3),6(x3),7(x3),8(x3), 10:4, 20:3, 22:10;

"seal" - John 3:33; Revelation 20:3, 22:10

"sealed" - John 6:27; Romans 15:28; 2 Corinthians 1:22; Ephesians 1:13, 4:30; Revelation 7:3,4(x2),5(x3),6(x3),7(x3),8(x3)

"sealing" - Matthew 27:66

"stop" - 2 Corinthians 11:10

"up" - Revelation 10:4

H2856 - חָתַם (ḥāṯam)

Deuteronomy 32:34;
Leviticus 15:3;
1 Kings 21:8;
Job 9:7, 14:17, 24:16, 33:16, 37:7;
Nehemiah 9:38, 10:1;
Esther 3:12, 8:8(x2),10;
Song of Songs 4:12;
Isaiah 8:16, 29:11(x2);
Jeremiah 32:10,11,14,44;
Ezekiel 28:12;
Daniel 9:24(x2), 12:4,9;

"end" - Daniel 9:24

"marked" - Job 24:16

"seal" - Nehemiah 9:38; Esther 8:8; Isaiah 8:16; Jeremiah 32:44; Daniel 12:4

"sealed" - 1 King 21:8; Nehemiah 10:1; Esther 3:12, 8:8,10; Song of Songs 4:12; Isaiah 29:11(x2); Jeremiah 32:10,11,14; Daniel 12:9

"sealeth" - Job 33:16

"stopped" - Leviticus 15:3

"up" - Deuteronomy 32:34; Job 9:7, 14:17, 37:7; Ezekiel 28:12; Daniel 9:24

H8420 KJB - תָּו (tāv)

Job 31:35;
Ezekiel 9:4,6;

"desire" - Job 31:35

"mark" - Ezekiel 9:4,6

H2368 - חוֹתָם (ḥôṯām)

Genesis 38:18;
Exodus 28:11,21,36, 39:6,14,30;
1 Kings 21:8;
Job 38:14, 41:15;
Song of Songs 8:6,8;
Jeremiah 22:24;
Haggai 2:23;

"seal" - 1 Kings 21:8; Job 38:14, 41:15; Song of Songs 8:6,8

"signet" - Genesis 38:18; Exodus 28:11,21,36, 39:14,30; Jeremiah 22:24; Haggai 2:23

"signets" - Exodus 39:6

H2857 - חָתַם (ḥăṯam)

Daniel 6:17

"sealed" - Daniel 6:17

H226 - אוֹת ('ôṯ)

Genesis 1:14, 4:15, 9:12,13,17, 17:11;
Exodus 3:12, 4:8(x2),9,17,28,30, 7:3, 8:23, 10:1,2, 12:13, 13:9,16, 31:13,17;
Numbers 2:2, 14:11,22, 16:38, 17:10;
Deuteronomy 4:34, 6:8,22, 7:19, 11:3,18, 13:1,2, 26:8, 28:46, 29:3, 34:11;
Joshua 2:12, 4:6, 24:17;
Judges 6:17;
1 Samuel 2:34, 10:7,9, 14:10;
2 Kings 19:29, 20:8,9;
Nehemiah 9:10;
Job 21:29;
Psalms 74:4(x2),9, 78:43, 86:17, 135:9;
Isaiah 7:11,14, 8:18, 19:20, 20:3, 37:30, 38:7,22, 44:25, 55:13, 66:19;
Jeremiah 32:20,21, 44:29;
Ezekiel 4:3, 14:8, 20:12,20

"ensign" - Numbers 2:2

"ensigns" - Psalms 74:4

"mark" - Genesis 4:15

"miracles" - Numbers 14:22; Deuteronomy 11:3;

"sign" - Exodus 4:8(x2), 8:23, 13:9, 31:13,17; Numbers 16:38; Deuteronomy 6:8, 11:18, 13:1,2, 28:46; Joshua 4:6; Judges 6:17; 1 Samuel 2:34, 14:10; 2 Kings 19:29, 20:8,9; Isaiah 7:11,14, 19:20, 20:3, 37:30, 38:7,22, 55:13, 66:19; Jeremiah 44:29; Ezekiel 4:3, 14:8, 20:12,20

"signs" - Genesis 1:14; Exodus 4:9,17,28,30, 7:3, 10:1,2; Numbers 14:11; Deuteronomy 4:34, 6:22, 7:19, 26:8, 29:3, 34:11; Joshua 24:17; 1 Sam 10:7,9; Nehemiah 9:10; Psalms 74:4,9, 78:43; Isaiah 8:18; Jeremiah 32:20,21

"token" - Genesis 9:12,13,17, 17:11; Exodus 3:12, 12:13, 13:16; Numbers 17:10; Joshua 2:12; Psalms 86:17

"tokens" - Job 21:29; Psalms 135:9; Isaiah 44:25

G5480 - χάραγμα (charagma)

Acts 17:29;
Revelation 13:16,17, 14:9,11, 15:2, 16:2, 19:20, 20:4

"graven" - Acts 17:29

"mark" - Revelation 13:16,17, 14:9,11, 15:2, 16:2, 19:20, 20:4

THE SEAL OF GOD
7
THE SABBATH
666

TRUE WORSHIP OF THE
CREATOR OF HEAVEN AND EARTH
FALSE WORSHIP OF THE
BEAST AND HIS IMAGE

GOD'S *Side*

1. WORSHIPS HIM THAT MADE HEAVEN AND EARTH
2. WORSHIPS IN SPIRIT & TRUTH
3. KEEPS THE COMMANDMENTS OF GOD
4. FOLLOWS THE FAITH OF JESUS
5. HAS THE SEAL OF GOD IN THEIR FOREHEAD
6. THE "FATHER'S" NAME IN THEIR FOREHEAD

BEAST'S *Side*

1. WORSHIPS THE BEAST
2. WORSHIPS BEAST'S IMAGE
3. KEEPS THE COMMANDMENTS OF MEN
4. FOLLOWS THE TEACHINGS OF BABYLON
5. HAS MARK OF THE BEAST IN THEIR FOREHEAD
6. THE "BEAST'S" NAME IN THEIR FOREHEAD

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 4-3 (FOREHEADS)]

Revelation 9:4 KJB - And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God **in their foreheads**.

"in their foreheads", in the "fore" "head" ("skin") -

Circumcision was a "sign", or "seal", or "mark" of being or belonging to God:

Genesis 17:11 KJB - And ye shall **circumcise the flesh of your foreskin**; and **it shall be a token of the covenant betwixt me and you**.

It required a "sharp stone", to 'cut away "the flesh"':

Exodus 4:5 KJB - Then Zipporah **took a sharp stone, and cut off the foreskin of her son**, and cast *it* at his feet, and said, Surely a bloody husband *art* thou to me.

Jesus is the "sharp stone", the cutting "Rock" (Exodus 17:6; Numbers 20:8,10,11; Deuteronomy 815, 32:4,15,18,30,31; 1 Samuel 2:2, 22:2,3,32,47, 23:3; 2 Samuel 22:32; Nehemiah 9:15; Psalms 18:2,31,46, 27:5, 28:1, 31:2,3, 40:2, 42:9, 61:2, 62:2,6,7, 71:3, 78:15,16,20,35, 89:26, 92:15, 94:22, 95:1, 105:41, 114:8, 118:22; Isaiah 8:14, 17:10, 28:16, 32:2, 44:28, 48:21, 51:1; Daniel 2:34,35,45; Matthew 7:24,25, 16:16,18, 21:42; Mark 12:10; Luke 6:48, 14:29, 20:17; Acts 4:11; Romans 9:33; 1 Corinthians 3:10,11,12, 10:4; Ephesians 2:20; 1 Peter 2:6,7,8), **which circumcises our hearts by the Finger of God, which is the Holy Ghost/Spirit** (Exodus 8:19, 31:18, 32:16; Deuteronomy 9:10; Matthew 12:28; Luke 11:20; 2 Corinthians 3:2-3), **who circumcises the foreskin of the forehead, cutting away "the flesh", that we bear the Seal, Sign or Mark of God internally** (Romans 2:29; Philippians 3:3; Colossians 2:11):

Romans 2:29 KJB - But he is a Jew, **which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit**, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God.

Philippians 3:3 KJB - For **we are the circumcision, which worship God in the spirit, and rejoice in Christ Jesus**, and have no confidence in the flesh.

Colossians 2:11 KJB - In whom also **ye are circumcised with the circumcision made without hands, in putting off the body of the sins of the flesh by the circumcision of Christ**:

Satan, in opposition to Jesus, even claims to be the "rock" also, but he is the false rock, the false foundation, even as the principles of his Babylonian kingdom is a false foundation, and does not actually cut away "the flesh" from the heart (Deuteronomy 32:31,37; Job 22:16; Jeremiah 51:26):

Deuteronomy 32:31 KJB - For **their rock** is not as our Rock, even **our enemies** themselves being judges.

Deuteronomy 32:37 KJB - And he shall say, Where are **their gods, their rock in whom they trusted**,

Job 22:16 KJB - Which were **cut down out of time**, **whose foundation** was overflown with a flood:

Jeremiah 51:26 KJB - And **they shall not take of thee a stone for a corner, nor a stone for foundations; but thou shalt be desolate for ever**, saith the LORD.

Thus those who have "the seal of God", have their foreheads, their fore"skins" (the flesh, carnal nature) removed by the Rock, Jesus Christ (Ezekiel 3:8-9)**, and the words**

carved into the "frontlets" by the Holy Ghost/Spirit, become as the words written upon the "forehead" of the High Priest, and servant of God (Aaron), "HOLINESS TO THE LORD [JEHOVAH]" (Exodus 28:36,38, 39:30; Isaiah 23:18; Jeremiah 2:3**), and their mind/ hearts, which are as two fleshy (not fleshly, not carnal) tables of the brain, or mind/ heart, have the New Covenant written there, God's Law of Ten Commandment Promises, of which the central commandment, the 4th** (Exodus 20:8-11; Deuteronomy 5:12-15), **is the 7th day the sabbath of the LORD thy God, the Lord's Day** (Isaiah 58:13; Revelation 1:10), **understanding God is the "Author and Finisher of our faith"** (Hebrews 12:2), **telling us, "It is Finished [done]"** (Genesis 2:1-3; Exodus 40:33; Deuteronomy 31:24; 1 Kings 6:9,14,22,38, 9:1,25; 2 Chronicles 5:1, 7:11, 8:16; Ezra 6:14; John 17:4, 19:30; 2 Timothy 4:7; Hebrews 4:3; Revelation 10:7, 21:6), if we only believe and act upon his word.

Deuteronomy 10:16 KJB - **Circumcise** therefore **the foreskin of your heart**, and be no more stiffnecked.

Deuteronomy 30:6 KJB - And the LORD thy God will **circumcise thine heart**, and the heart of thy seed, to love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live.

Jeremiah 4:4 KJB - **Circumcise** yourselves to the LORD, and **take away the foreskins of your heart**, ye men of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem: lest my fury come forth like fire, and burn that none can quench *it*, because of the evil of your doings.

In contrast to Jesus, there are those who follow satan, and have a leperous (sinful) forehead:

"and his angels were cast out with him" – As the 'head' (Lucifer) became infected with sin (white spot (Leviticus 13:2) **of flesh (carnal);** Jude 1:23) **and darkness, his whole 'body' became full of darkness** (Matthew 6:22-23; Luke 11:33-36), **and thus being leprous and contagious, had to be removed, even 'cut off'** (Exodus 12:19; Leviticus 7:21,25, 22:3; Deuteronomy 23:1 (1 Corinthians 15:46); Joshua 3:16; 1 Kings 9:7; 2 Chronicles 32:21; Zechariah 11:16; Malachi 2:12; Matthew 5:29-30, 18:7-9; Mark 9:43-48; Romans 11:22, 12:4-5; 1 Corinthians 6:15, 12:12,18,20; Galatians 5:12), **from the 'camp of the saints' (New Jerusalem;** Revelation 20:9; Leviticus 13:46), **and placed in the 'wilderness'** (Leviticus 13:1-59, 14:1-57; Numbers 12:10-16), **for "seven days". Beware that the 'light" in us is really "light" and not "darkness" pretending to be 'light', which is 'lie-ght'.**

Related texts:

Exodus 13:16 KJB - And it shall be for a token upon thine hand, and for **frontlets** between thine eyes: for by strength of hand the LORD brought us forth out of Egypt.

Exodus 28:36 KJB - And thou shalt make a plate *of* pure gold, and grave upon it, *like* **the engravings of a signet**, **HOLINESS TO THE LORD**.

Exodus 28:38 KJB - And it shall be upon Aaron's **forehead**, that Aaron may bear the iniquity of the holy things, which the children of Israel shall hallow in all their holy gifts; and it shall be always upon his **forehead**, that they may be accepted before the LORD.

Exodus 39:30 KJB - And they made the plate of the holy crown *of* pure gold, and wrote upon it a writing, *like* ***to*** **the engravings of a signet**, **HOLINESS TO THE LORD**.

Leviticus 13:41 KJB - And he that hath his hair fallen off from the part of his head toward his face, he *is* **forehead** bald: *yet is* he clean.

Leviticus 13:42 KJB - And if there be in the bald head, or bald **forehead**, a white reddish sore; it *is* a leprosy sprung up in his bald head, or his bald **forehead**.

Leviticus 13:43 KJB - Then the priest shall look upon it: and, behold, *if* the rising of the sore *be* white reddish in his bald head, or in his bald **forehead**, as the leprosy appeareth in the skin of the flesh;

Deuteronomy 6:8 KJB - And thou shalt bind them for a sign upon thine hand, and they shall be as **frontlets** between thine eyes.

Deuteronomy 11:18 KJB - Therefore shall ye lay up these my words in your heart and in your soul, and bind them for a sign upon your hand, that they may be as **frontlets** between your eyes.

1 Samuel 17:49 KJB - And David put his hand in his bag, and took thence a stone, and slang *it*, and smote the Philistine in his **forehead**, that the stone sunk into his **forehead**; and he fell upon his face to the earth.

2 Chronicles 26:19 KJB - Then Uzziah was wroth, and *had* a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the priests, the leprosy even rose up in his **forehead** before the priests in the house of the LORD, from beside the incense altar.

2 Chronicles 26:20 KJB - And Azariah the chief priest, and all the priests, looked upon him, and, behold, he *was* leprous in his **forehead**, and they thrust him out from thence; yea, himself hasted also to go out, because the LORD had smitten him.

Psalms 10:4 KJB - **The wicked**, through **the pride of his countenance**, will not seek *after God*: **God *is* not in all his thoughts**.

Isaiah 23:18 KJB - And her merchandise and her hire shall be **holiness to the LORD**: it shall not be treasured nor laid up; for her merchandise shall be for them that dwell before the LORD, to eat sufficiently, and for durable clothing.

Isaiah 8:16 KJB - Bind up the testimony, **seal the law among my disciples**.

Isaiah 48:4 KJB - Because I knew that thou *art* obstinate, and thy neck *is* an iron sinew, and thy **brow** brass;

Jeremiah 2:3 KJB - Israel *was* **holiness unto the LORD**, *and* the firstfruits of his increase: all that devour him shall offend; evil shall come upon them, saith the LORD.

Jeremiah 3:3 KJB - Therefore the showers have been withholden, and there hath been no latter rain; and thou hadst a whore's **forehead**, thou refusedst to be ashamed.

Ezekiel 3:8 KJB - Behold, I have made thy face strong against their faces, and thy **forehead** strong against their **foreheads**.

Ezekiel 3:9 KJB - As an adamant harder than flint have I made thy **forehead**: fear them not, neither be dismayed at their looks, though they *be* a rebellious house.

Ezekiel 9:4 KJB - And the LORD said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jerusalem, and **set a mark upon the foreheads** of the men that sigh and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the midst thereof.

Ezekiel 9:6 KJB - Slay utterly old *and* young, both maids, and little children, and women: but come not near **any man upon whom *is* the mark**; and begin at my sanctuary. Then they began at the ancient men which *were* before the house.

Ezekiel 16:12 KJB - And I put a jewel on thy **forehead**, and earrings in thine ears, and a beautiful crown upon thine head.

Luke 4:29 KJB - And rose up, and thrust him out of the city, and led him unto the **brow** of the hill whereon their city was built, that they might cast him down headlong.

2 Corinthians 3:2 KJB - Ye are our **epistle written in our hearts**, known and read of all men:

2 Corinthians 3:3 KJB - *Forasmuch as ye are* manifestly declared to be the epistle of Christ ministered by us, written not with ink, but **with the Spirit of the living God**; not in tables of stone, but **in fleshy tables of the heart**.

Revelation 7:3 KJB - Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God **in their foreheads**.

Revelation 9:4 KJB - And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their **foreheads**.

Revelation 13:16 KJB - And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark **in their** right hand, or **in their foreheads**:

Revelation 14:1 KJB - And I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him an hundred forty *and* four thousand, having his Father's name written **in their foreheads**.

Revelation 14:9 KJB - And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive *his* mark in his **forehead**, or in his hand,

Revelation 17:5 KJB - And upon her **forehead** *was* a name written, MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.

Revelation 20:4 KJB - And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and*I saw* the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received *his* mark upon **their foreheads**, or **in their** hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.

Revelation 22:4 KJB - And they shall see his face; and his name *shall be* **in their foreheads**.

G3359 - μέτωπον (metōpon)

Revelation 7:3, 9:4, 13:16, 14:1,9, 17:5, 20:4, 22:4

"forehead" - Revelation 14:9, 17:5

"foreheads" - Revelation 7:3, 9:4, 13:16, 14:1, 20:4, 22:4

G3790 - ὀφρῦς (ophrys)

Luke 4:29;

"brow" - Luke 4:29

H2903 - טוֹטָפוֹת (ṭôṭāp̄ôṯ)

Exodus 13:16;
Deuteronomy 6:8, 11:18

"frontlets" - Exodus 13:16; Deuteronomy 6:8, 11:18

H4696 - מֵצַח (mēṣaḥ)

Exodus 28:38(x2);
1 Samuel 17:49(x2);
2 Chronicles 26:19,20;
Isaiah 48:4;
Jeremiah 3:3;
Ezekiel 3:8(x2),9, 9:4;

"brow" - Isaiah 48:4

"forehead" - Exodus 28:38(x2); 1 Samuel 17:49(x2); 2 Chronicles 26:19,20; Jeremiah 3:3; Ezekiel 3:8,9

"foreheads" - Ezekiel 3:8, 9:4

H1371 - גִּבֵּחַ (gibēaḥ)

Leviticus 13:41;

"forehead bald" - Leviticus 13:41

H1372 - גַּבַּחַת (gabaḥaṯ)

Leviticus 13:42(x2),43,55

"forehead" - Leviticus 13:42(x2),43

"without" - Leviticus 13:55

Also see **H639 - אַף ('ap̄)**, in verses,

"forehead" - Ezekiel 16:12

"countenance" - Psalms 10:4

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 4-4 (HURT)]

Revelation 9:4 KJB - And it was commanded them that they should not **hurt** the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads.

To "hurt" is to injure, whether physically/naturally (Genesis 4:23, 26:29, 31:7,29; Exodus 21:22,35, 22:10,14; Numbers 16:15; Joshua 24:20; 1 Samuel 20:21, 24:9, 25:7,15,34; 2 Samuel 18:32; 2 Kings 14:10; 2 Chronicles 25:19; Esther 9:2; Job 35:8; Psalms 35:4,26, 38:12, 41:7, 70:2, 71:13,24, 105:18; Ecclesiastes 5:13, 8:9, 10:9; Isaiah 11:9, 27:3, 65:25; Jeremiah 7:6, 24:9, 25:6,7, 38:4; Daniel 3:25, 6:22,23; Mark 16:18; Luke 4:35, 10:19; Acts 18:10; Revelation 2:11, 7:2,3), **or spiritually** (Joshua 24:20; 1 Samuel 24:9; Job 35:8; Psalms 15:4, 35:4,26, 38:12, 41:7, 70:2, 71:13,24; Ecclesiastes 5:13, 8:9; Isaiah 11:9, 65:25; Jeremiah 6:14, 7:6, 8:11,21, 10:19, 24:9, 25:6,7, 38:4; Daniel 6:22,23; Mark 16:18; Luke 10:19; Revelation 2:11, 6:6, 7:2,3, 9:4,10,19, 11:5), **or economically** (Joshua 24:20; 1 Samuel 25:15; Ezra 4:22; Job 35:8; Psalms 15:4, 35:4,26, 38:12, 41:7, 70:2, 71:13,24; Ecclesiastes 5:13, 8:9; Isaiah 11:9, 65:25; Jeremiah 7:6, 24:9, 25:6,7, 38:4; Acts 27:10; Revelation 2:11, 6:6, 7:2,3).

The "seal of God" persons cannot be "hurt" spiritually, because they are protected from lies ("tail" - The prophet that teaches lies (John. 8:44; 1 Kings 22:22-23; 2 Chronicles 18:21-22), **and that which is last on a body** (Deuteronomy 28:13,44), **also likened unto the small stick or 'rush'** (Isaiah 19:15; Malachi 4:1), **and 'firebrands' (that which is burning with smoke and fire** (Amos 4:11; Isaiah 50:10-11); see Judges 15:4; Isaiah 7:4; **one who 'deceives'** Proverbs 26:18-19); **see** Isaiah 9:14-15; Ezekiel 28:18; Revelation 9:10), **having the truth** (Deuteronomy 32:4; Psalms 25:10, 119:142,151; Isaiah 8:16,18,20; Malachi 2:6; John 1:17, 14:6, 17:17; 1 John 5:6), **and even if their natural body/flesh is injured or destroyed, they cannot actually be hurt of the second death** (Matthew 10:28; Luke 12:4; Revelation 2:11, 20:6), **and thus cannot actually be permanently killed** (John 5:29, 11:25; Hebrews 11:35) **for they shall be translated or raised to immortal life** (John 14:1-4; 1 Corinthians 15:23-58; 1 Thessalonians 4:13-18). **Their old man of sin is already "dead", even crucified with Christ Jesus** (Galatians 2:20; Colossians 3:3), **for Jesus already took all their "hurt" (H7451 - רַע (raʿ); given 666 times in scripture, as evil, or bad, or hurt, etc.) upon Himself for them** (Isaiah 53:1-12).

The LORD is able to keep someone back from hurting another (Genesis 31:7,29; 1 Samuel 25:34; Esther 9:2; Isaiah 11:9, 27:3, 65:25; Daniel 3:25, 6:22,23; Mark 16:18; Luke 4:35, 10:19; Acts 18:10; Revelation 2:11, 6:6, 7:3, 9:4):

Genesis 31:7 KJB - And your father hath deceived me, and changed my wages ten times; but God suffered him not to hurt me.

Genesis 31:29 KJB - It is in the power of my hand to do you hurt: but the God of your father spake unto me yesternight, saying, Take thou heed that thou speak not to Jacob either good or bad.

1 Samuel 25:34 KJB - For in very deed, as the LORD God of Israel liveth, which hath kept me back from hurting thee, except thou hadst hasted and come to meet me, surely there had not been left unto Nabal by the morning light any that pisseth against the wall.

Esther 9:2 KJB - The Jews gathered themselves together in their cities throughout all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus, to lay hand on such as sought their hurt: and no man could withstand them; for the fear of them fell upon all people.

Isaiah 11:9 KJB - They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain: for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.

Isaiah 27:3 KJB - I the LORD do keep it; I will water it every moment: lest any hurt it, I will keep it night and day.

Isaiah 65:25 KJB - The wolf and the lamb shall feed together, and the lion shall eat straw like the bullock: and dust shall be the serpent's meat. They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain, saith the LORD.

Daniel 3:25 KJB - He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, walking in the midst of the fire, and they have no hurt; and the form of the fourth is like the Son of God.

Daniel 6:22 KJB - My God hath sent his angel, and hath shut the lions' mouths, that they have not hurt me: forasmuch as before him innocency was found in me; and also before thee, O king, have I done no hurt.

Daniel 6:23 KJB - Then was the king exceeding glad for him, and commanded that they should take Daniel up out of the den. So Daniel was taken up out of the den, and no manner of hurt was found upon him, because he believed in his God.

Mark 16:18 KJB - They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

Luke 4:35 KJB - And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him. And when the devil had thrown him in the midst, he came out of him, and hurt him not.

Luke 10:19 KJB- Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

Acts 18:10 KJB - For I am with thee, and no man shall set on thee to hurt thee: for I have much people in this city.

Revelation 2:11 KJB - He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; He that overcometh shall not be hurt of the second death.

Revelation 6:6 KJB - And I heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and see thou hurt not the oil and the wine.

Revelation 7:3 KJB - Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads.

Revelation 9:4 KJB - And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads.

However, if men forsake the LORD God, He no longer protects them, and allows them to fall into the hands of evil angels, because that is what they chose (Joshua 24:20; Jeremiah 7:6, 24:9, 25:6,7), **just as it was with Babylon and Rome** (Deuteronomy 28:36-63; Ezekiel 43:3; Daniel 9:26; Matthew 24:15,28; Mark 131:4; Luke 17:37; 21:20):

Deuteronomy 28:63 KJB - And it shall come to pass, that as the LORD rejoiced over you to do you good, and to multiply you; so the LORD will rejoice over you to destroy you, and to bring you to nought; and ye shall be plucked from off the land whither thou goest to possess it.

Joshua 24:20 KJB - If ye forsake the LORD, and serve strange gods, then he will turn and do you hurt, and consume you, after that he hath done you good.

Jeremiah 7:6 KJB - If ye oppress not the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, and shed not innocent blood in this place, neither walk after other gods to your hurt:

Jeremiah 24:9 KJB - And I will deliver them to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth for their hurt, to be a reproach and a proverb, a taunt and a curse, in all places whither I shall drive them.

Jeremiah 25:6 KJB - And go not after other gods to serve them, and to worship them, and provoke me not to anger with the works of your hands; and I will do you no hurt.

Jeremiah 25:7 KJB - Yet ye have not hearkened unto me, saith the LORD; that ye might provoke me to anger with the works of your hands to your own hurt.

The "locusts", being differing "men" (Revelation 9:4,7) **than those who actually have the "seal of God", are those who claim to have the seal of God (a clean creature), but do not** (Titus 1:16). **However, they are able to "hurt"** (Revelation 9:4,10) **and "torment"** (Revelation 9:5), **but not "kill"** (Revelation 9:5), **those who have never claimed to have the "seal of God"; the third group of "men".**

What this means is, that through the false gospel of satan (1 Corinthians 11:4; Galatians 1:6,7), **the smoke from the pit** (Proverbs 23:27; Revelation 17:1,2,4,5), **the mystery of iniquity** (2 Thessalonians 2:7) **that arises** (Daniel 7:24) **and covers the land in spiritual darkness. Through their false doctrines and teachings, they spiritually injure men who have not the truth as it is in Christ Jesus, and obscure their view from ever finding Him (Christ Jesus, the Sun of Righteousness), or breathing in the fresh clean and holy "air" (the Holy Spirit) into their lives. So they are "tormented" or "vexed"** (Mathew 17:14-21; Mark 9:14-29; Luke 9:38-45, 16:23,24,28) **by being shown their sins** (Romans 7:18,24; 1 John 4:18) **and are afraid to come to God** (John 5:40), **having no faith in God's redemption in Christ Jesus, because the false system of Roman Catholicism presents a mean, angry tyrant as Deity (like some of those in the OT;** 1 Kings 17:18), **who is only appeased by endless 'works'** (Romans 3:27, 9:32, 11:6; Galatians 2:16, 3:2,5,10; Ephesians 2:9; 2 Timothy 1:9)**. As it is written, "in those days shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them"** (Revelation 9:6). **The 'gospel' of the mystery of iniquity, while it can kill spiritually in one way, leading to the second death, it however, cannot kill or bring death to the old man of sin, because it precisely avoids the crucifixion of self, and tries to obtain peace through another way, which is false** (Jeremiah 6:14, 8:11).

Martin Luther, the great protestant reformer, was at one time in such a struggle, even whipping himself physically, to try to atone for his sins, but in the system of Roman Catholicism, he could find no peace, and could not "die" (spiritually). He found no cure, no balm of Gilead (Jeremiah 8:22), **no solution to his misery (torments of spirit/heart/mind), in Roman Catholicism, in monasticism, but only when he turned to faith in Jesus Christ, did his old man of sin finally die, and he was set free, and could no longer be "hurt", having the truth in Christ Jesus.**

Related texts:

Genesis 4:23 KJB - And Lamech said unto his wives, Adah and Zillah, Hear my voice; ye wives of Lamech, hearken unto my speech: for I have slain a man to my wounding, and a young man to my hurt.

Genesis 26:29 KJB - That thou wilt do us no hurt, as we have not touched thee, and as we have done unto thee nothing but good, and have sent thee away in peace: thou art now the blessed of the LORD.

Genesis 31:7 KJB - And your father hath deceived me, and changed my wages ten times; but God suffered him not to hurt me.

Genesis 31:29 KJB - It is in the power of my hand to do you hurt: but the God of your father spake unto me yesternight, saying, Take thou heed that thou speak not to Jacob either good or bad.

Joshua 24:20 KJB - If ye forsake the LORD, and serve strange gods, then he will turn and do you hurt, and consume you, after that he hath done you good.

Job 35:8 KJB - Thy wickedness may hurt a man as thou art; and thy righteousness may profit the son of man.

Isaiah 11:9 KJB - They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain: for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.

Isaiah 27:3 KJB - I the LORD do keep it; I will water it every moment: lest any hurt it, I will keep it night and day.

Isaiah 53:1 KJB - Who hath believed our report? and to whom is the arm of the LORD revealed?

Isaiah 53:2 KJB - For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him.

Isaiah 53:3 KJB - He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not.

Isaiah 53:4 KJB - Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted.

Isaiah 53:5 KJB - But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed.

Isaiah 53:6 KJB - All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the LORD hath laid on him the iniquity of us all.

Isaiah 53:7 KJB - He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth.

Isaiah 53:8 KJB - He was taken from prison and from judgment: and who shall declare his generation? for he was cut off out of the land of the living: for the transgression of my people was he stricken.

Isaiah 53:9 KJB - And he made his grave with the wicked, and with the rich in his death; because he had done no violence, neither was any deceit in his mouth.

Isaiah 53:10 KJB - Yet it pleased the LORD to bruise him; he hath put him to grief: when thou shalt make his soul an offering for sin, he shall see his seed, he shall prolong his days, and the pleasure of the LORD shall prosper in his hand.

Isaiah 53:11 KJB - He shall see of the travail of his soul, and shall be satisfied: by his knowledge shall my righteous servant justify many; for he shall bear their iniquities.

Isaiah 53:12 KJB - Therefore will I divide him a portion with the great, and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because he hath poured out his soul unto death: and he was numbered with the transgressors; and he bare the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors.

Isaiah 65:25 KJB - The wolf and the lamb shall feed together, and the lion shall eat straw like the bullock: and dust shall be the serpent's meat. They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain, saith the LORD.

Jeremiah 7:6 KJB - If ye oppress not the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, and shed not innocent blood in this place, neither walk after other gods to your hurt:

Jeremiah 24:9 KJB - And I will deliver them to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth for their hurt, to be a reproach and a proverb, a taunt and a curse, in all places whither I shall drive them.

Jeremiah 25:6 KJB - And go not after other gods to serve them, and to worship them, and provoke me not to anger with the works of your hands; and I will do you no hurt.

Jeremiah 25:7 KJB - Yet ye have not hearkened unto me, saith the LORD; that ye might provoke me to anger with the works of your hands to your own hurt.

Jeremiah 38:4 KJB - Therefore the princes said unto the king, We beseech thee, let this man be put to death: for thus he weakeneth the hands of the men of war that remain in this city, and the hands of all the people, in speaking such words unto them: for this man seeketh not the welfare of this people, but the hurt.

Daniel 3:25 KJB - He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, walking in the midst of the fire, and they have no hurt; and the form of the fourth is like the Son of God.

Daniel 6:22 KJB - My God hath sent his angel, and hath shut the lions' mouths, that they have not hurt me: forasmuch as before him innocency was found in me; and also before thee, O king, have I done no hurt.

Daniel 6:23 KJB - Then was the king exceeding glad for him, and commanded that they should take Daniel up out of the den. So Daniel was taken up out of the den, and no manner of hurt was found upon him, because he believed in his God.

Mark 16:18 KJB - They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

Luke 4:35 KJB - And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him. And when the devil had thrown him in the midst, he came out of him, and hurt him

Luke 10:19 KJB - Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

Acts 18:10 KJB - For I am with thee, and no man shall set on thee to hurt thee: for I have much people in this city.

Acts 27:10 KJB - And said unto them, Sirs, I perceive that this voyage will be with hurt and much damage, not only of the lading and ship, but also of our lives.

Revelation 2:11 KJB - He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; He that overcometh shall not be hurt of the second death.

Revelation 6:6 KJB - And I heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and see thou hurt not the oil and the wine.

Revelation 7:2 KJB - And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea,

Revelation 7:3 KJB - Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads.

Revelation 9:4 KJB - And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads.

Revelation 9:10 KJB - And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings in their tails: and their power was to hurt men five months.

Revelation 9:19 KJB - For their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: for their tails were like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt.

Revelation 11:5 KJB - And if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed.

G91 - ἀδικέω (adikeō)

Matthew 20:13;
Luke 10:19;
Acts 7:24,26,27, 25:10,11;
1 Corinthians 6:7,8;
2 Corinthians 7:2,12(x2);

Colossians 3:25(x2);
Philemon 1:18;
Revelation 2:11, 6:6, 7:2, 7:3, 9:4,10,19, 11:5(x2), 22:11(x2);

"done" - Colossians 3:25

"hurt" - Luke 10:19; Revelation 2:11, 6:6, 7:2, 7:3, 9:4,10,19, 11:5(x2)

"offender" - Acts 25:11

"unjust" - Revelation 22:11(x2)

"wrong" - Matthew 20:13; Acts 7:24,26,27, 25:10; 1 Corinthians 6:7,8; 2 Corinthians 7:12(x2); Colossians 3:25

"wronged" - 2 Corinthians 7:2; Philemon 1:18

H2250 - חַבּוּרָה (ḥabûrâ)

Genesis 4:23;
Exodus 21:25(x2);
Psalms 38:5;
Proverbs 20:30;
Isaiah 1:6, 53:5;

"blueness" - Proverbs 20:30

"bruises" - Isaiah 1:6

"hurt" - Genesis 4:23

"stripe" - Exodus 21:25(x2)

"stripes" - Isaiah 53:5

"wounds" - Psalms 38:5

H2257 - חֲבַל (ḥăḇal)

Ezra 4:22;
Daniel 3:25, 6:23;

"damage" - Ezra 4:22

"hurt" - Daniel 3:25, 6:23

H7451 - רַע (raʿ)

given 666 times in scripture, as evil, or bad, or hurt, etc.

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 5-1 (NOT KILL)]

Revelation 9:5 KJB - And to them it was given that they **should not kill them**, but that they should be **tormented** five months: and their **torment** *was* as the **torment** of a scorpion, when **he striketh** a man.

A "scorpion" 'strike' (whether creature, Deuteronomy 8:15; Luke 11:2; **wicked men,** Ezekiel 2:6; Revelation 9:10; **chastisement whips;** 1 Kings 12:11,14; 2 Chronicles 10:11,14, **or devils,** Matthew 17:15,18; Luke 10:19, 11:2; Revelation 9:10) **can be very painful, but usually not fatal, and so it is when this word "striketh" is considered; that those who were struck (by those inspired of the devil) did not die, but experienced great torment, pain and suffering** (Matthew 26:68; Mark 14:47; Luke 22:64; John 18:10; Revelation 9:5).

In the book of Job, we see a specific example of being struck (Job 1:6-22, 2:1) **by the devil (spiritual scorpions, or unclean spirits;** Luke 10:19, 11:9-13) **from behind the scenes through (super) natural events** (Job 1:16,19)**, and enemies** (Job 1:15,17)**, as well as Job's wife** (Job 2:9)**, and even through** (Job 4:12-21) **Job's 'friends' (called "miserable comforters";** Job 16:2 **also see** Job 42:7-8). **When the devil struck/smote Job spiritually by killing his children, it painfully hurt, but Job did not die** (Job 1:12,19)**, for God would**

not allow him to be killed. Then the devil sought to directly afflict/strike/smite Job with torments (Job 2:1-10), **physical as boils** (Job 2:7), **and spiritually through loss of children, the turning away of the wife from him, and reminding Job of his sins (**Job 2:10, 4:8, 5:16,24, 6:29,30, 7:21, 8:4, 10:6,14, 11:6,14, 13:23,26, 14:16,17, 15:5,16, 20:11,27, 22:5,23, 31:3,11,28,30,33, 33:9, 34:6,8,10,22,32,37, 35:3,6, 36:9,10,21,23**), and though they painfully hurt, and Job wanted to die** (Job 2:13, 3:1-26, 6:1-30, 7:1-21)**, he was not allowed to die or be killed by satan's assaults, but eventually died of old age, doubly blessed** (Job 2:6, 42:10-17).

The sting of a scorpion is like a boil or leprous "burning" spot (Leviticus 13:23-28,41-43)**, which is like unto sin breaking out. As the 'head' (Lucifer) became infected with sin (white spot** (Leviticus 13:2) **of flesh (carnal);** Jude 1:23) **and darkness, his whole 'body' became full of darkness** (Matthew 6:22-23; Luke 11:33-36), **and thus being leprous and contagious, had to be removed, even 'cut off'** (Exodus 12:19; Leviticus 7:21,25, 22:3; Deuteronomy 23:1 (1 Corinthians 15:46); Joshua 3:16; 1 Kings 9:7; 2 Chronicles 32:21; Zechariah 11:16; Malachi 2:12; Matthew 5:29-30, 18:7-9; Mark 9:43-48; Romans 11:22, 12:4-5; 1 Corinthians 6:15, 12:12,18,20; Galatians 5:12), **from the 'camp of the saints' (New Jerusalem;** Revelation 20:9; Leviticus 13:46), **and placed in the 'wilderness'** (Leviticus 13:1-59, 14:1-57; Numbers 12:10-16), **for "seven days" (7,000 years**; Psalms 84:10, 90:4; 2 Peter 3:8**).**

When Jonah was upset about what God told him to do, he turned away from God, and went the other way (Tarshish; Jonah 1:3, 4:2**), and ended up in the belly of the beast (sea creature of the abyss), and was in torments** (Jonah 2:1-9)**, but could not die, for God did not allow him to perish** (Jonah 2:10)**. Later when Jonah preached the message of God's judgment upon Nineveh (Israel's enemies) if they did not repent, at near the end of the 40 days allowance, he waited outside of the city in the wilderness for the destruction of Nineveh, and saw it not destroyed, and was angry with God, and in spiritual torments** (Jonah 4:1-9)**, not accepting God's mercies for Nineveh, and said that he would rather die angry and bitter than be accounted a false prophet:**

Jonah 4:3 KJB - Therefore now, O LORD, **take, I beseech thee, my life from me; for *it is* better for me to die than to live**.

Jonah 4:9 KJB - And God said to Jonah, Doest thou well to be angry for the gourd? And he said, **I do well to be angry, *even* unto death**.

Paul himself wrestled with spiritual torment (Romans 7:8-24), **and did not at the first know how to die from the torment, that is until he accepted Jesus Christ, and was constantly being injured** ("hurt") **by the "pricks"** (Acts 9:5, 26:14), **for the words of Christ were as sharp "goads"** (Ecclesiastes 12:10-11).

There are many in the world, and even in the monastic systems (for the locusts devoured such among mankind into their system), that are presently in such torments, and long to be free, but do not know how, for their system of theology, in faith and practice, keeps them constantly hurting with no way out, and no way to 'die' to the carnal nature.

Related texts:

Matthew 26:68 KJB - Saying, Prophesy unto us, thou Christ, Who is he that smote thee?

Mark 14:47 KJB - And one of them that stood by drew a sword, and smote a servant of the high priest, and cut off his ear.

Luke 22:64 KJB - And when they had blindfolded him, they struck him on the face, and asked him, saying, Prophesy, who is it that smote thee?

John 18:10 KJB - Then Simon Peter having a sword drew it, and smote the high priest's servant, and cut off his right ear. The servant's name was

Revelation 9:4 KJB - And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads.

G3817 - παίω (paiō)

Matthew 26:68;
Mark 14:47;
Luke 22:64;
John 18:10;
Revelation 9:5;

"smote" - Matthew 26:68; Mark 14:47; Luke 22:64; John 18:10

"striketh" - Revelation 9:5

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 5-2 (FIVE MONTHS)]

Revelation 9:5 KJB - And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented **five months**: and their torment *was* as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man.

According to scripture (see below), "five months" is also equal to "hundred and fifty days" (Genesis 7:24, 8:3).

In scripture, there are several ways to understand time.

[1] Natural days of the week (month, or year) (Genesis 1:1-2:3), **with "evening and morning"** (Genesis 1:5,8,13,19,23,31; Exodus 16:8, &c), **with "twelve hours" in the day time** (John 11:9) **and twelve hours in the night time, as the ways of the Lord are equal** (Ezekiel 18:25,29), **for God "divided the light from the darkness"** (Genesis 1:4).

[2] 1 Prophetic Bible day = 1 Natural Bible Year (360 days, 12 months x 30 days each)" (Numbers 14:34; Ezekiel 4:6, etc), **for examples see** (Daniel 7:25, 9:25-27, 12:7,11,12; Revelation 11:2-3, 12:6,14, 13:5) - https://archive.org/details/secrets-unsealed-stephen-bohr-20-reasons-to-apply-the-day-for-a-year-in-bible-prophecy

[3] 1 "day with the Lord" = '1,000 Natural Bible Years' (Psalms 84:10, 90:4; 2 Peter 3:3-8), **which can also be applied to the "days" in** Genesis 1-2 (Isaiah 46:9-10; Matthew 13:35; **speaking of the Great Cosmic Week "with the Lord", as the Patriarchs, Prophets and Apostles speak of, "last days"** (Genesis 49:1; Isaiah 2:2; Micah 4:1; Acts 2:17; 2 Timothy 3:1; Hebrews 1:2; James 5:3; 2 Peter 3:3) **ending in the final "day of the LORD"** (Deuteronomy 31:17-18; 1 Samuel 3:12, 8:18; 1 Kings 22:25, 22:35; 2 Chronicles 18:24, 18:34; Job 3:3-4, 21:30; Psalms 110:5; Isaiah 2:11-12,17,20, 3:7,18, 4:1-2, 5:30, 7:18,21,23, 10:20,27,32, 11:10-11,16, 12:1,4, 13:6,9,13, 17:4,7,9, 19:18-19,21, 23-24, 20:6, 22:12,20,25, 23:15, 24:21, 25:9, 26:1, 27:1-2,12-13, 28:5,19, 29:18, 30:23,25, 31:7, 34:8, 52:6, 58:5, 61:2, 63:4, 66:8; Jeremiah 1:10, 4:9, 25:33, 30:8, 31:6, 39:17, 46:10, 49:22,26; Lamentations 1:12, 2:1,21-22; Ezekiel 7:7,12,19, 13:5, 22:24, 24:27, 27:27, 29:21, 30:3,9,18, 38:14,19, 39:11,22, 48:35; Hosea 1:5,11, 2:16,18,21, 5:9, 9:5; Joel 1:15, 2:1-2,11, 2:31, 3:14,18; Amos 1:14, 2:16, 3:14, 5:18,20, 8:3,9-10,13, 9:11; Obadiah 1:8,15; Micah 2:4, 3:6, 4:6, 5:10, 7:11-12; Nahum 3:17; Habakkuk 3:16; Zephaniah 1:7,8,9,10,14,15,16,18, 2:2-3, 3:8,11,16; Zechariah 2:11, 3:9,10, 9:16, 11:11, 12:3,4,6,8,9,12, 13:1,2,4, 14:1,3, 14:4,6,7,8,9,13,20,21; Malachi 3:2,17, 4:1,3,5; Matthew 7:22, 10:15, 11:22,24, 12:36, 24:36,50, 25:13; Mark 6:11,13:32; Luke 6:23, 10:12, 17:24,30,31, 21:34; John 6:39,40,44,54, 8:56, 11:24, 14:20, 16:23,26; Romans 2:5,16, 13:12; 1 Corinthians 1:8, 3:13, 5:5, 2 Corinthians 1:14, Philippians 1:6,10, 2:16; 1 Thessalonians 5:2,4; 2 Thessalonians 1:10, 2:2,3; 2 Timothy 1:12,18, 4:8; Hebrews 10:25; James 5:5; 1 Peter 2:12; 2 Peter 2:9, 3:7,10,12; 1 John 4:17; Jude 1:6; Revelation 6:17, 16:14, 18:8. **Others say it like this: "the day of the LORD"** (Jeremiah 46:10;
Lamentations 2:22;
Ezekiel 13:5, 30:3;
Joel 1:15, 2:1,11,31, 3:14;
Amos 5:18,20;
Obadiah 1:15;
Zephaniah 1:7,8,14,18, 2:2,3, 14:1;

Malachi 4:5;
Acts 2:20;
1 Corinthians 5:5;
2 Corinthians 1:14;
1 Thessalonians 5:2;
2 Peter 3:10); **"the day of their calamity"**
(Deuteronomy 32:35); **"the day of vengeance"**
(Proverbs 6:34); **"the day of the LORD's anger"**
(Lamentations 2:22); **"day of the LORD's vengeance"**
(Isaiah 34:8); **"the day of vengeance of our God"**
(Isaiah 61:2); **"the day of vengeance"**
(Isaiah 63:4); **"the day of the LORD's wrath"**
(Zephaniah 1:18); **"Day of God"**
(2 Peter 3:12); **"great day of God Almighty"**
(Revelation 16:14).), **or "the last day"** (John 6:39,40,44,54, 11:24, 12:48), **the 1,000 years of** Revelation 20:1-7, **the "many days" of** Isaiah 24:22), **for instance see -**

https://ia601904.us.archive.org/6/items/awhn-bible-7000-years/AWHN%20-%20Bible%20-%207000%20Years.jpg

archive.org
The Redemption of the Creation - 7000 Years And The Everlasting Gospel : Free Download, Borrow, and Streaming : Internet Archive
The Redemption of the Creation - 7000 Years And The Everlasting Gospel

archive.org
7000 Year Plan Of The Everlasting Gospel Bible Historical Quotations : Free Download, Borrow, and Streaming : Internet Archive
7000 Year Plan Of The Everlasting Gospel Bible Historical Quotations

[4] 1 "watch" in the "night" (of which there are 4 per night, 4 per day light time, see Exodus 14:24; Judges 7:19; 1 Samuel 11:11; 2 Samuel 13:34; 2 Kings 11:5,6,7; 2 Chronicles 23:6; Nehemiah 7:3; Psalms 90:4, 130:6; Matthew 14:25, 24:42,43, 25:13, 27:65,66, 28:11; Mark 6:48, 13:33,34,35,37; Luke 12:38, 21:36) **= '1,000 years' each** (Psalms 90:4), **and thus from Genesis, and spiritual darkness came in through sin and death** (Job 3:5, 10:21,22, 12:22, 28:3, 34:22; Psalms 107:10,14; Isaiah 9:2; Jeremiah 13:16; Matthew 4:16; Romans 5:12,21), **Adam's sin** (Genesis 3:15,21) **to Jesus Christ** (Luke 2:11) **is 4 watches of the night (4,000 years), when finally the "Sun of righteousness"** (Psalms 19:1-6, 84:11; Isaiah 9:2; Malachi 4:2; Matthew 4:16; Luke 1:79; John 1:9, 3:19, 8:12, 9:5, 12:46; 2 Corinthians 4:4; 2 Peter 1:19; Revelation 2:28, 22:16) **arose with healing in His wings** (Isaiah 61:1-4; Amos 9:11-12; Luke 4:14-21; Acts 15:16-18).

[5] Natural or Typical Feast Time (Leviticus 23:1-2,4-44), **which involves Natural days, as calculated from each New Moon (beginning of the New Month), see [1]. There are 7 Feasts of the LORD:**

- **[1.] Passover - 14th Day of the 1st Month (Abib/Nisan) -** Leviticus 23:4-5.

- **[2.] Unleavened Bread - 15th - 21st Day of the 1st Month (Abib/Nisan) -** Leviticus 23:6-8.

- **[3.] Firstfruits/Wavesheaf - 1st Day after the Sabbath of Unleavened Bread (Abib/Nisan) -** Leviticus 23:9-14, **and in the day of Jesus, landed on the 16th day of the 1st Month.**

- **[4.] Pentecost/Feast of Weeks - 50 Days from First fruits/Wavesheaf, counting 7 Sabbaths, with the next day after the final and 7th Sabbath, being the 50th day, which landed in the 3rd Month (Sivan) -** Leviticus 23:15-22.

- **[5.] Trumpets - 1st Day of the 7th Month (Ethanim; 1 Kings 8:2) -** Leviticus 23:23-25.

- **[6.] Atonement/Judgment - 10th Day of the 7th Month (Ethanim; 1 Kings 8:2) -** Leviticus 16:1-34, 23:26-32.

- **[7.] Booths/Tabernacles/Ingathering - 15th - 21st & 22nd Day of the 7th Month (Ethanim; 1 Kings 8:2) -** Leviticus 23:33-44.

https://ia902908.us.archive.org/16/items/awhn-bible-7-feasts-of-the-lord/AWHN%20-%20Bible%20-%207%20Feasts%20Of%20The%20LORD.jpg

archive.org
The Feasts Of The LORD : Free Download, Borrow, and Streaming : Internet Archive
The Feasts Of The LORD

[6] Anti-typical Feast Time (Zechariah 14:16,18-19; 1 Corinthians 5:7-8)**, which involves a combination of things, natural time on earth (while Jesus was on earth), and symbolic time from Heaven (after Jesus ascended to Heaven, and the outpouring of the Holy Ghost/Spirit at Pentecost):**

- **[1.] Jesus Christ dies as the Passover** (1 Corinthians 5:7; Revelation 5:6), **14th Day of the 1st Month (Abib/Nisan), 6th Day of the Week ("It is Finished";** Genesis 2:1; John 19:30), **resting the 7th Day** (Genesis 2:1-3; Exodus 20:8-11; Deuteronomy 5:12-15; Luke 23:54,56). **Jesus knew the exact, "hour", "day", "month" and "Year" of His own death as the Passover "Lamb"** (Exodus 12:1-11; Mark 14:41; Luke 12:42-52; John 1:29,36, 2:4, 12:23, 16:21,32, 17:1), **being 3 1/2 day/years since He began His ministry** (Exodus 12:3,6).

- **[2.] Jesus Christ, and the life without sin, a Bread that does not rise (Unleavened;** 1 Corinthians 5:6-8), **15th Day of the 1st Month (Abib/Nisan).**

- **[3.] Jesus Christ, becomes the First Fruits in His resurrection** (1 Corinthians 15:20,23), **and arises early before sunrise (see type** Joshua 3:1; **and pattern** Mark 1:35, 16:9)

- **[4.] Jesus Christ, the Head of the Body, becomes anointed of the Holy Ghost/Spirit in Heaven by the Father, becoming the Great High Priest** (Hebrews 7:26) **of the Heavenly Sanctuary** (Hebrews 8:1-2; Revelation 1:12-20, 8:3, 9:13, 11:19, 15:8); **then see outpouring of the Holy Ghost/Spirit on the Disciples, the Body** (Exodus 29:7; Leviticus 8:2-30; Psalms 133:1-3; Luke 24:49; Acts 1:4-5,8, 2:1-4,16-18,33; Romans 5:5; Ephesians 4:7-14; Titus 3:5-6; Revelation 5:6), **being the 50th Day from First Fruits/Wavesheaf or the Resurrection of Jesus Christ, having counted 7 sabbaths and an additional day after, see [3], in the 3rd Month (Sivan). Since Jesus is in Heaven, time is counted differently to the next feast (Trumpets).**

- **[5.] Jesus Christ sends warnings by the Trumpets** (Revelation 8:2-6)**, and this took place many years later, as Jesus was in Heaven, not on earth, and so time is calculated not by natural earthly days/months/years. It is "five months"** (Revelation 9:5,6,10), **from "Pentecost" [3rd Month] to "Trumpets" [7th Month], inclusive reckoning, 1, [3]; 2, [4]; 3, [5]; 4, [6]; 5, [7], and in AD 1833/4, William Miller begins the early Advent movement, just 10 day/years before the end of the 1,335 day/years** (Daniel 12:12)**, and 2,300 day/years of** Ezra 6:14, 7:1-28; Daniel 8:13-14,26; Revelation 9:13-15, 10:6, 14:6-7**, which began in AD 1844, October 22.**

- **[6.] Jesus Christ begins the Day of Judgment/Atonement as foretold in Daniel and Revelation** (Daniel 7:9-10,13,22b **"Ancient of Days came"**; 8:13-14,26; 9:24-27, 11:33,40; Revelation 9:13-15, 10:6, 14:6-7)**, AD 1844, October 22 (aka 10th Day of the 7th Month, Ethanim;** 1 Kings 8:2). **This was a Jubilee Year** (Leviticus 25:8-9)**, which ended 50 years (AD 1843/44) on the anti-typical Day of Atonement from AD 1793 (the beginning of the 3 1/2 day/years of** Revelation 11:9,11).

- **[7.] JesusChrist will fulfill Tabernacles/Booths/Ingathering to come** (Revelation 7:9, 15:2-4).

[7] 7th Year Land Sabbath times, using Natural days [1] (Leviticus 25:1-7).

[8] 50th Year Jubilee Times, using Natural days [1] (Leviticus 25:8-9).

[9] New Moon Feasts counted from the first Day of the sighting of the New Moon, using natural days [1] (Genesis 1:14-16; 1 Samuel 20:5,18,24; 2 Kings 4:23; 1 Chronicles 23:31; 2 Chronicles 2:4, 8:13, 31:3; Ezra 3:5; Nehemiah 10:33; Psalms 81:3; Isaiah 1:13,14, 66:23; Ezekiel 45:12,17, 46:1,3,6; Hosea 2:11; Amos 8:5; Colossians 2:16; Revelation 22:2).

There are many persons (even theological commentators) which utilize a scriptural principle of "1 prophetic Bible day = 1 natural Bible year (360 days, 12 months x 30 days each)" (Numbers 14:34; Ezekiel 4:6, etc) **when dealing with prophetic times, and they think to convert this "five months (prophetic)" into "hundred and fifty days (prophetic)" (which is all well and good), and then using the 'day-year' principle, calculate it to become 'hundred and fifty years of natural time', and attempt to find this "hundred and fifty years of natural time' at some point in history (usually, identifying it with Islam amidst the Turkish empire, from AD 1299 - AD 1449, which is error). However, as much as the 'day-year' principle does exist in scripture to be utilized in prophetic scenarios** (Daniel 7:25, 8:14,26, 9:24-27, 12:7,11,12; Revelation 11:2-3,9,11, 12:6,14, 13:5), **and should be used in those places for prophetic calculations, the context of each place always determines when that principle should be used, or not used. It should never be automatically applied in all places at all times in scripture, whether it is prophecy or not, otherwise, great errors arise, as for instance see Leviticus 26:18,21,24,28; Daniel 4:16,25,34, 5:25-28; Psalms 77:13**

(7 branches of Candlestick as 7 times); Revelation 3:10, 8:1, 17:12, 20:1-7, etc. There is no context in Revelation 9, **in which the 'day-year' principle is called for.**

Scripture always determines of itself, when the principle is to be used (Genesis 40:8; 2 Peter 1:19-21; Luke 24:45; Isaiah 8:20, 28:10,13; Daniel 2:25 (**Daniel doesn't make up an interpretation, he got it from God, and simply passed it along as God gave it**, Daniel 2:20-24), Daniel 2:27-30,36, etc.**). It is incorrect or a mistake to utilize it for** Revelation 9:5,6,10, **and even for** Revelation 9:13-15.

Revelation 9:5,6,10 **and their "five months" or "those days", is not using [1], [2], [3], [4], [5], [7], [8], [9] time. It falls under or is using [6], or Anti Typical Feast Time. Jesus Christ fulfilled Passover in** Revelation 5:6a **when it says, "a Lamb as it had been slain", and fulfilled Pentecost in** Revelation 5:6b **when it says, "the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth.", see [4.]. The Day of Atonement/Judgment is identified as "the hour of his judgment is come" in** Revelation 14:7. **Therefore between** Revelation 5:6 **and** Revelation 14:7 **must be the "five months" time between the 3rd Month Sivan of Pentecost and the 7th Month Ethanim of Atonement, using inclusive reckoning, 1, [3]; 2, [4]; 3, [5]; 4, [6]; 5, [7]:**

- **[1] Antitypical 3rd Month, Sivan, Antitypical Pentecost** (Psalms 133:1-3; Luke 24:49; Acts 1:4-5,8, 2:1-4,16-18,33; Romans 5:5; Ephesians 4:7-14; Titus 3:5-6; Revelation 5:6).

- **[2] Antitypical 4th Month**

- **[3] Antitypical 5th Month**

- **[4] Antitypical 6th Month**

- **[5] Antitypical 7th Month; Ethanim, Antitypical Feast of Trumpets, 1st Day of the 7th Month, being the "five months"** (Revelation 9:5,6,10).

After the Antitypical Trumpets, comes the Antitypical Day of Atonement/Judgment Ten day/years later, as found in Revelation 9:13-15**, which uses the Golden Altar an Four Horns thereof** (Exodus 30:1-10)**, speaking of the "hour"** (Revelation 14:7, **"the hour of his judgment is come"), "day" (10th Day or Oct. 22;** Leviticus 16:1-34, 23:26-32)**, "month" (7th Month or Oct. 22,** Ethanim; 1 Kings 8:2; Leviticus 16:1-34, 23:26-32)**, "year" (AD 1844; the end of the 1,335 day/years** (Daniel 12:12)**, and 2,300 day/years of** Ezra 6:14, 7:1-28; Daniel 8:13-14,26; Revelation 9:13-15, 10:6, 14:6-7**, which began in AD 1844, October 22).**

Even Genesis 7:24, 8:3 **in its "hundred and fifty days" (Noah and the Ark upon the Flood), and** Luke 1:24 **in its "those days" and "five months" (**Luke 1:1-80**, with Zacharias the Priest, his wife Elizabeth and their son, John the Baptist) reveal in type connecting imagery for the antitype.**

In Genesis (Genesis 7-9) **Noah** (Luke 3:36) **is upon the Flood** (Psalms 104:6-8) **of the Abyss** (Isaiah 54:9)**, going through great tribulations, in the darkness inside the Ark having only one window at the top, with beasts onboard, for "hundred and fifty days"** (Genesis 7:24, 8:3)**, with God making a distinction between the "clean" and "not clean"** (Genesis 7:2,8) **and everything outside of the Ark to be hurt. Later the Ark gives birth to Noah (who had been Sealed in by God;** Genesis 7:16**), his family and all the plants** (Genesis 6:21) **and creatures** (Genesis 6:19-20, 7:3,23) **therein (none of which were "hurt";** Genesis 8:15-22; 1 Peter 3:19-21; 2 Peter 2:5**), and so all are freed and they inherit the 'new' Earth and Heaven** (Genesis 9:1-3; Ezekiel 14:14,20; Hebrews 11:7)**. In Job** (21:14-20, 25:15-17)**, the "dead things", the "inhabitants" are those destroyed by the flood, and placed into the abyss (buried in death beneath the waters because they rejected the Gospel entreaties of Noah, that preacher of righteousness** (2 Peter 2:5; Psalms 119:172; Deuteronomy 6:25; Isaiah 48:18)), **and Job talks more about their characters, all of which are a type** (Matthew 24:37-38; Luke 17:26-27) **for end times events.**

In Luke's Gospel, Zacharias is a priest (Luke 1:5)**, similar to Jesus** (Psalms 110:4; Hebrews 2:17, 3:1, 4:14-15, 5:5,6,10, 6:20, 7:3,11,15,17,20,21,26, 8:1,3,4, 9:11,25, 10:12-14,21)**, who is married to a wife, Elizabeth, a daughter of Aaron, who was barren** (Luke 1:5,7)**, having no child as yet in her old age. She is a woman, who serves God** (Luke 1:6)**, and represents the church** (Jeremiah 6:2; 2 Corinthians 11:2; Ephesians 5:22-33)**.**

Zacharias goes into the Holy Place of the Temple (Luke 1:8-11)**, just as Jesus had after He ascended** (Hebrews 9:8,12; Revelation 1:10-20, 8:3-5)**.**

The "whole multitude" remain outside of the Temple while Zacharias went it (Luke 1:10), just as the people of God have yet to enter (Hebrews 11:1-40), and like they in Zacharias' time it is written, "And the people waited for Zacharias, and marvelled that he tarried so long in the temple." (Luke 1:21), **and so too do the saints at the Altar of Slaughter/Sacrifice on earth outside the Heavenly Temple wonder "how long"** (Revelation 6:9-11)**.**

While in the Holy Place of the Temple, Zecharias receives a Heavenly Message (Luke 1:11-20,22)**, just as Jesus did** (Revelation 1:1, 5:1-10)**.**

Upon hearing the Message, Zacharias cannot directly speak to the people (Luke 1:22,63)**, as Jesus, being in Heaven does not directly speak to the people, but can send written messages, as Gospels, Epistles** (Revelation 1:11,19)**.**

During this time, Zacharias has relations with his wife, and through faith in God's word, she

conceives a child (Luke 1:13,17,24,57-80)**, later known as John the Baptist** (Matthew 3:1; Luke 1:13)**, who represents the spirit of Elijah, or Elijah Message** (Matthew 11:14; Mark 9:12-13; Luke 1:17)**, just as the Seventh-day Adventists are the final/last Elijah Messenger preaching the Three Angels Messages** (Revelation 14:6-12)**.**

Elizabeth is hidden for "five months" (Luke 1:24)**, just as the "woman" (Church) who carried the "seed" of the "remnant" which "keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ."** (Revelation 12:17)**, just as Zacharias and Elizabeth did** (Luke 1:6).

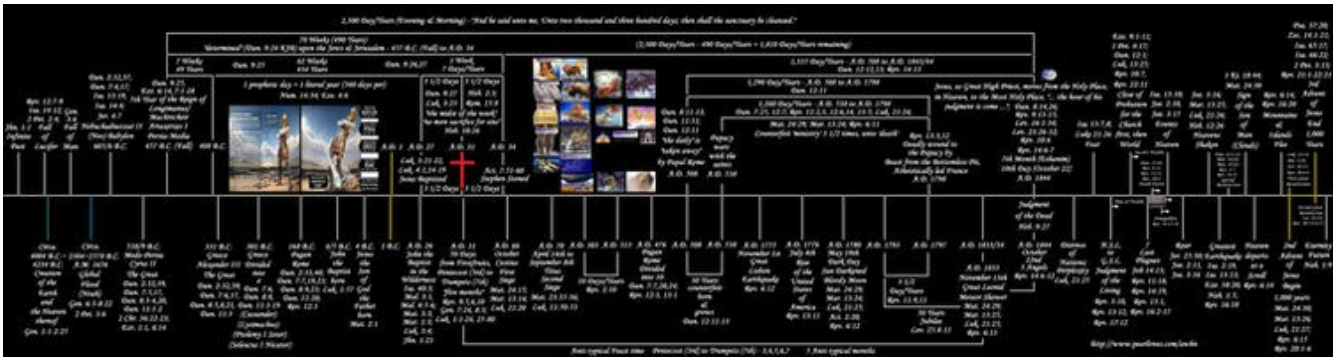
There are 9 months in a pregnancy (Luke 1:24,26,39,56,57)**, and so after the "five months"** (Luke 1:24), **"There are yet four months, and then cometh harvest"** (John 4:35), **and just as John the Baptist was born of Elizabeth, so too the Seventh-day Adventists came forth of God as the final remnant and Elijah, and the Great Harvest** (Matthew 13:39) **follows the "five months"** (Revelation 9:5,6,10) **with the Three Angels Messages** (Revelation 14:6-12) **reaping a harvest of souls** (Daniel 12:12; Revelation 14:13-16) **for good, and also separating the bad** (Revelation 14:17-20).

Finally when the John the Baptist was born, Zacharias could speak again (Luke 1:64-79)**, and thus in AD 1844** (Daniel 8:13-14,26, 9:24-27, 11:31, 12:12; Revelation 9:13-15, 10:6, 14:6-12)**, Jesus spoke again through several, including sister Ellen G. White in the spirit of prophecy** (Revelation 12:17, 19:10)**, as into the Most Holy Place went Jesus** (Daniel 7:9-10,13,22b; Revelation 3:7-8)**, from the Holy Place** (Daniel 7:13; Revelation 1:10-20, 4:1)**, and therein is the Testimony.**

Thus, as the Holy Spirit came down in power, so too the "mystery of iniquity" (2 Thessalonians 2:7) from the pit arose, and greatly spread as a green bay tree (Psalms 37:35), and eventually became "MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH." (Revelation 17:5)**, being written in Her "forehead", the Great Whore, which is the deep "pit"** (Proverbs 23:27; Revelation 17:1,2,5)**, and the true church fled into the wilderness and "hid herself", those many "months".**

If we utilize any other type of time than anti-typical feast time, we come to confusion and errors.

See a whole picture here:



https://ia803206.us.archive.org/9/items/awhn-2300-day-years-prophecy-of-daniel-8-vs-14-and-its-sub-parts/AWHN%20-%202300%20Day-Years%20Prophecy%20of%20Daniel%208%20Vs%2014%20And%20Its%20Sub-Parts.jpg

Related texts:

Genesis 7:24 KJB - And the waters prevailed upon the earth an **hundred and fifty days**.

Genesis 8:3 KJB - And the waters returned from off the earth continually: and after the end of the **hundred and fifty days** the waters were abated.

Luke 1:24 KJB - And after **those days** his wife Elisabeth conceived, and hid herself **five months**, saying,

Revelation 9:5 KJB - And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented **five months**: and their torment *was* as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man.

Revelation 9:6 KJB - And in **those days** shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them.

Revelation 9:10 KJB - And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings in their tails: and their power *was* to hurt men **five months**.

There are Twelve months to the scriptural calendar, and each month consisted of usually 30 days each:

In Genesis 1, we see that God created and placed the moon on the 4th Day, and it was to be for specific purposes, such as time telling, even "for days":

Genesis 1:14 KJB - And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years:

Genesis 1:16 KJB - And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also.

See also, that there are "ordinances" of the moon:

Jeremiah 31:35 KJB - Thus saith the LORD, which giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar; The LORD of hosts is his name:

Jeremiah 31:36 KJB - If those ordinances depart from before me, saith the LORD, then the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before me for ever.

Jeremiah 33:25 KJB - Thus saith the LORD; If my covenant be not with day and night, and if I have not appointed the ordinances of heaven and earth;

Years, were governed by that which God gave in ordinance:

Genesis 1:14 KJB - And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years:

Psalm 104:19 KJB - He appointed the moon for seasons: the sun knoweth his going down.

Further we see that the Sun has a yearly circuit:

Psalm 19:4 KJB - Their line is gone out through all the earth, and their words to the end of the world. In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun,

Psalm 19:5 KJB - Which [is] as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, [and] rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race.

Psalm 19:6 KJB - His going forth [is] from the end of the heaven, and his circuit unto the ends of it: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

For a circuit is year to year:

1 Samuel 7:16 KJB - And he went from year to year in circuit to Bethel, and Gilgal, and Mizpeh, and judged Israel in all those places.

Then we can move to the Flood in the days of Noah, to see, a more exact time-telling:

Genesis 7:6 KJB - And Noah was six hundred years old when the flood of waters was upon the earth.

Genesis 7:11 KJB - In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, the same day were all the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the windows of heaven were opened.

Genesis 7:12 KJB - And the rain was upon the earth forty days and forty nights.

Genesis 7:17 KJB - And the flood was forty days upon the earth; and the waters increased, and bare up the ark, and it was lift up above the earth.

Genesis 7:24 KJB - And the waters prevailed upon the earth an hundred and fifty days.

Genesis 8:3 KJB - And the waters returned from off the earth continually: and after the end of the hundred and fifty days the waters were abated.

Genesis 8:4 KJB - And the ark rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month, upon the mountains of Ararat.

Genesis 8:5 KJB - And the waters decreased continually until the tenth month: in the tenth month, on the first day of the month, were the tops of the mountains seen.

Genesis 8:6 KJB - And it came to pass at the end of forty days, that Noah opened the window of the ark which he had made:

Genesis 8:10 KJB - And he stayed yet other seven days; and again he sent forth the dove out of the ark;

Genesis 8:12 KJB - And he stayed yet other seven days; and sent forth the dove; which returned not again unto him any more.

Genesis 8:13 KJB - And it came to pass in the six hundredth and first year, in the first month, the first day of the month, the waters were dried up from off the earth: and Noah removed the covering of the ark, and looked, and, behold, the face of the ground was dry.

Genesis 8:14 KJB - And in the second month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, was the

earth dried.

In these texts we can come to several conclusions:

[1] Genesis 8:13, mentions “the first month”

[2] Genesis 7:11, 8:14, both mention “the second month”

[3] Genesis 8:5, mentions “the tenth month”, which by these verses, reveals that the year had at least [that is to say, minimally] 10 months, though from other passages of scripture we shall see further months also.

[4] Genesis 8:5,13, both mentions “the first day” [of the month]

[5] Genesis 7:11, 8:4, both mentions “the seventeenth day” [of the month]

[6] Genesis 8:14, mentions “the seven and twentieth day” [of the month], which by this verse, reveals that “the second month” had at least [that is to say, minimally] 27 days in it, and from other passages we can confirm further days still.

[7] Genesis 7:11, reads “the second month, the seventeenth day of the month” came the waters, and then in Genesis 8:4, we read, “the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month,” that the ark rested upon the mountains of Ararat, and the Bible designated this time period in Genesis 7:24, 8:3 as “an hundred and fifty days”. Thus from these two dates, from the 17th of the 2nd month to the 17th of the 7th month is exactly 150 days. Well, 17th to 17th from months 2 through 7 is exactly 5 months, and we now know that the time frame between those two 17th's [of the 2nd and 5th months] is precisely 150 days. Thus, with 5 months equaling 150 days, we come to conclude that there is 30 days per month.

Let us now consider other passages, which give the months and their names [though not all the months in Scripture are named in Scripture]:

[1] The First month:

Genesis 8:13 KJB - And it came to pass in the six hundredth and first year, in the first month, the first day of the month, the waters were dried up from off the earth: and Noah removed the covering of the ark, and looked, and, behold, the face of the ground was dry.

Exodus 12:2 KJB - This month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of the year to you.

Exodus 12:18 KJB - In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth day of the month at even.

Exodus 40:2 KJB - On the first day of the first month shalt thou set up the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation.

Exodus 40:17 KJB - And it came to pass in the first month in the second year, on the first day of the month, that the tabernacle was reared up.

Leviticus 23:5 KJB - In the fourteenth day of the first month at even is the LORD'S passover.

Numbers 9:1 KJB - And the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, in the first month of the second year after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying,

Numbers 9:5 KJB - And they kept the passover on the fourteenth day of the first month at even in the wilderness of Sinai: according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did the children of Israel.

Numbers 20:1 KJB - Then came the children of Israel, even the whole congregation, into the desert of Zin in the first month: and the people abode in Kadesh; and Miriam died there, and was buried there.

Numbers 28:16 KJB - And in the fourteenth day of the first month is the passover of the LORD.

Numbers 33:3 KJB - And they departed from Rameses in the first month, on the fifteenth day of the first month; on the morrow after the passover the children of Israel went out with an high hand in the sight of all the Egyptians.

Joshua 4:19 KJB - And the people came up out of Jordan on the tenth day of the first month, and encamped in Gilgal, in the east border of Jericho.

1 Chronicles 12:15 KJB - These are they that went over Jordan in the first month, when it had overflown all his banks; and they put to flight all them of the valleys, both toward the east, and toward the west.

1 Chronicles 27:2 KJB - Over the first course for the first month was Jashobeam the son of Zabdiel: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

1 Chronicles 27:3 KJB - Of the children of Perez was the chief of all the captains of the host for the first month.

2 Chronicles 29:3 KJB - He in the first year of his reign, in the first month, opened the doors of the house of the LORD, and repaired them.

2 Chronicles 29:17 KJB - Now they began on the first day of the first month to sanctify, and on the eighth day of the month came they to the porch of the LORD: so they sanctified the house of the LORD in eight days; and in the sixteenth day of the first month they made an end.

2 Chronicles 35:1 KJB - Moreover Josiah kept a passover unto the LORD in Jerusalem: and they killed the passover on the fourteenth day of the first month.

Ezra 6:19 KJB - And the children of the captivity kept the passover upon the fourteenth day of the first month.

Ezra 7:9 KJB - For upon the first day of the first month began he to go up from Babylon, and on the first day of the fifth month came he to Jerusalem, according to the good hand of his God upon him.

Ezra 8:31 KJB - Then we departed from the river of Ahava on the twelfth day of the first month, to go unto Jerusalem: and the hand of our God was upon us, and he delivered us from the hand of the enemy, and of such as lay in wait by the way.

Ezra 10:17 KJB - And they made an end with all the men that had taken strange wives by the first day of the first month.

Esther 3:7 KJB - In the first month, that is, the month Nisan, in the twelfth year of king Ahasuerus, they cast Pur, that is, the lot, before Haman from day to day, and from month to month, to the twelfth month, that is, the month Adar.

Esther 3:12 KJB - Then were the king's scribes called on the thirteenth day of the first month, and there was written according to all that Haman had commanded unto the king's lieutenants, and to the governors that were over every province, and to the rulers of every people of every province according to the writing thereof, and to every people after their language; in the name of king Ahasuerus was it written, and sealed with the king's ring.

Ezekiel 29:17 KJB - And it came to pass in the seven and twentieth year, in the first month, in the first day of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

Ezekiel 30:20 KJB - And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the first month, in the seventh day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

Ezekiel 45:18 KJB - Thus saith the Lord GOD; In the first month, in the first day of the month, thou shalt take a young bullock without blemish, and cleanse the sanctuary:

Ezekiel 45:21 KJB - In the first month, in the fourteenth day of the month, ye shall have the passover, a feast of seven days; unleavened bread shall be eaten.

Daniel 10:4 KJB - And in the four and twentieth day of the first month, as I was by the side of the great river, which is Hiddekel;

Joel 2:23 KJB - Be glad then, ye children of Zion, and rejoice in the LORD your God: for he hath given you the former rain moderately, and he will cause to come down for you the rain, the former rain, and the latter rain in the first month.

We may see that this Month is the beginning or first of months to Israel, since it dealt with the Passover and Unleavened Bread:

Exodus 12:2 KJB - This month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of the year to you.

Exodus 12:3 KJB - Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, In the tenth day of this month they shall take to them every man a lamb, according to the house of their fathers, a lamb for an house:

Exodus 12:6 KJB - And ye shall keep it up until the fourteenth day of the same month: and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it in the evening.

Exodus 12:11 KJB - And thus shall ye eat it; with your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste: it is the LORD'S passover.

Exodus 12:18 KJB - In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth day of the month at even.

We may know that this First Month, was called [before the Captivity of Babylon], Abib/Aviv:

Exodus 13:4 KJB - This day came ye out in the month Abib.

Exodus 23:15 KJB - Thou shalt keep the feast of unleavened bread: (thou shalt eat unleavened bread seven days, as I commanded thee, in the time appointed of the month Abib; for in it thou camest out from Egypt: and none shall appear before me empty:)

Exodus 34:18 KJB - The feast of unleavened bread shalt thou keep. Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, as I commanded thee, in the time of the month Abib: for in the month Abib thou camest out from Egypt.

Deuteronomy 16:1 KJB - Observe the month of Abib, and keep the passover unto the LORD thy God: for in the month of Abib the LORD thy God brought thee forth out of Egypt by night.

After the Babylonian Captivity, this same First Month, had a new designation, as Nisan:

Nehemiah 2:1 KJB - And it came to pass in the month Nisan, in the twentieth year of Artaxerxes the king, that wine was before him: and I took up the wine, and gave it unto the king. Now I had not been beforetime sad in his presence.

Esther 3:7 KJB - In the first month, that is, the month Nisan, in the twelfth year of king Ahasuerus, they cast Pur, that is, the lot, before Haman from day to day, and from month to month, to the twelfth month, that is, the month Adar.

[2] The Second month:

Genesis 7:11 KJB - In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, the same day were all the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the windows of heaven were opened.

Genesis 8:14 KJB - And in the second month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, was the earth dried.

Exodus 16:1 KJB - And they took their journey from Elim, and all the congregation of the children of Israel came unto the wilderness of Sin, which is between Elim and Sinai, on the fifteenth day of the second month after their departing out of the land of Egypt.

Numbers 1:1 KJB - And the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, in the tabernacle of the congregation, on the first day of the second month, in the second year after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying,

Numbers 1:18 KJB - And they assembled all the congregation together on the first day of the second month, and they declared their pedigrees after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, by their polls.

Numbers 9:11 KJB - The fourteenth day of the second month at even they shall keep it, and eat it with unleavened bread and bitter herbs.

Numbers 10:11 KJB - And it came to pass on the twentieth day of the second month, in the second year, that the cloud was taken up from off the tabernacle of the testimony.

1 Kings 6:1 KJB - And it came to pass in the four hundred and eightieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the fourth year of Solomon's reign over Israel, in the month Zif, which is the second month, that he began to build the house of the LORD.

1 Chronicles 27:4 KJB - And over the course of the second month was Dodai an Ahohite, and of his course was Mikloth also the ruler: in his course likewise were twenty and four thousand.

2 Chronicles 3:2 KJB - And he began to build in the second day of the second month, in the fourth year of his reign.

2 Chronicles 30:2 KJB - For the king had taken counsel, and his princes, and all the congregation in Jerusalem, to keep the passover in the second month.

2 Chronicles 30:13 KJB - And there assembled at Jerusalem much people to keep the feast of unleavened bread in the second month, a very great congregation.

2 Chronicles 30:15 KJB - Then they killed the passover on the fourteenth day of the second month: and the priests and the Levites were ashamed, and sanctified themselves, and brought in the burnt offerings into the house of the LORD.

Ezra 3:8 KJB - Now in the second year of their coming unto the house of God at Jerusalem, in the second month, began Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and the remnant of their brethren the priests and the Levites, and all they that were come out of the captivity unto

Jerusalem; and appointed the Levites, from twenty years old and upward, to set forward the work of the house of the LORD.

We may know that this Second month was called "Zif":

1 Kings 6:1 KJB - And it came to pass in the four hundred and eightieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the fourth year of Solomon's reign over Israel, in the month Zif, which is the second month, that he began to build the house of the LORD.

1 Kings 6:37 KJB - In the fourth year was the foundation of the house of the LORD laid, in the month Zif:

[3] The Third month:

Exodus 19:1 KJB - In the third month, when the children of Israel were gone forth out of the land of Egypt, the same day came they into the wilderness of Sinai.

1 Chronicles 27:5 KJB - The third captain of the host for the third month was Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, a chief priest: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

2 Chronicles 15:10 KJB - So they gathered themselves together at Jerusalem in the third month, in the fifteenth year of the reign of Asa.

2 Chronicles 31:7 KJB - In the third month they began to lay the foundation of the heaps, and finished them in the seventh month.

Esther 8:9 KJB - Then were the king's scribes called at that time in the third month, that is, the month Sivan, on the three and twentieth day thereof; and it was written according to all that Mordecai commanded unto the Jews, and to the lieutenants, and the deputies and rulers of the provinces which are from India unto Ethiopia, an hundred twenty and seven provinces, unto every province according to the writing thereof, and unto every people after their language, and to the Jews according to their writing, and according to their language.

Ezekiel 31:1 KJB - And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the third month, in the first day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

We may know that this Third month was called "Sivan":

Esther 8:9 KJB - Then were the king's scribes called at that time in the third month, that is, the month Sivan, on the three and twentieth day thereof; and it was written according to all that Mordecai commanded unto the Jews, and to the lieutenants, and the deputies and rulers of the provinces which are from India unto Ethiopia, an hundred twenty and seven provinces, unto every province according to the writing thereof, and unto every people after their language, and to the Jews according to their writing, and according to their language.

[4] The Fourth month:

2 Kings 25:3 KJB - And on the ninth day of the fourth month the famine prevailed in the city, and there was no bread for the people of the land.

1 Chronicles 27:7 KJB - The fourth captain for the fourth month was Asahel the brother of Joab, and Zebadiah his son after him: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

Jeremiah 39:2 KJB - And in the eleventh year of Zedekiah, in the fourth month, the ninth day of the month, the city was broken up.

Jeremiah 52:6 KJB - And in the fourth month, in the ninth day of the month, the famine was sore in the city, so that there was no bread for the people of the land.

Ezekiel 1:1 KJB - Now it came to pass in the thirtieth year, in the fourth month, in the fifth day of the month, as I was among the captives by the river of Chebar, that the heavens were opened, and I saw visions of God.

Zechariah 8:19 KJB - Thus saith the LORD of hosts; The fast of the fourth month, and the fast of the fifth, and the fast of the seventh, and the fast of the tenth, shall be to the house of Judah joy and gladness, and cheerful feasts; therefore love the truth and peace.

The Scriptures do not actually name the name of the Fourth Month, but today the Jews presently know it [in the religious calendar] as, "Tammuz". The closest the Bible comes to this, is found in Ezekiel, when the Israelite women were weeping for the false god, "Tammuz" [this is where "Lent" actually comes from], but in this instance in Scripture it was in the 6th month [Ezekiel 8:1] that this was done:

Ezekiel 8:1 KJB - And it came to pass in the sixth year, in the sixth month, in the fifth day of the month, as I sat in mine house, and the elders of Judah sat before me, that the hand of the Lord GOD fell there upon me.

Ezekiel 8:14 KJB - Then he brought me to the door of the gate of the LORD'S house which was toward the north; and, behold, there sat women weeping for Tammuz.

[5] The Fifth month:

Numbers 33:38 KJB - And Aaron the priest went up into mount Hor at the commandment of the LORD, and died there, in the fortieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the first day of the fifth month.

2 Kings 25:8 KJB - And in the fifth month, on the seventh day of the month, which is the nineteenth year of king Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, came Nebuzaradan, captain of the guard, a servant of the king of Babylon, unto Jerusalem:

1 Chronicles 27:8 KJB - The fifth captain for the fifth month was Shamhuth the Izrahite: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

Ezra 7:8 KJB - And he came to Jerusalem in the fifth month, which was in the seventh year of the king.

Ezra 7:9 KJB - For upon the first day of the first month began he to go up from Babylon, and on the first day of the fifth month came he to Jerusalem, according to the good hand of his God upon him.

Jeremiah 1:3 KJB - It came also in the days of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, unto the end of the eleventh year of Zedekiah the son of Josiah king of Judah, unto the carrying away of Jerusalem captive in the fifth month.

Jeremiah 28:1 KJB - And it came to pass the same year, in the beginning of the reign of Zedekiah king of Judah, in the fourth year, and in the fifth month, that Hananiah the son of Azur the prophet, which was of Gibeon, spake unto me in the house of the LORD, in the presence of the priests and of all the people, saying,

Jeremiah 52:12 KJB - Now in the fifth month, in the tenth day of the month, which was the nineteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, came Nebuzaradan, captain of the guard, which served the king of Babylon, into Jerusalem,

Ezekiel 20:1 KJB - And it came to pass in the seventh year, in the fifth month, the tenth day of the month, that certain of the elders of Israel came to enquire of the LORD, and sat before me.

Zechariah 7:2 KJB - And to speak unto the priests which were in the house of the LORD of hosts, and to the prophets, saying, Should I weep in the fifth month, separating myself, as I have done these so many years?

The Scriptures do not actually name the name of the Fifth Month, but today the Jews presently know it [in the religious calendar] as, "Av".

[6] The Sixth month:

1 Chronicles 27:9 KJB - The sixth captain for the sixth month was Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

Ezekiel 8:1 KJB - And it came to pass in the sixth year, in the sixth month, in the fifth day of the month, as I sat in mine house, and the elders of Judah sat before me, that the hand of the Lord GOD fell there upon me.

Haggai 1:1 KJB - In the second year of Darius the king, in the sixth month, in the first day of the month, came the word of the LORD by Haggai the prophet unto Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and to Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest, saying,

Haggai 1:15 KJB - In the four and twentieth day of the sixth month, in the second year of Darius the king.

We may know that this Sixth month was called "Elul", even as the Jews still to this day so designate it:

Nehemiah 6:15 KJB - So the wall was finished in the twenty and fifth day of the month Elul, in fifty and two days.

[7] The Seventh month:

Genesis 8:4 KJB - And the ark rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month, upon the mountains of Ararat.

Leviticus 16:29 KJB - And this shall be a statute for ever unto you: that in the seventh month, on the tenth day of the month, ye shall afflict your souls, and do no work at all, whether it be one of your own country, or a stranger that sojourneth among you:

Leviticus 23:24 KJB - Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, In the seventh month, in the first day of the month, shall ye have a sabbath, a memorial of blowing of trumpets, an holy convocation.

Leviticus 23:27 KJB - Also on the tenth day of this seventh month there shall be a day of atonement: it shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall afflict your souls, and offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

Leviticus 23:34 KJB - Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, The fifteenth day of this seventh month shall be the feast of tabernacles for seven days unto the LORD.

Leviticus 23:39 KJB - Also in the fifteenth day of the seventh month, when ye have gathered in the fruit of the land, ye shall keep a feast unto the LORD seven days: on the first day shall be a sabbath, and on the eighth day shall be a sabbath.

Leviticus 23:41 KJB - And ye shall keep it a feast unto the LORD seven days in the year. It shall be a statute for ever in your generations: ye shall celebrate it in the seventh month.

Leviticus 25:9 KJB - Then shalt thou cause the trumpet of the jubile to sound on the tenth day of the seventh month, in the day of atonement shall ye make the trumpet sound throughout all your land.

Numbers 29:1 KJB - And in the seventh month, on the first day of the month, ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work: it is a day of blowing the trumpets unto you.

Numbers 29:7 KJB - And ye shall have on the tenth day of this seventh month an holy convocation; and ye shall afflict your souls: ye shall not do any work therein:

Numbers 29:12 KJB - And on the fifteenth day of the seventh month ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work, and ye shall keep a feast unto the LORD seven days:

1 Kings 8:2 KJB - And all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto king Solomon at the feast in the month Ethanim, which is the seventh month.

2 Kings 25:25 KJB - But it came to pass in the seventh month, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, the son of Elishama, of the seed royal, came, and ten men with him, and smote Gedaliah, that he died, and the Jews and the Chaldees that were with him at Mizpah.

1 Chronicles 27:10 KJB - The seventh captain for the seventh month was Helez the Pelonite, of the

children of Ephraim: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

2 Chronicles 5:3 KJB - Wherefore all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto the king in the feast which was in the seventh month.

2 Chronicles 7:10 KJB - And on the three and twentieth day of the seventh month he sent the people away into their tents, glad and merry in heart for the goodness that the LORD had shewed unto David, and to Solomon, and to Israel his people.

2 Chronicles 31:7 KJB - In the third month they began to lay the foundation of the heaps, and finished them in the seventh month.

Ezra 3:1 KJB - And when the seventh month was come, and the children of Israel were in the cities, the people gathered themselves together as one man to Jerusalem.

Ezra 3:6 KJB - From the first day of the seventh month began they to offer burnt offerings unto the LORD. But the foundation of the temple of the LORD was not yet laid.

Nehemiah 7:73 KJB - So the priests, and the Levites, and the porters, and the singers, and some of the people, and the Nethinims, and all Israel, dwelt in their cities; and when the seventh month came, the children of Israel were in their cities.

Nehemiah 8:2 KJB - And Ezra the priest brought the law before the congregation both of men and women, and all that could hear with understanding, upon the first day of the seventh month.

Nehemiah 8:14 KJB - And they found written in the law which the LORD had commanded by Moses, that the children of Israel should dwell in booths in the feast of the seventh month:

Jeremiah 28:17 KJB - So Hananiah the prophet died the same year in the seventh month.

Jeremiah 41:1 KJB - Now it came to pass in the seventh month, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah the son of Elishama, of the seed royal, and the princes of the king, even ten men with him, came unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam to Mizpah; and there they did eat bread together in Mizpah.

Ezekiel 45:25 KJB - In the seventh month, in the fifteenth day of the month, shall he do the like in the feast of the seven days, according to the sin offering, according to the burnt offering, and according to the meat offering, and according to the oil.

Haggai 2:1 KJB - In the seventh month, in the one and twentieth day of the month, came the word of the LORD by the prophet Haggai, saying,

Zechariah 7:5 KJB - Speak unto all the people of the land, and to the priests, saying, When ye fasted and mourned in the fifth and seventh month, even those seventy years, did ye at all fast unto me, even to me?

We may know that this Seventh month was called "Ethanim", though today the Jews presently call it "Tishrei/Tishri":

1 Kings 8:2 KJB - And all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto king Solomon at the feast in the month Ethanim, which is the seventh month.

[8] The Eighth month:

1 Kings 6:38 KJB - And in the eleventh year, in the month Bul, which is the eighth month, was the house finished throughout all the parts thereof, and according to all the fashion of it. So was he seven years in building it.

1 Kings 12:32 KJB - And Jeroboam ordained a feast in the eighth month, on the fifteenth day of the month, like unto the feast that is in Judah, and he offered upon the altar. So did he in Bethel, sacrificing unto the calves that he had made: and he placed in Bethel the priests of the high places which he had made.

1 Kings 12:33 KJB - So he offered upon the altar which he had made in Bethel the fifteenth day of the eighth month, even in the month which he had devised of his own heart; and ordained a feast unto the children of Israel: and he offered upon the altar, and burnt incense.

1 Chronicles 27:11 KJB - The eighth captain for the eighth month was Sibbecai the Hushathite, of the Zarhites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

Zechariah 1:1 KJB - In the eighth month, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD unto Zechariah, the son of Berechiah, the son of Iddo the prophet, saying,

We may know that this Eighth month was called "Bul", though today the Jews presently call it "Marcheshvan/Cheshvan":

1 Kings 6:38 KJB - And in the eleventh year, in the month Bul, which is the eighth month, was the house finished throughout all the parts thereof, and according to all the fashion of it. So was he seven years in building it.

[9] The Ninth month:

1 Chronicles 27:12 KJB - The ninth captain for the ninth month was Abiezer the Anetothite, of the Benjamites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

Ezra 10:9 KJB - Then all the men of Judah and Benjamin gathered themselves together unto Jerusalem within three days. It was the ninth month, on the twentieth day of the month; and all the people sat in the street of the house of God, trembling because of this matter, and for the great rain.

Jeremiah 36:9 KJB - And it came to pass in the fifth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, in the ninth month, that they proclaimed a fast before the LORD to all the people in Jerusalem, and to all the people that came from the cities of Judah unto Jerusalem.

Jeremiah 36:22 KJB - Now the king sat in the winterhouse in the ninth month: and there was a fire on the hearth burning before him.

Haggai 2:10 KJB - In the four and twentieth day of the ninth month, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD by Haggai the prophet, saying,

Haggai 2:18 KJB - Consider now from this day and upward, from the four and twentieth day of the ninth month, even from the day that the foundation of the LORD'S temple was laid, consider it.

Zechariah 7:1 KJB - And it came to pass in the fourth year of king Darius, that the word of the LORD came unto Zechariah in the fourth day of the ninth month, even in Chisleu;

We may know that this Ninth month was called "Chisleu", and the Jews presently still so designate it this, "Chislev/Kislev":

Nehemiah 1:1 KJB - The words of Nehemiah the son of Hachaliah. And it came to pass in the month Chisleu, in the twentieth year, as I was in Shushan the palace,

Zechariah 7:1 KJB - And it came to pass in the fourth year of king Darius, that the word of the LORD came unto Zechariah in the fourth day of the ninth month, even in Chisleu;

[10] The Tenth month:

Genesis 8:5 KJB - And the waters decreased continually until the tenth month: in the tenth month, on the first day of the month, were the tops of the mountains seen.

2 Kings 25:1 KJB - And it came to pass in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came, he, and all his host, against Jerusalem, and pitched against it; and they built forts against it round about.

1 Chronicles 27:13 KJB - The tenth captain for the tenth month was Maharai the Netophathite, of the Zarhites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

Ezra 10:16 KJB - And the children of the captivity did so. And Ezra the priest, with certain chief of the fathers, after the house of their fathers, and all of them by their names, were separated, and sat down in the first day of the tenth month to examine the matter.

Esther 2:16 KJB - So Esther was taken unto king Ahasuerus into his house royal in the tenth month, which is the month Tebeth, in the seventh year of his reign.

Jeremiah 39:1 KJB - In the ninth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, in the tenth month, came Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon and all his army against Jerusalem, and they besieged it.

Jeremiah 52:4 KJB - And it came to pass in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, that Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon came, he and all his army, against Jerusalem, and pitched against it, and built forts against it round about.

Ezekiel 24:1 KJB - Again in the ninth year, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

Ezekiel 29:1 KJB - In the tenth year, in the tenth month, in the twelfth day of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

Ezekiel 33:21 KJB - And it came to pass in the twelfth year of our captivity, in the tenth month, in the fifth day of the month, that one that had escaped out of Jerusalem came unto me, saying, The city is smitten.

We may know that this Tenth month was called “Tebeth”, and the Jews presently still so

designate it as this, “Tevet”.

Esther 2:16 KJB - So Esther was taken unto king Ahasuerus into his house royal in the tenth month, which is the month Tebeth, in the seventh year of his reign.

[11] The Eleventh month:

Deuteronomy 1:3 KJB - And it came to pass in the fortieth year, in the eleventh month, on the first day of the month, that Moses spake unto the children of Israel, according unto all that the LORD had given him in commandment unto them;

1 Chronicles 27:14 KJB - The eleventh captain for the eleventh month was Benaiah the Pirathonite, of the children of Ephraim: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

Zechariah 1:7 KJB - Upon the four and twentieth day of the eleventh month, which is the month Sebat, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD unto Zechariah, the son of Berechiah, the son of Iddo the prophet, saying,

We may know that this Eleventh month was called “Sebat”, and the Jews presently still so designate it this, “Shevat/Shvat”:

Zechariah 1:7 KJB - Upon the four and twentieth day of the eleventh month, which is the month Sebat, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD unto Zechariah, the son of Berechiah, the son of Iddo the prophet, saying,

[12] The Twelfth month:

2 Kings 25:27 KJB - And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the twelfth month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, that Evilmerodach king of Babylon in the year that he began to reign did lift up the head of Jehoiachin king of Judah out of prison;

1 Chronicles 27:15 KJB - The twelfth captain for the twelfth month was Heldai the Netophathite, of Othniel: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

Esther 3:7 KJB - In the first month, that is, the month Nisan, in the twelfth year of king Ahasuerus, they cast Pur, that is, the lot, before Haman from day to day, and from month to month, to the twelfth month, that is, the month Adar.

Esther 3:13 KJB - And the letters were sent by posts into all the king's provinces, to destroy, to kill, and to cause to perish, all Jews, both young and old, little children and women, in one day, even upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which is the month Adar, and to take the spoil of them for a prey.

Esther 8:12 KJB - Upon one day in all the provinces of king Ahasuerus, namely, upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which is the month Adar.

Esther 9:1 KJB - Now in the twelfth month, that is, the month Adar, on the thirteenth day of the same, when the king's commandment and his decree drew near to be put in execution, in the day that the enemies of the Jews hoped to have power over them, (though it was turned to the contrary, that the Jews had rule over them that hated them;)

Jeremiah 52:31 KJB - And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the twelfth month, in the five and twentieth day of the month, that Evilmerodach king of Babylon in the first year of his reign lifted up the head of Jehoiachin king of Judah, and brought him forth out of prison,

Ezekiel 32:1 KJB - And it came to pass in the twelfth year, in the twelfth month, in the first day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

We may know that this Twelfth month was called "Adar", and the Jews presently still so designate it this, "Adar":

Ezra 6:15 KJB - And this house was finished on the third day of the month Adar, which was in the sixth year of the reign of Darius the king.

Esther 3:7 KJB - In the first month, that is, the month Nisan, in the twelfth year of king Ahasuerus, they cast Pur, that is, the lot, before Haman from day to day, and from month to month, to the twelfth month, that is, the month Adar.

Esther 3:13 KJB - And the letters were sent by posts into all the king's provinces, to destroy, to kill, and to cause to perish, all Jews, both young and old, little children and women, in one day, even upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which is the month Adar, and to take the spoil of them for a prey.

Esther 8:12 KJB - Upon one day in all the provinces of king Ahasuerus, namely, upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which is the month Adar.

Esther 9:1 KJB - Now in the twelfth month, that is, the month Adar, on the thirteenth day of the same, when the king's commandment and his decree drew near to be put in execution, in the day that the enemies of the Jews hoped to have power over them, (though it was turned to the contrary, that the Jews had rule over them that hated them;)

Esther 9:15 KJB - For the Jews that were in Shushan gathered themselves together on the fourteenth day also of the month Adar, and slew three hundred men at Shushan; but on the prey they laid not their hand.

Esther 9:17 KJB - On the thirteenth day of the month Adar; and on the fourteenth day of the same rested they, and made it a day of feasting and gladness.

Esther 9:19 KJB - Therefore the Jews of the villages, that dwelt in the unwalled towns, made the fourteenth day of the month Adar a day of gladness and feasting, and a good day, and of sending portions one to another.

Esther 9:21 KJB - To stablish this among them, that they should keep the fourteenth day of the month Adar, and the fifteenth day of the same, yearly,

Thus there are twelve Months of the Scriptures, which are "all the months of the year", which are clearly delineated in 1 Chronicles 27:1-15 and again in 1 Kings 4:7, by the twelve courses of Israelites or officers:

1 Chronicles 27:1 KJB - Now the children of Israel after their number, to wit, the chief fathers and captains of thousands and hundreds, and their officers that served the king in any matter of the courses, which came in and went out month by month throughout all the months of the year, of every course were twenty and four thousand.

1 Kings 4:7 KJB - And Solomon had twelve officers over all Israel, which provided victuals for the king and his household: each man his month in a year made provision.

We may see this twelve months further from Isaiah 66:23 and Revelation 22:2, which reveal unto us that twelve times in the year, we come to the Tree of Life, which bare twelve manner of fruits:

Isaiah 66:23 KJB - And it shall come to pass, that from one new moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, shall all flesh come to worship before me, saith the LORD.

Revelation 22:2 KJB - In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree

were for the healing of the nations.

Further in scripture are two more specific places where the number of twelve months are given, even divided by two, six months and six months:

Esther 2:12 KJB - Now when every maid's turn was come to go in to king Ahasuerus, after that she had been twelve months, according to the manner of the women, (for so were the days of their purifications accomplished, to wit, six months with oil of myrrh, and six months with sweet odours, and with other things for the purifying of the women;)

Daniel 4:29 KJB - At the end of twelve months he walked in the palace of the kingdom of Babylon.

However, these are not the only 30-day month clocks in Scripture, for others, we may yet travel to Daniel 7 & 12 and Revelation 12 & 13:

Daniel 7:25 KJB - And he shall speak great words against the most High, and shall wear out the saints of the most High, and think to change times and laws: and they shall be given into his hand until a time and times and the dividing of time.

Daniel 12:7 KJB - And I heard the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, when he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and sware by him that liveth for ever that it shall be for a time, times, and an half; and when he shall have accomplished to scatter the power of the holy people, all these things shall be finished.

Revelation 11:2 KJB - But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months

Revelation 11:3 KJB - And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth.

Revelation 12:6 KJB - And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred and threescore days.

Revelation 12:14 KJB - And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent.

Revelation 13:5 KJB - And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies;

and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months.

And:

Luke 21:24 KJB - And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled. **[re-compare to Revelation 11:2, "given unto the Gentiles"]**

Each of the above are speaking of the exact same timeframe ["the times"], thus we have:

[1] a time and times and the dividing of time

[2] a time, times, and an half

[3] forty and two months

[4] a thousand two hundred and threescore days

[5] a thousand two hundred and threescore days

[6] a time, and times, and half a time

[7] forty and two months

Thus, with this information from the Scriptures, we may conclude that 3 ½ years ["a time, times and the dividing [or half] of time], 42 months and 1,260 days are all equal to one another, especially in the contexts and structures of the passages themselves [* see below for an example]. In doing the math, we find that 42 months in 3 ½ years is equal to 12 months per year, and when we take the 1,260 days in those same 3 ½ years, we find 360 days per year, and from there, we take the 360 days and the 12 months per year, and we know that there are 30 days per month.

Additionally, the book of Daniel and Revelation are giving the greater anti-type [1,260 days - 42 months - 3 ½ times [years]] to the Elijah message [1 Kings 17:1 "these years", and 1 Kings 18:1, "in the third year", then count also the 6 months between early and latter rains], which we find in scripture is given as "three years and six months", which means that a full year is twelve months, with 30 days each month:

1 Kings 17:1 KJB - And Elijah the Tishbite, *who was* of the inhabitants of Gilead, said unto Ahab,*As* the LORD God of Israel liveth, before whom I stand, there shall not be dew nor rain these years, but according to my word.

1 Kings 18:1 KJB - And it came to pass *after* many days, that the word of the LORD came to Elijah in the third year, saying, Go, shew thyself unto Ahab; and I will send rain upon the earth.

Luke 4:25 KJB - But I tell you of a truth, many widows were in Israel in the days of Elias, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land;

James 5:17 KJB - Elias was a man subject to like passions as we are, and he prayed earnestly that it might not rain: and it rained not on the earth by the space of three years and six months.

In the book of Job, Job speaks about the "days of the year" and the "number of the months":

Job 3:6 KJB - As for that night, let darkness seize upon it; let it not be joined unto the days of the year, let it not come into the number of the months.

It is also interesting to note that in several cases in scripture, when there was a death of a beloved person, there was generally mourning for "thirty days", and elsewhere it designates this time period as a "full month":

Death of Moses:

Deuteronomy 34:8 KJB - And the children of Israel wept for Moses in the plains of Moab thirty days: so the days of weeping and mourning for Moses were ended.

Death of Aaron:

Numbers 20:29 KJB - And when all the congregation saw that Aaron was dead, they mourned for Aaron thirty days, even all the house of Israel.

Death of Parents/Separation by Captivity:

Deuteronomy 21:13 KJB - And she shall put the raiment of her captivity from off her, and shall remain in thine house, and bewail her father and her mother a full month: and after that thou shalt go in unto

her, and be her husband, and she shall be thy wife.

Revelation 12 structure and connection of times:

[A1] Revelation 12:1-5 = Woman and Child

[B1] Revelation 12:6 = 1,260 days [years]

[C1] Revelation 12:7-9 = War between Michael and Satan in Heaven

[D1] Revelation 12:10 = Cross, Power of Christ, His Victory

[D2] Revelation 12:11 = Lamb, Blood of Christ, Their [overcoming saints] Victory in Him

[C2] Revelation 12:12 = Dragon permanently cast down to Earth fights against Jesus' body

[B2] Revelation 12:13-16 = Woman in Wilderness, for a time, and times, and half a time [aka, 3 1/2 times or 1,260 days [years]]

[A2] Revelation 12:17 = Woman and her seed

Months are determined by the new Moon:

Genesis 1:14 KJB - And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years:

Genesis 1:16 KJB - And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also.

Jeremiah 31:35 KJB - Thus saith the LORD, which giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar; The LORD of hosts is his name:

Jeremiah 31:36 KJB - If those ordinances depart from before me, saith the LORD, then the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before me for ever.

Jeremiah 33:25 KJB - Thus saith the LORD; If my covenant be not withday and night, and if I have not appointed the ordinances of heaven and earth;

We can see an example of this here:

1 Samuel 20:5 KJB - And David said unto Jonathan, Behold, to morrow is the new moon, and I should not fail to sit with the king at meat: but let me go, that I may hide myself in the field unto the third day at even.

1 Samuel 20:18 KJB - Then Jonathan said to David, To morrow is the new moon: and thou shalt be missed, because thy seat will be empty.

1 Samuel 20:24 KJB - So David hid himself in the field: and when the new moon was come, the king sat him down to eat meat.

1 Samuel 20:27 KJB - And it came to pass on the morrow, which was the second day of the month, that David's place was empty: and Saul said unto Jonathan his son, Wherefore cometh not the son of Jesse to meat, neither yesterday, nor to day?

According to scripture [KJB] in the standard year, there are 12 months, 12 new moons:

Thus there are twelve Months of the Scriptures, which are "all the months of the year", which are clearly delineated in 1 Chronicles 27:1-15 KJB and again in 1 Kings 4:7 KJB, by the twelve courses of Israelites or officers:

1 Chronicles 27:1 KJB - Now the children of Israel after their number, to wit, the chief fathers and captains of thousands and hundreds, and their officers that served the king in any matter of the courses, which came in and went out month by month throughout all the months of the year, of every course were twenty and four thousand.

1 Kings 4:7 KJB - And Solomon had twelve officers over all Israel, which provided victuals for the king and his household: each man his month in a year made provision.

We can know from scripture that the full year is 12 months:

Esther 2:12 KJB - Now when every maid's turn was come to go in to king Ahasuerus, after that she had

been twelve months, according to the manner of the women, (for so were the days of their purifications accomplished, to wit, six months with oil of myrrh, and six months with sweet odours, and with other things for the purifying of the women

Daniel 4:29 KJB - At the end of twelve months he walked in the palace of the kingdom of Babylon.

We can show from scripture [KJB] the 12 months, for instance [KJB]:

[01] The First month:

Genesis 8:13; Exodus 12:2,18, 40:2,17; Leviticus 23:5; Numbers 9:1,5, 20:1, 28:16, 33:3; Joshua 4:19; 1 Chronicles 12:15, 27:2,3; 2 Chronicles 29:3,17, 35:1; Ezra 6:19, 7:9, 8:31, 10:17; Esther 3:7,12; Ezekiel 29:17, 30:20, 45:18,21; Daniel 10:4; Joel 2:23

The beginning of the months:

Exodus 12:2,3,6,11,18

Called Abib, from Exodus [see also Nisan after Babylonian Captivity]:

Abib: Exodus 13:4, 23:15, 34:18; Deuteronomy 16:1

Nisan: Nehemiah 2:1; Esther 3:7

[02] The Second month:

Genesis 7:11, 8:14; Exodus 16;1; Numbers 1:1,18, 9:11, 10:11; 1 Kings 6:1; 1 Chronicles 27:4; 2 Chronicles 3:2, 30:2,13,15; Ezra 3:8

Called "Zif":

1 Kings 6:1,37

[03] The Third month:

Exodus 19:1; 1 Chronicles 27:5; 2 Chronicles 15:10, 31:7; Esther 8:9; Ezekiel 31:1

Called "Sivan":

Esther 8:9

[04] The Fourth month:

2 Kings 25:3; 1 Chronicles 27:7; Jeremiah 39:2, 52:6; Ezekiel 1:1; Zechariah 8:19

The Scriptures do not actually name the name of the Fourth Month, but today the Jews presently know it [in the religious calendar] as, "Tammuz". The closest the Bible comes to this, is found in Ezekiel, when the Israelite women were weeping for the false god, "Tammuz" [this is where "Lent" actually comes from], but in this instance in Scripture it was in the 6th month [Ezekiel 8:1 KJB] that this was done:

Ezekiel 8:1,14

[05] The Fifth month:

Numbers 33:38; 2 Kings 25:8; 1 Chronicles 27:8; Ezra 7:8,9; Jeremiah 1:3, 28:1, 52:12; Ezekiel 20:1; Zechariah 7:2

The Scriptures do not actually name the name of the Fifth Month, but today the Jews presently know it [in the religious calendar] as, "Av".

[06] The Sixth month:

1 Chronicles 27:9; Ezekiel 8:1; Haggai 1:1,15

We may know that this Sixth month was called "Elul", even as the Jews still to this day so designate it:

Nehemiah 6:15

[07] The Seventh month:

Genesis 8:4; Leviticus 16:29, 23:24,27,34,39,41, 25:9; Numbers 29:1,7,12; 1 Kings 8:2; 2 Kings 25:25; 1 Chronicles 27:10; 2 Chronicles 5:3, 7:10, 31:7; Ezra 3:1,6; Nehemiah 7:73, 8:2,14; Jeremiah 28:17, 41:1; Ezekiel 45:25; Haggai 2:1; Zechariah 7:5

We may know that this Seventh month was called "Ethanim", though today the Jews presently call it "Tishrei/Tishri":

1 Kings 8:2

[08] The Eighth month:

1 Kings 6:38, 12:32,33; 1 Chronicles 27:11; Zechariah 1:1

We may know that this Eighth month was called "Bul", though today the Jews presently call it "Marcheshvan/Cheshvan":

1 Kings 6:38

[09] The Ninth month:

1 Chronicles 27:12; Ezra 10:9; Jeremiah 36:9, 36:22; Haggai 2:10,18; Zechariah 7:1

We may know that this Ninth month was called "Chisleu", and the Jews presently still so designate it this, "Chislev/Kislev":

Nehemiah 1:1; Zechariah 7:1

[10] The Tenth month:

Genesis 8:5; 2 Kings 25:1; 1 Chronicles 27:13; Ezra 10:16; Esther 2:16; Jeremiah 39:1, 52:4; Ezekiel 24:1, 29:1, 33:21

We may know that this Tenth month was called "Tebeth", and the Jews presently still so designate it as this, "Tevet".

Esther 2:16

[11] The Eleventh month:

Deuteronomy 1:3; 1 Chronicles 27:14; Zechariah 1:7

We may know that this Eleventh month was called "Sebat", and the Jews presently still so designate it this, "Shevat/Shvat":

Zechariah 1:7

[12] The Twelfth month:

2 Kings 25:27; 1 Chronicles 27:15; Esther 3:7,13, 8:12, 9:1; Jeremiah 52:31; Ezekiel 32:1

We may know that this Twelfth month was called "Adar", and the Jews presently still so designate it this, "Adar":

Ezra 6:15; Esther 3:7,13, 8:12, 9:1,15,17,19,21

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 6 (SEEK DEATH)]

Revelation 9:6 KJB - And in those days **shall men seek death**, and **shall not find it**; and **shall desire to die**, and **death shall flee from them**.

"in those days" (Revelation 9:6) **are the "five months"** (Revelation 9:5,10) **previously discussed, the antitypical feast time from Pentecost (3rd Month Sivan) to Trumpets (1st Day of the 7th Month; Ethanim), using inclusive reckoning. See previous notes on Revelation 9:5.**

The 'darkness' (Revelation 9:2) **of this period even refers to brethren hating their brethren** (1 John 2:9,11)**, being murderers, which is sin** (1 John 3:4)**; for they still have not seen Jesus Christ** (1 John 3:6)**, that "Sun"** (Malachi 4:2; Revelation 9:2):

1 John 2:9 KJB - He that saith he is in the light, and hateth his brother, is in darkness even until now.

1 John 2:11 KJB - But he that hateth his brother is in darkness, and walketh in darkness, and knoweth not whither he goeth, because that darkness hath blinded his eyes.

1 John 3:4 KJB - Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for sin is the transgression of the law.

1 John 3:6 KJB - Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not: whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither known him.

1 John 3:15 KJB - Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him.

1 John 4:20 KJB - If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God whom he hath not seen?

The theology of the devil, from the smoke of the "mystery of iniquity" (2 Thessalonians 2:7)**, that arises from the pit** (Proverbs 23:27; Revelation 17:1,2,5), **teaches that in the natural and spiritual** (1 Corinthians 15:46)**, "Ye shall not surely die."** (Genesis 3:4). **This includes the 'old man of sin', for the devil seeks to immortalize the sinful mind/heart by that teaching, yet loves to torment men in their mind/heart/spirit because of their sins, that he leads them to commit, accusing them constantly** (Revelation 12:10)**.**

There are several examples in scripture, and even in history, in which persons desire to die, and yet could not. See the notes on Revelation 9:5 **for more details.**

[1] Job, naturally (Job 2:13, 3:1-26, 6:1-30, 7:1-21)

[2] Jonah, naturally (Jonah 4:3,9)

[3] Paul, spiritually (Romans 7:8-24)

[4] Martin Luther, spiritually; and many others like him during this period of time.

[5] Those that Jeremiah mentions, in the long summer time (which is during those "five months" between Pentecost (3rd Month) and Trumpets (7th Month)) that refused to give up their sins and idolatries, suffer guilty consciences, but never are able to over come (Jeremiah 8:1-3,19-22)**:**

Jeremiah 8:1 KJB - At that time, saith the LORD, they shall bring out the bones of the kings of Judah, and the bones of his princes, and the bones of the priests, and the bones of the prophets, and the bones of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, out of their graves:

Jeremiah 8:2 KJB - And they shall spread them before **the sun, and the moon, and all the host of heaven, whom they have loved, and whom they have served, and after whom they have walked, and whom they have sought, and whom they have worshipped**: they shall not be gathered, nor be buried; they shall be for dung upon the face of the earth.

Jeremiah 8:3 KJB - And **death shall be chosen rather than life by all the residue of them that remain of this evil family**, which remain in all the places whither I have driven them, saith the LORD of hosts.

Jeremiah 8:19 KJB - Behold the voice of the cry of the daughter of my people because of them that dwell in a far country: Is not the LORD in Zion? is not her king in her? Why have they provoked me to anger with their **graven images**, and **with strange vanities**?

Jeremiah 8:20 KJB - **The harvest is past, the summer is ended, and we are not saved**.

Jeremiah 8:21 KJB - For the hurt of the daughter of my people am I hurt; I am black; astonishment hath taken hold on me.

Jeremiah 8:22 KJB - Is there no balm in Gilead; is there no physician there? why then is not the health of the daughter of my people recovered?

They refused to accept Jesus Christ (Sun) and the Holy Ghost/Spirit (Air), and loved darkness rather than the Light (John 3:19)**, and so God hid his shining glorious face** (2 Corinthians 4:4-6) **from them** (Psalms 88:14-15)**. Only those who seek the LORD of Life, who has the "keys of hell and of death"** (Revelation 1:18)**, with all their heart, and not death** (Proverbs 8:35-36, 21:6) **can truly die the needed death of the crucifixion of self** (2 Chronicles 15:15; 1 Corinthians 15:31,36; Galatians 2:20)**, for Jesus is our guide even unto death** (Psalms 48:14)**, the death of the cross** (Philippians 2:5-8)**, unto a newness of eternal life** (Psalms 68:20)**. They had time, but the time to die the necessary death passed from them** (Ecclesiastes 3:2)**, and so they were not saved, and remained in their sins** (Isaiah 22:14; John 8:21)**.**

If they had believed (Mark 11:24) **and repented of their sins, and prayed and asked God** (Psalms 21:2; James 1:5), **instead of pleading before their idols, and seeking after fallen men's wisdom and corrupt priests, they would have seen the Lord by faith** (Judges 13:22; Luke 2:26) **and received the needful death** (Philippians 2:5-8; Revelation 14:13) **and been free** (Romans 7:25) **of their torment** (Romans 7:8-24)**, receiving the Seal of the Living God in their foreheads, but because they cherished sin, they could not have what they desired** (James 2:5)**, and their prayer was not heard and was an abomination in the ears of the LORD** (Proverbs 28:9)**.**

Therefore, the "locusts" had free reign over them, to continually torment them, without ever letting them die.

Relevant texts:

Genesis 3:4 KJB - And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die:

Judges 13:22 KJB - And Manoah said unto his wife, We shall surely die, because we have seen God.

2 Chronicles 15:15 KJB - And all Judah rejoiced at the oath: for they had sworn with all their heart, and sought him with their whole desire; and he was found of them: and the LORD gave them rest round about.

Job 3:20 KJB - Wherefore is light given to him that is in misery, and life unto the bitter in soul;

Job 3:21 KJB - Which long for death, but it cometh not; and dig for it more than for hid treasures;

Job 3:22 KJB - Which rejoice exceedingly, and are glad, when they can find the grave?

Job 7:3 KJB - So am I made to possess months of vanity, and wearisome nights are appointed to me.

Job 7:6 KJB - My days are swifter than a weaver's shuttle, and are spent without hope.

Job 7:15 KJB - So that my soul chooseth strangling, and death rather than my life.

Job 7:16 KJB - I loathe it; I would not live alway: let me alone; for my days are vanity.

Job 7:20 KJB - I have sinned; what shall I do unto thee, O thou preserver of men? why hast thou set me as a mark against thee, so that I am a burden to myself?

Job 7:21 KJB - And why dost thou not pardon my transgression, and take away mine iniquity? for now shall I sleep in the dust; and thou shalt seek me in the morning, but I shall not be.

Psalms 48:14 KJB - For this God is our God for ever and ever: he will be our guide even unto death.

Psalms 68:20 KJB - He that is our God is the God of salvation; and unto GOD the Lord belong the issues from death.

Psalms 88:14 KJB - LORD, why castest thou off my soul? why hidest thou thy face from me?

Psalms 88:15 KJB - I am afflicted and ready to die from my youth up: while I suffer thy terrors I am distracted.

Proverbs 8:35 KJB - For whoso findeth me findeth life, and shall obtain favour of the LORD.

Proverbs 8:36 KJB - But he that sinneth against me wrongeth his own soul: all they that hate me love death.

Proverbs 21:6 KJB - The getting of treasures by a lying tongue is a vanity tossed to and fro of them that seek death.

Ecclesiastes 3:2 KJB - A time to be born, and a time to die; a time to plant, and a time to pluck up that which is planted;

Isaiah 22:14 KJB - And it was revealed in mine ears by the LORD of hosts, Surely this iniquity shall not be purged from you till ye die, saith the Lord GOD of hosts.

Jeremiah 8:1 KJB - At that time, saith the LORD, they shall bring out the bones of the kings of Judah, and the bones of his princes, and the bones of the priests, and the bones of the prophets, and the bones of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, out of their graves:

Jeremiah 8:2 KJB - And they shall spread them before the sun, and the moon, and all the host of heaven, whom they have loved, and whom they have served, and after whom they have walked, and

whom they have sought, and whom they have worshipped: they shall not be gathered, nor be buried; they shall be for dung upon the face of the earth.

Jeremiah 8:3 KJB - And death shall be chosen rather than life by all the residue of them that remain of this evil family, which remain in all the places whither I have driven them, saith the LORD of hosts.

Jeremiah 8:19 KJB - Behold the voice of the cry of the daughter of my people because of them that dwell in a far country: Is not the LORD in Zion? is not her king in her? Why have they provoked me to anger with their graven images, and with strange vanities?

Jeremiah 8:20 KJB - The harvest is past, the summer is ended, and we are not saved.

Jeremiah 8:21 KJB - For the hurt of the daughter of my people am I hurt; I am black; astonishment hath taken hold on me.

Jeremiah 8:22 KJB - Is there no balm in Gilead; is there no physician there? why then is not the health of the daughter of my people recovered?

Jonah 4:3 KJB - Therefore now, O LORD, take, I beseech thee, my life from me; for it is better for me to die than to live.

Jonah 4:8 KJB - And it came to pass, when the sun did arise, that God prepared a vehement east wind; and the sun beat upon the head of Jonah, that he fainted, and wished in himself to die, and said, It is better for me to die than to live.

Mark 11:24 KJB - Therefore I say unto you, What things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them.

Luke 2:26 KJB - And it was revealed unto him by the Holy Ghost, that he should not see death, before he had seen the Lord's Christ.

John 8:21 KJB - Then said Jesus again unto them, I go my way, and ye shall seek me, and shall die in your sins: whither I go, ye cannot come.

Romans 7:14 KJB - For we know that the law is spiritual: but I am carnal, sold under sin.

Romans 7:15 KJB - For that which I do I allow not: for what I would, that do I not; but what I hate, that do I.

Romans 7:16 KJB - If then I do that which I would not, I consent unto the law that it is good.

Romans 7:17 KJB - Now then it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me.

Romans 7:18 KJB - For I know that in me (that is, in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing: for to will is present with me; but how to perform that which is good I find not.

Romans 7:19 KJB - For the good that I would I do not: but the evil which I would not, that I do.

Romans 7:20 KJB - Now if I do that I would not, it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me.

Romans 7:21 KJB - I find then a law, that, when I would do good, evil is present with me.

Romans 7:22 KJB - For I delight in the law of God after the inward man:

Romans 7:23 KJB - But I see another law in my members, warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity to the law of sin which is in my members.

Romans 7:24 KJB - O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me from the body of this death?

Romans 7:25 KJB - I thank God through Jesus Christ our Lord. So then with the mind I myself serve the law of God; but with the flesh the law of sin.

1 Corinthians 15:31 KJB - I protest by your rejoicing which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord, I die daily.

1 Corinthians 15:36 KJB - Thou fool, that which thou sowest is not quickened, except it die:

Galatians 2:20 KJB - I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.

Philippians 2:5 KJB - Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus:

Philippians 2:6 KJB - Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

Philippians 2:7 KJB - But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men:

Philippians 2:8 KJB - And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross.

Revelation 1:18 KJB - I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death.

Revelation 14:13 KJB - And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.

Also see:

Psalms 21:2 KJB - Thou hast given him his heart's desire, and hast not withholden the request of his lips. Selah.

Proverbs 28:9 KJB - He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law, even his prayer shall be abomination.

James 1:5 KJB - If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him.

James 4:2 KJB - Ye lust, and have not: ye kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye ask not.

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 7-1 (SHAPES)]

Revelation 9:7 KJB - And the **shapes** of the locusts *were* **like** unto horses prepared unto battle; and on their heads *were* **as it were** crowns **like** gold, and their **faces** *were* **as** the **faces** of men.

Revelation 9:7 **is filled with language that speaks of 'likeness', or 'appearance', or 'fashion' (how they looked to John in the vision as given in symbol), or resemblance, or similitude, or comparison from one thing to another, though they are not the actual thing compared, even from natural to spiritual comparisons (1 Corinthians 15:46). They are 'figures' of speech. In other words, the "locusts" are not natural locusts; and the shapes only looked like "horses prepare unto battle" and are not naturally horses themselves; and the "crowns" only looked like gold, but were not actually or naturally gold, but a counterfeit or knockoff thereof; and the faces of the locusts, didn't have locust faces, but instead had the appearance of the faces of men. Anyone looking for natural locusts having natural faces of men, or natural horses prepared unto battle, or crowns of gold on their heads, is mistaking the language used.**

- **"shapes" - G3667 - ὁμοίωμα (homoiōma)**
- **"like" - G3664 - ὅμοιος (homoios)**
- **"as it were", "as" - G5613 - ὡς (*hōs*)**
- **"faces" - G4383 - πρόσωπον (prosōpon)**

Words used:

G3667 - ὁμοίωμα (homoiōma)

Romans 1:23, 5:14, 6:5, 8:3;
Philippians 2:7;
Revelation 9:7;

"likeness" - Romans 6:5, 8:3; Philippians 2:7

"shapes" - Revelation 9:7

"similitude" - Romans 5:14

"to" - Romans 1:23

G3664 - ὅμοιος (homoios)

Matthew 11:16, 13:31,33,44,45,47,52, 20:1, 22:39;
Mark 12:31;
Luke 6:47,48,49, 7:31,32, 12:36, 13:18,19,21;
John 8:55, 9:9;
Acts 17:29;
Galatians 5:21;
1 John 3:2;
Jude 1:7
Revelation 1:13,15, 2:18, 4:3(x2),6,7(x3), 9:7(x2),10,19, 11:1, 13:2,4,11, 14:14, 16:13, 18:18, 21:11,18

"like" - Mark 12:31; Luke 6:47,48,49, 7:31, 13:18,19,21; John 9:9; Galatians 5:21; 1 John 3:2; Revelation 2:18, 4:3,7(x3), 9:7, 13:11, 16:13

"manner" - Jude 1:7

"to" - Matthew 13:31

"unto" - Matthew 11:16, 13:33,44,45,47,52, 20:1, 22:39; Luke 7:32, 12:36; John 8:55; Acts 17:29; Revelation 1:13,15, 4:3,6, 9:7,10,19, 11:1, 13:2,4, 14:14, 18:18, 21:11,18

Also see G5613 - ὡς (*hōs*), occurs 493 times in 434 verses, with a closely related reference:

"like" - Matthew 6:29, 28:3; Mark 4:31; Luke 12:27; John 7:46; Acts 8:32; Revelation 18:21, 21:11

G4383 - πρόσωπον (prosōpon)

Matthew 6:16,17, 11:10, 16:3, 17:2,6, 18:10, 22:16, 26:39,67;
Mark 1:2, 12;14, 14:65;
Luke 1:76, 2:31, 5:12, 7:27, 9:29,51,52,53, 10:1, 12:56, 17:16, 20:21, 21:35, 22:64, 24:5;

Acts 2:28, 3:19, 5:41, 6:15(x2), 7:45, 17:26, 20:25,38;
1 Corinthians 13:12(x2), 14:25;
2 Corinthians 1:11, 2:10, 3:7(x2),13,18, 4:6, 5:12, 10:1,7, 11:20;
Galatians 1:22, 2:6,11;
Colossians 2:1;
1 Thessalonians 2:17(x2), 3:10;
2 Thessalonians 1:9;
Hebrews 9:24;
James 1:11,23;
1 Peter 3:12;
Revelation 4:7, 6:16, 7:11, 9:7(x2), 10:1, 11:6, 12:14, 20:11, 22:4

"appearance" - 2 Corinthians 5:12, 10:7

"countenance" - Luke 9:29; Acts 2:28; 2 Corinthians 3:7

"face" - Matthew 6:17, 11:10, 16:3, 17:2,6, 18:10, 26:39,67; Mark 1:2, 14:65; Luke 1:76, 2:31, 5:12, 7:27, 9:51,52,53, 10:1, 12:56, 17:16, 21:35, 22:64; Acts 6:15(x2), 7:45, 17:26, 20:25,38; 1 Corinthians 13:12(x2), 14:25; 2 Corinthians 3:7,13,18, 4:6, 11:20; Galatians 1:22, 2:11; Colossians 2:1; 1 Thessalonians 2:17, 3:10; James 1:23; 1 Peter 3:12; Revelation 4:7, 6:16, 10:1, 12:14, 20:11, 22:4

"faces" - Matthew 6:16; Luke 24:5; Revelation 7:11, 9:7(x2), 11:16

"fashion" - James 1:11

"person" - Matthew 22:16; Mark 12:14; Luke 20:21; 2 Corinthians 2:10; Galatians 2:6

"persons" - 2 Corinthians 1:11

"presence" - Acts 3:19, 5:41; 2 Corinthians 10:1; 1 Thessalonians 2:17; 2 Thessalonians 1:9; Hebrews 9:24

Other words and comparisons:

G1491 - εἶδος (eidos)

Luke 3:22, 9:29;
John 5:37, 20:8;
2 Corinthians 5:7;
1 Thessalonians 5:22;

"appearance" - 1 Thessalonians 5:22

"fashion" - Luke 9:29

"saw" - John 20:8

"shape" - Luke 3:22; John 5:37

"sight" - 2 Corinthians 5:7

G3666 - ὁμοιόω (homoioō)

Matthew 6:8, 7:24,26, 11:16, 13:24, 18:23, 22:2, 25:1;
Mark 4:30;
Luke 7:31, 13:18,20;
Acts 14:11;
Romans 9:29;
Hebrews 2:17

"like" - Romans 9:29

"liken" - Matthew 7:24, 11:16; Mark 4:30; Luke 7:31, 13:20

"likened" - Matthew 7:26

"likeness" - Acts 14:11

"resemble" - Luke 13:18

"unto" - Matthew 6:8, 13:24, 18:23, 22:2, 25:1; Hebrews 2:17

G3665 - ὁμοιότης (homoiotēs)

Hebrews 4:15, 7:15;

"like as" - Hebrews 4:15

"similitude" - Hebrews 7:15

G3446 - μόρφωσις (morphōsis)

Romans 2:20;
2 Timothy 3:5;

"form" - Romans 2:20; 2 Timothy 3:5

G5296 - ὑποτύπωσις (hypotypōsis)

1 Timothy 1:16;
2 Timothy 1:13;

"form" - 2 Timothy 1:13

"pattern" - 1 Timothy 1:16

G3444 - μορφή (morphē)

Mark 16:12;
Philippians 2:6,7;

"form" - Mark 16:12; Philippians 2:6,7

G5179 - τύπος (typos)

John 20:25(x2);
Acts 7:43,44, 23:25;
Romans 5:14, 6:17;
1 Corinthians 10:6,11;
Philippians 3:17;
1 Thessalonians 1:7;
2 Thessalonians 3:9;
1 Timothy 4:12;
Titus 2:7;
Hebrews 8:5;
1 Peter 5:3;

"example" - Philippians 3:17; 2 Thessalonians 3:9; 1 Timothy 4:12

"examples" - 1 Corinthians 10:6,11; 1 Thessalonians 1:7; 1 Peter 5:3

"fashion" - Acts 7:44

"figure" - Romans 5:14

"figures" - Acts 7:43

"form" - Romans 6:17

"manner" - Acts 23:25

"pattern" - Titus 2:7; Hebrews 8:5

"print" - John 20:25(x2)

G4976 - σχῆμα (schēma)

1 Corinthians 7:31;
Philippians 2:8;

"fashion" - 1 Corinthians 7:31; Philippians 2:8

G499 - ἀντίτυπος (antitypos)

Hebrews 9:24;
1 Peter 3:21;

"figure" - 1 Peter 3:21

"figures" - Hebrews 9:24

G5481 - χαρακτήρ (charaktēr)

Hebrews 1:3;

"express image" - Hebrews 1:3

H1819 - דָּמָה (dāmâ)

Numbers 33:56;
Judges 20:5;
2 Samuel 21:5;

Esther 4:13;
Psalms 48:9, 50:21, 89:6, 102:6, 144:4;
Song of Songs 1:9, 2:9,17, 7:7, 8:14;
Isaiah 1:9, 10:7, 14:14,24, 40;18,25, 46:5(x2);
Jeremiah 6:2;
Lamentations 2:13;
Ezekiel 31:2,8(x2),18, 32:2;
Hosea 12:10;

"compared" - Song of Songs 1:9

"devised" - 2 Samuel 21:5

"like" - Psalms 102:6, 144:4; Song of Songs 2:9,17, 7:7, 8:14; Isiah 1:9, 14:14, 46:5; Ezekiel 31:2,8(x2),18, 32:2

"liken" - Isaiah 40:18,25, 46:5; Lamentations 2:13

"likened" - Psalms 89:6; Jeremiah 6:2

"meaneth" - Isaiah 10:7

"similitudes" - Hosea 12:10

"Think" - Esther 4:13

"thought" - Numbers 33:56; Judges 20:5; Psalms 48:9; Isaiah 14:24

"thoughtest" - Psalms 50:21

H1823 - דְּמוּת (dᵊmûṯ)

Genesis 1:26, 5:1,3;
2 Kings 16:10;
2 Chronicles 4:3;

Psalms 58:4;
Isaiah 13:4, 40:18;
Ezekiel 1:5(x2),10,13,16,22,26(x2),28, 8:2, 10:1,10,21,22, 23:15;
Daniel 10:16;

"fashion" - 2 Kings 16:10

"like" - Psalms 58:4; Isaiah 13:4

"likeness" - Genesis 1:26, 5:1,3; Isaiah 40:18; Ezekiel 1:5(x2),10,13,16,22,26(x2),28, 8:2, 10:1,10,21,22

"manner" - Ezekiel 23:15

"similitude" - 2 Chronicles 4:3; Daniel 10:16

H8544 - תְּמוּנָה (tᵊmûnâ)

Exodus 20:4;
Numbers 12:8;
Deuteronomy 4:12,15,16,23,25, 5:8;
Job 4:16;
Psalms 17:15

"image" - Job 4:16

"likeness" - Exodus 20:4; Deuteronomy 4:23,25, 5:8; Psalms 17:15

"similitude" - Numbers 12:8; Deuteronomy 4:12,15,16

H8403 - תַּבְנִית (taḇnîṯ)

Exodus 25:9(x2),40;

Deuteronomy 4:16,17(x2),18(x2);
Joshua 22:28;
2 Kings 16:10;
1 Chronicles 28:11,12,18,19;
Psalms 106:20, 144:12;
Isaiah 44:13;
Ezekiel 8:3,10, 10:8

"figure" - Isaiah 44:13

"form" - Ezekiel 8:3,10, 10:8

"likeness" - Deuteronomy 4:16,17(x2),18(x2)

"pattern" - Exodus 25:9(x2),40; Joshua 22:28; 2 Kings 16:10; 1 Chronicles 28:11,12,18,19

"similitude" - Psalms 106:20, 144:12

H4758 - מַרְאֶה (mar'ê)

Genesis 2:9, 12:11, 24:16, 26:7, 29:17, 39:6, 41:2,3,4(x2),21;
Exodus 3:3, 24:17;
Leviticus 13:3,4,12,20,25,30,31,32,34,43, 14:37;
Numbers 8:4, 9:15,16, 12:8;
Joshua 22:10;
Judges 13:6(x2);
1 Samuel 16:7, 17:42;
2 Samuel 11:2, 14:27, 23:21;
Esther 1:11;
Job 4:16, 41:9;
Ecclesiastes 6:9, 11:9;
Song of Songs 2:14(x2), 5:15;
Isaiah 11:3, 52:14, 53:2;
Ezekiel 1:5,13(x2),14,16(x2),26(x2),27(x2),28(x3), 8:2(x2),4, 10:1,9,10,22, 11:24(x2), 23:15,16, 40:3(x2), 41:21(x2), 42:11, 43:3(x4);
Daniel 1:13(x2),15, 8:15,16,17,26,27, 10:1,6,16, 10:18;
Joel 2:4(x2);
Nahum 2:4;

"apparently" - Numbers 12:8

"appearance" - Numbers 9:15,16; Ezekiel 1:5,13(x2),14,16(x2),26(x2),27(x2),28(x3), 8:2(x2), 10:1,9, 40:3(x2), 41:21(x2), 42:11, 43:3; Daniel 8:15, 10:6, 10:18; Joel 2:4(x2)

"appearances" - Ezekiel 10:10,22

"appeareth" - Leviticus 13:43

"beauty" - Isaiah 53:2

"countenance" - Judges 13:6(x2); 1 Samuel 16:7, 17:42; 2 Samuel 14:27; Song of Songs 2:14(x2), 5:15; Daniel 1:13

"countenances" - Daniel 1:13,15

"favoured" - Genesis 29:17, 39:6, 41:2,3,4(x2),21

"form" - Job 4:16

"goodly" - 2 Samuel 23:21

"look" - 2 Samuel 11:2

"looketh" - Leviticus 13:12

"on" - Esther 1:11

"pattern" - Numbers 8:4

"saw" - Ezekiel 23:16

"see" - Joshua 22:10

"seem" - Nahum 2:4

"sight" - Genesis 2:9; Exodus 3:3, 24:17; Leviticus 13:3,4,20,25,30,31,32,34, 14:37; Job 41:9; Ecclesiastes 6:9, 11:9; Isaiah 11:3

"to" - Ezekiel 23:15

"upon" - Genesis 12:11, 24:16, 26:7

"visage" - Isaiah 52:14

"vision" - Ezekiel 8:4, 11:24(x2), 43:3(x3); Daniel 8:16,17,26,27, 10:1,16

H7299 - רֵו (rēv)

Daniel 2:31, 3:25;

"form" - Daniel 2:31, 3:25

H6755 - צֶלֶם (ṣelem)

Daniel 2:31(x2),32,34,25, 3:1,2,3(x2),5,7,10,12,14,15,18,19;

"form" - Daniel 3:19

"image" - Daniel 2:31(x2),32,34,25, 3:1,2,3(x2),5,7,10,12,14,15,18

H6699 - צוּרָה (ṣûrâ)

Ezekiel 43:11(x4);

"form" - Ezekiel 43:11(x2)

"forms" - Ezekiel 43:11(x2)

Also see H4941 - מִשְׁפָּט (mišpāṭ), occurs 424 times in 406 verses, with a few closely related references:

"fashion" - Exodus 26:30; 1 Kings 6:38

"fashions" - Ezekiel 42:11

"form" - 2 Chronicles 4:7

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 7-2 (HORSES)]

Revelation 9:7 KJB - And the shapes of the locusts *were* like **unto horses prepared unto battle**; and on their heads *were* as it were crowns like gold, and their faces *were* as the faces of men.

The locusts, which had "shapes" "like unto horses prepared unto battle", have a "king over them (Revelation 9:1,11)**, being the "star", or "angel of the bottomless pit". This is like having a rider in charge of the horses.**

- Revelation 9:1 KJB - And the fifth angel sounded, and I saw **a star fall** from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of **the bottomless pit**.

- Revelation 9:11 KJB - And **they had a king over them, which is the angel of the bottomless pit**, whose name in the Hebrew tongue is Abaddon, but in the Greek tongue hath his name Apollyon.

As the "locusts" are destructive and injurious, their king's name, "Abaddon" (Hebrew; OT), or "Apollyon" (Greek, NT), means "destroyer".

The Riders of Horses are in control of the Horses, like as unto a Head to a Body, a Husband to a Wife, as Christ to the Church, as Father to Son, as King to Kingdom. The Riders are "Horsemen" (2 Kings 2:12, 13:14 KJB; **see also** Habakkuk 3:8-15; Psalms 45:3-5 **(God)). The Horse/s is/are the Vehicle for the Messenger ("angel") with the Message.**

Horses - "What are the used for in scripture?", "What is their likeness?" –

- **[01] War –** Exodus 14:9,17; Jeremiah 8:6; Deuteronomy 20:1; Proverbs 21:31;

- **[02] Riding –** Exodus 15:21; 2 Kings 14:20; 2 Chronicles 25:28; Esther 6:8-11; Job 39:18;

- **[03] Messenger –** 2 Kings 2:11,12, 6:17, 9:17-18, 13:14 (Angelic);

- **[04] Horses of Flesh vs of Spirit (Spiritual, not Spiritualism) –** Isaiah 31:3;

- **[05] Powerful –** Job 39:18-19,25; Psalms 147:10;

- **[06] Priests were housed above the Horse Gate –** Nehemiah 3:28;

- **[07] Not to place trust in the Horse, but in God –** Psalms 20:7, 32:9, 33:17; Proverbs 21:31; Hosea 1:7; James 3:3;

- **[08] Represents God's people or a church –** 1 Kings22:4; 2 Kings 3:7; Isaiah 63:11-14; Zechariah 10:3;

- **[09] Contend with Horses –** Jeremiah 12:5;

- **[10] Hooves (tread down) –** Ezekiel 26:11; Isaiah 26:6; Psalms 60:12, 108:13; **see also** Daniel 7:23, **see also** Zechariah 10:5; Malachi 4:3; Micah 1:3, etc. **(If Sin is not tread down, it will take the place of the rider and tread down us);**

- **[11] Neck is clothed with Thunder (Voice of God) –** Job 39:19, 40:9;

- **[12] Glory of horses nostrils is terrible/awesome –** Job 39:20 (Job 39:19-25)

It is written for God's people to understand that:

- Proverbs 21:31 KJB - The horse is prepared against the day of battle: but safety is of the LORD.

- Deuteronomy 20:1 KJB - When thou goest out to battle against thine enemies, and seest horses, and chariots, and a people more than thou, be not afraid of them: for the LORD thy God is with thee, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

The "locusts" were 'ready' ("prepared"; G2090 - ἑτοιμάζω (hetoimazō)), or geared up for "battle (**G4171 - πόλεμος (polemos)**). **This means that these "locusts" were as leaders of churches (priests) and groups (like over monks/nuns, etc), with a leader ("king"; 'pope') over them, directing them to conquer in a fight, beginning with a 'war of words & ideas', only to later end in physical confrontations (a church (horses) - state (prepared unto battle) union), when the words do not win over, even as satan in Heaven had done before Anti Christ** (Revelation 12:7):

- Revelation 12:7 KJB - And there was **war** in heaven: Michael and his angels **fought** against the dragon; and the dragon **fought** and his angels,

A Great Controversy; a War of words & ideas, mind/heart against mind/heart (spiritual; James 4:1; Revelation 2:16), **leading to war of strength/arm against strength/arm (physical) (G4171; πολεμος); see** Mark 13:7; Luke 14:31, 21:9; 1 Corinthians 14:8; Hebrews 11:34; Revelation 9:7,9, 12:7, 13:7, 16:14, 19:19, 20:8; **see also** (**G4170; πολεμέω**) James 4:2; Revelation 2:16, 12:7, 13:4, 17:14, 19:11; see also Isaiah 34:5; Daniel 9:26; Ephesians 6:12.

See also the uses in the so-called * LXX (Septuagint) -

πολεμέω (war; Exo. 17:8, etc.) - https://lexicon.katabiblon.com/index.php?lemma=%CF%80%CE

%BF%CE%BB%CE%B5%CE%BC%E1%BD%B3%CF%89

- Exodus 17:8 KJB - Then came Amalek, and **fought with** Israel in Rephidim.

πόλεμος (war; Gen. 14:2, etc.) - https://lexicon.katabiblon.com/index.php?lemma=%CF%80%E1%BD%B9%CE%BB%CE%B5%CE%BC%CE%BF%CF%82

- Genesis 14:2 KJB - That these made **war with** Bera king of Sodom, and with Birsha king of Gomorrah, Shinab king of Admah, and Shemeber king of Zeboiim, and the king of Bela, which is Zoar.

πολεμόω [LXX] (provoke to war; (Apocrypha) 4 Mac. 4:21) - https://lexicon.katabiblon.com/index.php?lemma=%CF%80%CE%BF%CE%BB%CE%B5%CE%BC%E1%BD%B9%CF%89

- 4 Maccabees 4:21 RSV - The divine justice was angered by these acts and caused Anti′ochus himself **to make war** on them.

The "mystery of iniquity" arising as "smoke":

- 2 Thessalonians 2:3 KJB - Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition;

- 2 Thessalonians 2:4 KJB - Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.

- 2 Thessalonians 2:7 KJB - For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way.

- 2 Thessalonians 2:10 KJB - And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved.

- 2 Thessalonians 2:11 KJB - And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie:

- 2 Thessalonians 2:12 KJB - That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.

This "mystery of iniquity" (2 Thessalonians 2:3) **that arose from the "pit"** (Proverbs 23:27; Revelation 17:1,2,5)**, causing a great falling away (G646 - ἀποστασία (apostasia); apostasy), is noted in** Revelation 2:4,5**:**

- Revelation 2:4 KJB - Nevertheless I have somewhat against thee, because **thou hast left thy first love**.

- Revelation 2:5 KJB - **Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen**, and repent, and do the first works; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and **will remove thy candlestick out of his place**, except thou repent.

The "star" (Revelation 1:10-20) **had fallen from the hand of Jesus, and never repented, and thus it's candlestick was also removed, bringing darkness** (Revelation 9:2) **to them.**

The Bible identifies this same authority that 'arose' (stand up, came up; Daniel 7:8,20,24, 8:10,11, 11:21,23,36; Acts 20:30**) in Ezekiel, Daniel & Paul, even from a "sea" or abyss, and starts making war** (Daniel 7:8,20,21, 8:11,12, 11:21,23,25,31,39) **against God by blasphemous words and confusion of the gospel** (Luke 2:14) **of "peace"** (Daniel 7:8,11,20,25, 8:11,23,25, 11:21) **injuring many with lies** (Daniel 11:21)**, and obscures the truth** (Revelation 9:2)**, putting himself/itself into the place of Jesus ("Sun"; "desire of women"** (Genesis 3:15, 4:1; Psalms 21:2, 73:25; Proverbs 13:12; Isaiah 53:2; Haggai 2:7; Daniel 11:37; Philippians 1:23)**, "the daily" ministration of Jesus in the Heavenly Sanctuary;** Daniel 8:11,12, 11:31,36,37,38, 12:11**) and then afterwards goes on the attack against not only God's people (who have the seal of God), but also those who do not, with an army** (spiritual (Daniel 8:12) and physical (Daniel 11:31))**, and power/authority given him** (Daniel 8:24; Revelation 9:3) **by the "dragon"** (Revelation 13:2,5,7)**, being both a symbol of satan** (Revelation 12:9, 20:2) **and Pagan Rome** (Revelation 12:3)**:**

- Ezekiel 28:2 KJB - Son of man, say unto the prince of Tyrus, Thus saith the Lord GOD; **Because thine heart is lifted up, and thou hast said, I am a God, I sit in the seat of God, in the midst of the seas**; yet thou art a man, and not God, though thou set thine heart as the heart of God:

- Ezekiel 28:6 KB - Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; **Because thou hast set thine heart as the heart of God**;

- Daniel 7:2 KJB - Daniel spake and said, I saw in my vision by night, and, behold, the four winds of the heaven strove upon **the great sea**.

- Daniel 7:3 KJB - And four great beasts came up from **the sea**, diverse one from another.

- Daniel 7:8 KJB - I considered the horns, and, behold, there came up among them **another little horn, before whom there were three of the first horns plucked up by the roots: and, behold, in this horn were eyes like the eyes of man, and a mouth speaking great things**.

- Daniel 7:11 KJB - I beheld then because of **the voice of the great words which the horn spake**: I beheld even till the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame.

- Daniel 7:20 KJB - And of the ten horns that were in his head, and **of the other which came up, and before whom three fell; even of that horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spake very great things, whose look was more stout than his fellows**.

- Daniel 7:21 KJB - I beheld, and **the same horn made war with the saints, and prevailed against them**;

- Daniel 7:24 KJB - And the ten horns out of this kingdom are ten kings that shall arise: and **another shall rise after them; and he shall be diverse from the first, and he shall subdue three kings**.

- Daniel 7:25 KJB - And **he shall speak great words against the most High, and shall wear out the saints of the most High, and think to change times and laws: and they shall be given into his hand until a time and times and the dividing of time**.

- Daniel 8:10 KJB - And **it waxed great, even to the host of heaven; and it cast down some of the host and of the stars to the ground, and stamped upon them**.

- Daniel 8:11 KJB - Yea, **he magnified himself even to the prince of the host, and by him the daily sacrifice was taken away, and the place of his sanctuary was cast down**.

- Daniel 8:12 KJB - And **an host was given him against the daily sacrifice by reason of transgression, and it cast down the truth to the ground; and it practised, and prospered**.

- Daniel 8:13 KJB - Then I heard one saint speaking, and another saint said unto that certain saint which spake, How long shall be the vision concerning the daily sacrifice, and the transgression of desolation, to give both the sanctuary and the host to be trodden under foot?

- Daniel 8:14 KJB - And he said unto me, Unto two thousand and three hundred days; then shall the sanctuary be cleansed.

- Daniel 8:23 KJB - And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the transgressors are come to the full, **a king** of fierce countenance, and **understanding dark sentences, shall stand up**.

- Daniel 8:24 KJB - And **his power shall be mighty, but not by his own power**: and he shall destroy wonderfully, and shall prosper, and practise, and shall destroy the mighty and the holy people.

- Daniel 8:25 KJB - And **through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall magnify himself in his heart, and by peace shall destroy many: he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes**; but he shall be broken without hand.

- Daniel 11:21 KJB - And in his estate **shall stand up a vile person, to whom they shall not give the honour of the kingdom: but he shall come in peaceably, and obtain the kingdom by flatteries**.

- Daniel 11:23 KJB - And **after the league made with him he shall work deceitfully: for he shall come up, and shall become strong with a small people**.

- Daniel 11:25 KJB - And **he shall stir up his power and his courage against the king of the south with a great army**; and the king of the south shall be stirred up to battle with a very great and mighty army; but he shall not stand: for they shall forecast devices against him.

- Daniel 11:31 KJB - **And arms shall stand on his part, and they shall pollute the sanctuary of strength, and shall take away the daily sacrifice, and they shall place the abomination that maketh desolate**.

- Daniel 11:36 KJB - And **the king shall do according to his will; and he shall exalt himself, and magnify himself above every god, and shall speak marvellous things against the God of gods**, and shall prosper till the indignation be accomplished: for that that is determined shall be done.

- Daniel 11:37 KJB - **Neither shall he regard the God of his fathers, nor the desire of women, nor regard any god: for he shall magnify himself above all**.

- Daniel 11:38 KJB - But **in his estate shall he honour the God of forces: and a god whom his fathers knew not shall he honour with gold, and silver, and with precious stones, and pleasant things**.

- Daniel 11:39 KJB - **Thus shall he do in the most strong holds with a strange god, whom he shall acknowledge and increase with glory: and he shall cause them to rule over many**, and shall divide the land for gain.

- Acts 20:30 KJB - Also **of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them**.

"the shapes of the locusts were like unto horses prepared unto battle".

A church - state, a religio - political system.

Anti Christos (koine Greek) (Vicarivs Christi (Latin); Beast of the Sea; Son of Perdition; Man of Sin; receives a 'deadly wound' (Government/State Authority with execution powers is stripped

from it), and later is healed (Government/State Authority with execution powers are returned to it; it counterfeits Christ Jesus; this is not an individual person, but a system, a Church/State entity*) - Revelation 13:3,12; Daniel 11:40

*** Churchcraft & Statecraft**

- **[01] Clay & Iron** [Daniel 2:33-35,44,45]

- **[02] eyes like the eyes of man, and a mouth speaking great things/the voice of the great words/that had eyes, and a mouth that spake very great things & little horn/horn/that horn ... whose look was more stout than his fellows/made war** [Daniel 7:8,11,20,21]

- **[03] he shall speak great words against the most High/think to change times and laws & shall wear out the saints of the most High/they shall be given into his hand** [Daniel 7:25]

- **[04] Yea, he magnified himself even to the prince of the host, and by him the daily sacrifice was taken away, and the place of his sanctuary was cast down & cast down some of the host and of the stars to the ground, and stamped upon them** [Daniel 8:10,11]

- **[05] by peace [religion/gospel] & shall destroy [sword of the state]** [Daniel 8:25]

- **[06] Priests [priesthood, earthly] & Kings [royal, earthly] [counterfeit] [see the true Heavenly:** Exodus 19:6; 1 Peter 2:9; Revelation 1:6, 5:10]

- **[07] Sheep's clothing/drawing disciples [outwardly claiming Christ] & ravening wolves inwardly [Rome's symbol was the Capitoline wolf]** [Ezekiel 22:27; Matthew 7:15; Acts 20:29-30]

- **[08] Worshippeth/worshipped/great wonders/miracles/worship & War/power over/killeth with the sword/power/causeth** [Revelation 13:4,7,8,10,12,15, 14:9,11]

- **[09] Worshippeth/worshipped/great wonders/miracles/worship & War/power over/killeth with the sword/power/causeth** [Revelation 13:4,7,8,10,12,15, 14:9,11]

- **[10] Woman & Beast** [Revelation 17:1-8]

- **[11] Blasphemy & Crowns** [Revelation 13:1,2,5,6, 17:3,18]

- **[12] Understanding Dark Sentences & King of Fierce Countenance** [Daniel 8:23]

- **[13] Exalteth & Opposeth** [2 Thessalonians 2:4]

- **[14] Worshippeth & Sitteth (throne)** [2 Thessalonians 2:4]

- **[15] God service & Killeth you** [John 16:2]

- **[16] Peace [spirit/false gospel] & be still [flesh/false sabbath rest day] [counterfeit] [the True:** Mark 4:39]

- **[17] Peace [Gospel,** Luke 2:14] **& Safety [protection by king/state,** Acts 5:23] [1 Thessalonians 5:3]

- **[18] horses & prepared unto battle** [Revelation 9:7]

- **[19] hair of women & teeth were as the teeth of lions** [Revelation 9:8]

- **[20] breastplates & breastplates of iron** [Revelation 9:9]

- **[21] wings as the sound of chariots of many horses running to battle** [Revelation 9:9]

- **[22] horses & breastplates of fire, and of jacinth and brimstone** [Revelation 9:17]

- **[23] horses & heads of lions** [Revelation 9:17]

Words used:

G2462 - ἵππος (hippos)

James 3:3;
Revelation 6:2,4,5,8, 9:7,9,17(x2), 14:20, 18:13, 19:11,14,18,19,21

"horse" - Revelation 6:2,4,5,8, 14:20, 19:11,19,21

"horses" - James 3:3; Revelation 9:7,9,17(x2), 18:13, 19:14,18

G2090 - ἑτοιμάζω (hetoimazō)

Matthew 3:3, 20:23, 22:4, 25:34,41, 26:17,19;
Mark 1:3, 10:40, 14:12,15,16;
Luke 1:17,76, 2:31, 3:4, 9:52, 12:20,47, 17:18, 22:8,9,12,13, 23:56, 24:1;
John 14:2,3;
Acts 23:23;
1 Corinthians 2:9;
2 Timothy 2:21;
Philemon 1:22;
Hebrews 11:16;
Revelation 8:6, 9:7,15, 12:6, 16:12, 19:7, 21:2

"Prepare" - Matthew 3:3, 26:17; Mark 1:3, 14:12; Luke 1:76, 3:4, 22:8,9; John 14:2,3; Philemon 1:22

"prepared" - Matthew 20:23, 22:4, 25:34,41; Mark 10:40; Luke 2:31, 12:47, 23:56, 24:1; 1 Corinthians 2:9; 2 Timothy 2:21; Hebrews 11:16; Revelation 8:6, 9:7,15, 12:6, 16:12, 21:2

"provided" - Luke 12:20

"ready" - Matthew 26:19; Mark 14:15,16; Luke 1:17, 9:52, 17:8, 22:12,13; Acts 23:23; Revelation 19:7

G4171 - πόλεμος (polemos)

Matthew 24:6(x2);
Mark 13:7(x2);
Luke 21:9;
1 Corinthians 14:8;
Hebrews 11:34;
James 4:1;
Revelation 9:7,9, 11:7, 12:7,17, 13:7, 16:14, 19:19, 20:8;

"battle" - 1 Corinthians 14:8; Revelation 9:7,9, 16:14, 20:8

"fight" - Hebrew 11:34

"war" - Revelation 11:7, 12:7,17, 13:7, 19:19

"wars" - Matthew 24:6(x2); Mark 13:7(x2); Luke 21:9; James 4:1

Additional uses to consider:

H5483 - סוּס (sûs)

Genesis 47:17, 49:17;
Exodus 9:3, 14:9,23, 15:1,19,21;
Deuteronomy 11:4, 17:16(x2), 20:1;
Joshua 11:4,6,9;
Judges 5:22;
2 Samuel 15:1;
1 Kings 4:26,28, 10:25,28,29, 20:1,20,21,25(x2), 22:4(x2);
2 Kings 2:11, 3:7(x2), 5:9, 6:14,15,17, 7:6,7,10,13,14, 9:33, 10:2, 11:16, 14:20, 18:23, 23:11;
2 Chronicles 1:16,17, 9:24,25,28, 23:15, 25:28;
Ezra 2:66;
Nehemiah 3:28, 7:68; Esther 6:9, 8:10;
Esther 6:8,9,10,11;

Job 39:18,19;
Psalms 20:7, 32:9, 33:17, 76:6, 147:10;
Proverbs 21:31, 26:3;
Ecclesiastes 10:7;
Isaiah 2:7, 5:28, 30:16, 31:1,3, 36:8, 38:14, 43:17, 63:13, 66:20;
Jeremiah 4:13, 5:8, 6:23, 8:6,7,16, 12:5, 17:25, 22:4, 31:40, 46:4,9, 50:37,42, 51:21,27;
Ezekiel 17:15, 23:6,12,20,23, 26:7,10,11, 27:14, 38:4,15, 39:20;
Hosea 1:7, 14:3;
Joel 2:4;
Amos 2:15, 4:10, 6:12;
Micah 5:10;
Nahum 3:2;
Habakkuk 1:8, 3:8,15, 2:22;
Zechariah 1:8(x2), 6:2(x2),3(x2),6, 9:10, 10:3,5, 12:4(x2), 14:15,20

"crane" - Isaiah 38:14; Jeremiah 8:7

"horse" - Genesis 49:17; Exodus 15:1,19,21; 1 Kings 10:29, 20:20,25(x2); 2 Chronicles 1:17, 23:15; Nehemiah 3:28; Esther 6:8,9,10,11; Job 39:18,19; Psalms 32:9, 33:17, 76:6, 147:10; Proverbs 21:31, 26:3; Isaiah 43:17, 63:13; Jeremiah 8:6, 31:40, 51:21; Amos 2:15; Zechariah 1:8, 9:10, 10:3, 12:4(x2), 14:15

"horseback" - Esther 6:9, 8:10

"horses" - Genesis 47:17; Exodus 9:3, 14:9,23; Deuteronomy 11:4, 17:16(x2), 20:1; Joshua 11:4,6,9; Judges 5:22; 2 Samuel 15:1; 1 Kings 4:26,28, 10:25,28, 20:1,21, 22:4(x2); 2 Kings 2:11, 3:7(x2), 5:9, 6:14,15,17, 7:6,7,10,13,14, 9:33, 10:2, 11:16, 14:20, 18:23, 23:11; 2 Chronicles 1:16, 9:24,25,28, 25:28; Ezra 2:66; Nehemiah 7:68; Psalms 20:7; Ecclesiastes 10:7; Isaiah 2:7, 5:28, 30:16, 31:1,3, 36:8, 66:20; Jeremiah 4:13, 5:8, 6:23, 8:16, 12:5, 17:25, 22:4, 46:4,9, 50:37,42, 51:27; Ezekiel 17:15, 23:6,12,20,23, 26:7,10,11, 27:14, 38:4,15, 39:20; Hosea 1:7, 14:3; Joel 2:4; Amos 4:10, 6:12; Micah 5:10; Nahum 3:2; Habakkuk 1:8, 3:8,15, 2:22; Zechariah 1:8, 6:2(x2),3(x2),6, 10:5, 14:20

G4170 - πολεμέω (polemeō)

James 4:2;
Revelation 2:16, 12:7(x2), 13:4, 17:14, 19:11;

"fight" - Revelation 2:16

"fought" - Revelation 12:7(x2)

"war" - James 4:2; Revelation 13:4, 17:14, 19:11

As a side note:

Philip:

John 1:43 KJB - The day following Jesus would go forth into Galilee, and findeth **Philip**, and saith unto him, Follow me.

(Philip [G5376] means "lover of horses", which some trust in; Psalms 20:7, 33:17**; horses of flesh and not spirit** (Isaiah 31:3)**)**

Do we see that it is Jesus that presently seeks us out and comes to where we are in life, knocks (Revelation 3:20)**, and desires us all to follow Him in how He lived, and no longer put our trust in ourselves and our own flesh/strength?**

Our trust should always be in God and in His strength (Romans 5:6; 1 Corinthians 1:24; Revelation 12:10)**, and be a lover of His (God's) people ("horse [of spirit]";** Zechariah 10:3; Song of Songs 1:9**).**

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 7-3 (CROWNS LIKE GOLD)]

Revelation 9:7 KJB - And the shapes of the locusts *were* like unto horses prepared unto battle; and **on their heads *were* as it were crowns like gold**, and their faces *were* as the faces of men.

The "locusts" are made up of two main parts, with subsections or lesser parts in each, with the "king", "star", "angel of the bottomless pit" (Revelation 9:1,11) **as the one in control "over" them, or as the main rider.**

- **[1] "Heads", with "faces",**

- "their faces were as the faces of men." (Revelation 9:7c)

- "they had hair as the hair of women" (Revelation 9:8a)

- "their teeth were as the teeth of lions" (Revelation 9:8b)

- **[2] 'body', "shapes ... *were* like unto horses prepared unto battle"**

- "unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power." (Revelation 9:3b)

- "they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron" (Revelation 9:9a)

- "the sound of their wings was as the sound of chariots of many horses running to battle." (Revelation 9:9b)

- "And they had tails like unto scorpions" (Revelation 9:10a)

- "and there were stings in their tails" (Revelation 9:10b)

- "and their power was to hurt men five months." (Revelation 9:10c)

Locusts are technically a clean creature (Leviticus 11:21,22)**, like a beast, and such in scripture always represent kingdoms, nations, state authority, dominion, or politically organized body** (Psalms 74:13,14; Daniel 7:6,12,17,23, 8:4; Isaiah 5:29, 27:1,12; Ezekiel 17:3,7, 29:3,4,5, 32:2,3,4,9, 34:8,13; Jeremiah 4:7, 48:40, 49:22, 50:17; Joel 1:6; Revelation 13;1, 16:10, 17:3,7,8,11,12, 19:19,20, 20:4,10)**, but these are many groups of individual "locusts", that act in concert, or work together as a 'plague'** (Revelation 9:20) **of "locusts".**

These "locusts" have "heads" over, or in control of, their bodies.

"heads" – Leadership, Rulership, or Authority and also in Subjection, or that which rules a body,

such as a city (capitol) over a nation, a King to a Kingdom, or Husband to Wife, God the Father to Jesus Christ, or Christ to the Church; satan to devils, Antichrist to his 'church', and it also deals with the heart or mind (Isaiah 1:5)**; see** Deuteronomy 28:13,44; Judges 10:18; 1 Chronicles 29:11; Psalms 18:43; Isaiah 1:6, 7:8-9, 23:8; Jeremiah 22:6; Ezekiel 16:12; Daniel 2:32,38; Hosea 1:11; John 20:12; 1 Corinthians 11:3; Ephesians 1:22, 4:15, 5:23; Colossians 1:8, 2:10,19.

or as a symbol of reward,

- **as in favour** (Genesis 48:17; Job 29:3; Psalms 133:2),

- **or disfavour** (Genesis 40:17; 2 Samuel 1:16; 1 Kings 2:33,37, 8:32; 2 Chronicles 6:23; Nehemiah 4:4; Esther 9:25; Psalms 7:16; Jeremiah 2:37, 23:19, 30:23; Ezekiel 9:10, 16:43, 33:4; Joel 3:4,7; Amos 8:10; Obadiah 1:15),

- **or from God; see** Exodus 29:26; 1 Chronicles 29:11; Esther 2:17, 6:8; Proverbs 10:6, 11:26; Isaiah 51:11, 59:17; Ezekiel 16:12; Zechariah 3:5; Matthew 27:29; 1 Corinthians 11:3; Ephesians 4:15, 5:23; Colossians 1:18, 2:10; Revelation 14:14, 19:12.

Upon their "heads" were "as it were crowns like gold":

"Crowns" (in general) - Rulership, leadership, authority, dominion, kings, emperors, queens, heads of state, exalted, royalty, victorious, knowledge of wisdom; see Leviticus 21:22; Esther 2:17; Job 19:19; Isaiah 28:5, 62:3; Psalms 8:5; Proverbs 4:9, 12:4, 14:18; Song of Songs 3:11; Lamentations 5:16; Ezekiel 21:26; Matthew 27:29; 2 Timothy 2:5; Hebrews 2:9.

- **A crown, or royal diadem, is a symbol of rulership, judgment and glory and of the leading city, or capitol, of the nation** (Isaiah 7:8-9, 23:8),

- **or of a king; see** (Exodus 39:30; Leviticus 8:9; 2 Samuel 1:10, 12:30; 2 Kings 11:12; 1 Chronicles 20:2; 2 Chronicles 23:11; Esther 1:11, 2:17, 6:8, 8:15; Job 19:9, 29:14; Psalms 8:5; Isaiah 28:5, 62:3; Jeremiah 13:18; Ezekiel 21:26; Revelation 13:1, 19:12).

However, these "crowns" that the "heads" of the "locusts" wear are <u>not</u> the Royal Diadems, but rather are like "Stephanos" (a wreath or woven crown - G4735 - στέφανος (stephanos)):

- **[1] Jesus wore the "crown of thorns"** (Matthew 27:29; Mark 15:17; John 19:2,5)**, the victory and "conquering and to conquer" Crown of Jesus** (Revelation 6:2, 14:14)**,**

- **[2] Paul, James, Peter, John & Jesus speaks of the incorruptible victory crown of life, glory & righteousness** (1 Corinthians 9:25; 2 Timothy 4:8; James 1:12; 1 Peter 5:4; Revelation 2:10, 3:11)**, which righteousness is keeping God's commandments** (Psalms 119:142,151,172)**, and also that Christians are "kings and priests" (Exodus 19:6; Revelation 1:6, 5:10), a "royal priesthood, an holy nation"** (1 Peter 2:9)**, that should "reign"** (Psalms 122:5-9; Proverbs 8:15; Isaiah 32:1; Jeremiah 23:5; Ezekiel 28:17; Daniel 8:25; Romans 5:17,21, 6:12; Corinthians 4:8; 2 Timothy 2:11-12; Revelation 5:10, 20:6, 22:5)**, in life, righteousness, grace and peace, they all being "princes of the sanctuary"** ("chief of the priests"; 2 Chronicles 3:64; Ezra 8:29, 10:5; Isaiah 43:28)**,**

- **[3] Paul speaks of the people he has won to Christ Jesus as his "joy and crown"** (Philippians 4:1; 1 Thessalonians 2:19)**,**

- **[4] John speaks of the crown of the righteous and without sin Heavenly Beings, the 24 Elders** (Revelation 4:4,10)**,**

- **[5] John speaks of the crown that the Heavenly Woman, or Church of Jesus, or people of God (OT-NT) wear** (Revelation 12:1)**.**

To wear such a crown as those, is to be a true Christian, victorious in Christ Jesus over sin, satan and selfishness. Yet, is that what the "Heads" of the "Locusts" actually wear?

Real gold belongs to God alone (Haggai 2:8)**:**

- Haggai 2:8 KJB - The silver is mine, and the gold is mine, saith the LORD of hosts.

The Garden of Eden has good gold (Genesis 2:11,12)**:**

- Genesis 2:11 KJB - The name of the first is Pison: that is it which compasseth the whole land of Havilah, where there is gold;

- Genesis 2:12 KJB - And the gold of that land is good: there is bdellium and the onyx stone.

Gold as a symbol of The Law of God, The Ten Commandments (and all they encompass) (Psalms 19:7-11, 119:72,127)**:**

- Psalms 19:7 KJB - The law of the LORD is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple.

- Psalms 19:8 KJB - The statutes of the LORD are right, rejoicing the heart: the commandment of the LORD is pure, enlightening the eyes.

- Psalms 19:9 KJB - The fear of the LORD is clean, enduring for ever: the judgments of the LORD are true and righteous altogether.

- Psalms 19:10 KJB - More to be desired are they than gold, yea, than much fine gold: sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb.

- Psalms 19:11 KJB - Moreover by them is thy servant warned: and in keeping of them there is great reward.

- Psalms 119:72 KJB - The law of thy mouth is better unto me than thousands of gold and silver.

- Psalms 119:127 KJB - Therefore I love thy commandments above gold; yea, above fine gold.

Gold as a symbol of the True and Tried Character that God looks for (character of Jesus, Love) (Job 23:10; Proverbs 17:3, 22:1, 27:21; Isaiah 13:12, 60:17; Lamentations 4:2; Zechariah 13:9; Malachi 3:3)**:**

- Job 23:10 KJB - But he knoweth the way that I take: when he hath tried me, I shall come forth as gold.

- Proverbs 17:3 KJB - The fining pot is for silver, and the furnace for gold: but the LORD trieth the hearts.

- Proverbs 22:1 KJB - A good name is rather to be chosen than great riches, and loving favour rather than silver and gold.

- Proverbs 27:21 KJB - As the fining pot for silver, and the furnace for gold; so is a man to his praise.

- Isaiah 13:12 KJB - I will make a man more precious than fine gold; even a man than the golden wedge of Ophir.

- Isaiah 60:17 KJB -For brass I will bring gold, and for iron I will bring silver, and for wood brass, and for stones iron: I will also make thy officers peace, and thine exactors righteousness.

- Lamentations 4:2 KJB - The precious sons of Zion, comparable to fine gold, how are they esteemed as earthen pitchers, the work of the hands of the potter!

- Zechariah 13:9 KJB - And I will bring the third part through the fire, and will refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: they shall call on my name, and I will hear them: I will say, It is my people: and they shall say, The LORD is my God.

- Malachi 3:3 KJB - And he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver: and he shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the LORD an offering in righteousness.

Gold as a symbol of Godly Faith & Love & Salvation in Christ Jesus (1 Peter 1:7-10; Proverbs 1:9, 4:9)**:**

- 1 Peter 1:7 KJB - That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ:

- 1 Peter 1:8 KJB - Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory:

- 1 Peter 1:9 KJB - Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls.

- 1 Peter 1:10 KJB - Of which salvation the prophets have enquired and searched diligently, who prophesied of the grace that should come unto you:

- Proverbs 1:9 KJB - For they shall be an ornament of grace unto thy head, and chains about thy neck.

- Proverbs 4:9 KJB - She shall give to thine head an ornament of grace: a crown of glory shall she deliver to thee.

Gold as a symbol of Eternal Life (Psalms 21:3-7)**:**

- Psalms 21:3 KJB - For thou preventest him with the blessings of goodness: thou settest a crown of pure gold on his head.

- Psalms 21:4 KJB - He asked life of thee, and thou gavest it him, even length of days for ever and ever.

- Psalms 21:5 KJB - His glory is great in thy salvation: honour and majesty hast thou laid upon him.

- Psalms 21:6 KJB - For thou hast made him most blessed for ever: thou hast made him exceeding glad with thy countenance.

- Psalms 21:7 KJB - For the king trusteth in the LORD, and through the mercy of the most High he shall not be moved.

Wisdom from God (Heaven, above) is better than gold (Job 28:12-18; Proverbs 3:13-14, 8:10-11,19, 16:16; James 3:13-14)**:**

- Job 28:12 KJB - But where shall wisdom be found? and where is the place of understanding?

- Job 28:13 KJB - Man knoweth not the price thereof; neither is it found in the land of the living.

- Job 28:14 KJB - The depth saith, It is not in me: and the sea saith, It is not with me.

- Job 28:15 KJB - It cannot be gotten for gold, neither shall silver be weighed for the price thereof.

- Job 28:16 KJB - It cannot be valued with the gold of Ophir, with the precious onyx, or the sapphire.

- Job 28:17 KJB - The gold and the crystal cannot equal it: and the exchange of it shall not be for jewels of fine gold.

- Job 28:18 KJB - No mention shall be made of coral, or of pearls: for the price of wisdom is above rubies.

- Proverbs 3:13 KJB - Happy is the man that findeth wisdom, and the man that getteth understanding.

- Proverbs 3:14 KJB- For the merchandise of it is better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than fine gold.

- Proverbs 8:10 KJB - Receive my instruction, and not silver; and knowledge rather than choice gold.

- Proverbs 8:11 KJB - For wisdom is better than rubies; and all the things that may be desired are not to be compared to it.

- Proverbs 8:19 KJB - My fruit is better than gold, yea, than fine gold; and my revenue than choice silver.

- Proverbs 16:16 KJB - How much better is it to get wisdom than gold! and to get understanding rather to be chosen than silver!

- James 3:13 KJB - Who is a wise man and endued with knowledge among you? let him shew out of a good conversation his works with meekness of wisdom.

- James 3:14 KJB - But if ye have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth.

Gold/Wisdom, Symbol of Jesus Christ, the Christian's Head (Ephesians 5:23)**, the perfect character of faith and love** (1 John 4:8,16) (Proverbs 8:22-24; Song of Songs 5:11; Revelation 3:18, 6:2, 14:14)**:**

- Proverbs 8:22 KJB - The LORD possessed me in the beginning of his way, before his works of old.

- Proverbs 8:23 KJB - I was set up from everlasting, from the beginning, or ever the earth was.

- Proverbs 8:24 KJB - When there were no depths, I was brought forth; when there were no fountains abounding with water.

- Song of Songs 5:11 KJB - His head is as the most fine gold, his locks are bushy, and black as a raven.

- Revelation 3:18 KJB - I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see.

- Revelation 6:2 KJB - And I saw, and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.

- Revelation 14:14 KJB - And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud one sat like unto the Son of man, having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle.

Wisdom from God above (Heaven) (James 3:17-18)**:**

- James 3:17 KJB - But the wisdom that is from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, and easy to be intreated, full of mercy and good fruits, without partiality, and without hypocrisy.

- James 3:18 KJB - And the fruit of righteousness is sown in peace of them that make peace.

Wisdom from the devil, below (abyss) (James 3:15-16)**:**

- James 3:15 KJB - This wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly, sensual, devilish.

- James 3:16 KJB - For where envying and strife is, there is confusion and every evil work.

Gold that is dim (Lamentations 4:1; James 5:3)**:**

- Lamentations 4:1 KJB - How is the gold become dim! how is the most fine gold changed! the stones of the sanctuary are poured out in the top of every street.

- James 5:3 KJB - Your gold and silver is cankered; and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. Ye have heaped treasure together for the last days.

Differing Metals (2 Timothy 2:20)**:**

- 2 Timothy 2:20 KJB - But in a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood and of earth; and some to honour, and some to dishonour.

Honouring false gods with gold is evil (Exodus 20:23, 32:31; Daniel 11:38; Acts 17:29)**:**

- Exodus 20:23 KJB - Ye shall not make with me gods of silver, neither shall ye make unto you gods of gold.

- Exodus 32:31 KJB - And Moses returned unto the LORD, and said, Oh, this people have sinned a great sin, and have made them gods of gold.

- Daniel 11:38 KJB - But in his estate shall he honour the God of forces: and a god whom his fathers knew not shall he honour with gold, and silver, and with precious stones, and pleasant things.

- Acts 17:29 KJB - Forasmuch then as we are the offspring of God, we ought not to think that the Godhead is like unto gold, or silver, or stone, graven by art and man's device.

The Priests of God would wear a crown of Gold, which JEHOVAH's name in it (Exodus 28:36, 29:6, 39:30; Leviticus 8:9)**, which represents His perfect character** (Exodus 20:5-7, 33:12-23, 34:1-9) **of love** (1 John 4:8,16)**:**

- Exodus 28:36 KJB - And thou shalt make a plate of pure gold, and grave upon it, like the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

- Exodus 29:6 KJB - And thou shalt put the mitre upon his head, and put the holy crown upon the mitre.

- Exodus 39:30 KJB - And they made the plate of the holy crown of pure gold, and wrote upon it a writing, like to the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

- Leviticus 8:9 KJB - And he put the mitre upon his head; also upon the mitre, even upon his forefront, did he put the golden plate, the holy crown; as the LORD commanded Moses.

The Sanctuary / Temple / Tabernacle / House of the LORD, which was for the service of the Living and true God had Items with a crown of Gold (Exodus 25:11,24-25, 30:3, 37:2,11-12,26; Hebrews 9:4)**:**

- Exodus 25:11 KJB - And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a crown of gold round about.

- Exodus 25:24 KJB - And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, and make thereto a crown of gold round about.

- Exodus 25:25 KJB - And thou shalt make unto it a border of an hand breadth round about, and thou shalt make a golden crown to the border thereof round about.

- Exodus 30:3 KJB - And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, the top thereof, and the sides thereof round about, and the horns thereof; and thou shalt make unto it a crown of gold round about.

- Exodus 37:2 KJB - And he overlaid it with pure gold within and without, and made a crown of gold to it round about.

- Exodus 37:11 KJB - And he overlaid it with pure gold, and made thereunto a crown of gold round about.

- Exodus 37:12 KJB - Also he made thereunto a border of an handbreadth round about; and made a crown of gold for the border thereof round about.

- Exodus 37:26 KJB - And he overlaid it with pure gold, both the top of it, and the sides thereof round about, and the horns of it: also he made unto it a crown of gold round about.

- Hebrews 9:4 KJB - Which had the golden censer, and the ark of the covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein was the golden pot that had manna, and Aaron's rod that budded, and the tables of the covenant;

City of God, a symbol of God's people, with walls of Gold (Revelation 21:18,21)**:**

- Revelation 21:18 KJB - And the building of the wall of it was of jasper: and the city was pure gold, like unto clear glass.

- Revelation 21:21 KJB - And the twelve gates were twelve pearls; every several gate was of one pearl: and the street of the city was pure gold, as it were transparent glass.

Gold as the Fruit of the Holy Ghost/Spirit (Proverbs 7:2, 25:11; Song of Songs 2:3; Galatians 5:22-25; Ephesians 5:9-17):

- Proverbs 7:2 KJB - Keep my commandments, and live; and my law as the apple of thine eye.

- Proverbs 25:11 KJB - A word fitly spoken is like apples of gold in pictures of silver.

- Song of Songs 2:3 KJB - As the apple tree among the trees of the wood, so is my beloved among the sons. I sat down under his shadow with great delight, and his fruit was sweet to my taste.

- Galatians 5:22 KJB - But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith,

- Galatians 5:23 KJB - Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law.

- Galatians 5:24 KJB - And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts.

- Galatians 5:25 KJB - If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit.

- Ephesians 5:9 KJB - (For the fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness and righteousness and truth;)

- Ephesians 5:10 KJB - Proving what is acceptable unto the Lord.

- Ephesians 5:11 KJB - And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them.

- Ephesians 5:12 KJB - For it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done of them in secret.

- Ephesians 5:13 KJB - But all things that are reproved are made manifest by the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest is light.

- Ephesians 5:14 KJB - Wherefore he saith, Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light.

- Ephesians 5:15 KJB - See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise,

- Ephesians 5:16 KJB - Redeeming the time, because the days are evil.

- Ephesians 5:17 KJB - Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is.

Gold should be perfect for the service of God (2 Chronicles 4:21):

- 2 Chronicles 4:21 KJB- And the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs, made he of gold, and that perfect gold;

However, the "locusts" are not wearing real gold crowns (Stephanos), but instead it is written that they wear "on their heads were as it were crowns like gold".

These "crowns" are described as "as it were" (G5613 - ὡς (*hōs*)), and the "gold" is described as "like" (G3664 - ὅμοιος (homoios). The "locusts" and their "heads" do not have the real "gold" of the true godly Character of Jesus Christ, of the Wisdom of Heaven, of the real Faith & Love in the salvation of God, neither the golden Fruit of the Holy Ghost.

They have something in place of the real Crown (Stephanos) of Gold; a dim gold, a counterfeit gold (Lamentations 4:1; James 5:3)**, an imperfect gold unfit for the true service of the True and living God** (2 Chronicles 4:21)**, a differing metal** (2 Timothy 2:20)**, a counterfeit crown which claims to bear the name of God, but instead they have something which comes of the abyss** (James 3:15-16)**, bringing darkness, torment, and causes them to rule as lords over others in a bad way** (1 Peter 5:3)**.**

They have something in place of the real Law of God, a counterfeit law of "men" (Ezekiel 8:16; Daniel 7:25, 8:12)**, a law of their corrupt thinking and fallen reasoning** (Proverbs 14:12; 16:25; Daniel 7:8, "eyes of a man")**.**

They have something in place of the real Faith and Love of God, a counterfeit faith and love, a presumptuous will (Isaiah 14:12-16) **and system of fleshly works** (Isaiah 59:6; Matthew 23:5; 2 Corinthians 11:15)**.**

They have a counterfeit glint of golden light, but is is darkness (Matthew 6:23; Luke 11:34-35)**, they have a "lie-ght"** (2 Corinthians 11:13-15) **of a fallen star** (Revelation 9:1)**.**

The days of these (Revelation 9:5,6,10) **are truly evil** (Ephesians 5:16)**, for they by wearing such outwardly, claim to be priests of God, and for His service, yet it is all Anti (in the place of and so against) Christ, for these priests obscure, and stand in the place of and fight against, the Sun and Air** (Revelation 9:2)**, Jesus Christ and the Holy Ghost/Spirit. These 'priests' of the abyss are all called:**

- **Latin: "Vicarivs Christi" (Vicarivs Fill Dei)**

- **Greek: "Anti Christos"**

- **English: "Anti Christ"**

Anti - two meanings, both present:

- 2 Thessalonians 2:4 KJB - Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.

- **[1] "opposeth" (against)**

- **[2] "exalteth" (into the place of, equal to)**

The Catholic encyclopedia defines the word anti in both fashions also:

- **"… In composition anti has different meanings: …" [Catholic Online Encyclopedia; "A"; "Antichrist"] - https://www.newadvent.org/cathen/01559a.htm**

- **"… anti … (in the place of …)…" [Catholic Online Encyclopedia; "S"; "Sacrifice"] - https://www.newadvent.org/cathen/13309a.htm**

In this sense it is very much like the Latin word 'vicarius':

- **"Vicar**
- **(Latin vicarius , from vice , "instead of") …" [Catholic Online Encyclopedia; "V"; "Vicar"] - CATHOLIC ENCYCLOPEDIA: Vicar - http://www.newadvent.org/cathen/15401a.htm**

See the Roman Catholic uses of "Vicarius Christi", "Vicarius Iesus Christi"; "Vicarius Filii Dei".

- "**The pope's universal coercive jurisdiction**... ... Moreover, the powers conferred in these regards are plenary. ... nothing is withheld. ... Further, Peter's authority is subordinated to no earthly superior. The sentences which he gives are to be forthwith ratified in heaven. They do not need the antecedent approval of any other tribunal. ... This judicial authority will even include the power to pardon sin. ... **supreme power in this kingdom carries with it a supreme magisterium** — authority to declare that doctrine and to prescribe a rule of faith obligatory on all. ... as subject to the authority of him who should be **Christ's vicegerent on earth**. .." [Online Catholic Encyclopedia, The Pope] - CATHOLIC ENCYCLOPEDIA: The Pope - http://www.newadvent.org/cathen/12260a.htm

- "**Vicar of Christ (Latin Vicarius Christi)**. ... thus, Innocent III appeals for his power to remove bishops to the fact that **he is Vicar of Christ** (cap. "Inter corporalia", 2, "De trans. ep."). ... and states that it is **the Roman Pontiff who is "the successor of Peter and the Vicar of Jesus Christ**" (cap. "Licet", 4, ibid.). **The title Vicar of God used for the pope** by Nicholas III (c. "Fundamenta ejus", 17, "De elect.", in 6) is **employed as an equivalent for Vicar of Christ**" [Online Catholic Encyclopedia, Vicar of Christ] - CATHOLIC ENCYCLOPEDIA: Vicar of Christ - http://www.newadvent.org/cathen/15403b.htm

- "But since **We hold upon this earth the place of God Almighty**, ..." ["The Great Encyclical Letters of Pope Leo XIII", Encyclical Letter June 20, 1894; http://www.papalencyclicals.net/Leo13/l13praec.htm

- "...2. We, indeed, **to all men are the Vicar of Christ, the Son of God** ..." [Online Catholic Encyclopedia, In Plurimi; On the Abolition of Slavery; His Holiness Pope Leo XIII; May 5, 1888; To the Bishops of Brazil.] - CATHOLIC LIBRARY: In Plurimis (1888) - http://www.newadvent.org/library/docs_le13ip.htm

- and Leo XIII - In Plurimis - http://www.vatican.va/holy_father/leo_xiii/encyclicals/documents/hf_l-xiii_enc_05051888_in-plurimis_en.html

- " … Can. 391 §1. It is for **the diocesan bishop to govern the particular church entrusted to him with legislative, executive, and judicial power according to the norm of law.**

- §2. **The bishop exercises legislative power himself**. **He exercises executive power** either personally or through vicars general or episcopal vicars according to the norm of law. **He exercises judicial power** either personally or through the judicial vicar and judges according to the norm of law. …" [Roman Catholic Canon Law; BOOK II. THE PEOPLE OF GOD LIBER II. DE POPULO DEI; PART II. THE HIERARCHICAL CONSTITUTION OF THE CHURCH; SECTION II. PARTICULAR CHURCHES AND THEIR GROUPINGS; TITLE I. PARTICULAR CHURCHES AND THE AUTHORITY ESTABLISHED IN THEM (Cann. 368 – 430); CHAP-

TER II. BISHOPS; Art. 2. DIOCESAN BISHOPS] - http://www.vatican.va/archive/ENG1104/__P1E.HTM

- **"All names which in the scriptures are applied to Christ, by virtue of which it is established that he is over the church, all the same names are applied to the Pope."** [Cardinal Robert Bellarmine (Full Italian name: Roberto Francesco Romolo Bellarmino (Canonized-1930 and Doctor of the Church (Jesuit))), Disputationes de Controversiis (aka: Disputationes de Controversiis Christianae Fidei adversus hujus temporis Haereticos) [Lectures Concerning the Controversies of the Christian Faith Against the Heretics of This Time], Tom. 2, "Controversia Prima," Book 2 (De Conciliorum Auctoritate)["On Authority of the Councils"], Chapter 17, (1628 ed.) Vol. 1, pp. 266-translated]

- In Latin: **"Secundo probatur ratione, in Scripturis fundata; nam omnia nomina, quae in Scripturis tribuuntur Christo, unde constat eum esse supra Ecclesiam, eadem omnia tribuuntur Pontifici."** - http://cdigital.dgb.uanl.mx/la/10800...0015573_21.pdf

In the Revelation 2:13 the word "Antipas", means "in the place of the father" or even "against the father". Words like "Antioch", and "Antipatris" are also found similar uses. Even in Septuaginta, Leviticus 6:15 (6:22 English)

- Leviticus 6:15 so called LXX - ὁ ἱερεὺς ὁ **χριστὸς ἀντ**᾽ αὐτοῦ ἐκ τῶν υἱῶν αὐτοῦ ποιήσει αὐτήν· νόμος αἰώνιος, ἅπαν ἐπιτελεσθήσεται.

It literally says, "christos anti".

- Leviticus 6:22 KJB - And the priest of his sons that is **anointed in his stead** shall offer it: it is a statute for ever unto the LORD; it shall be wholly burnt.

See also the so called septaginta (LXX's) 2 Chronicles 26:1, "anti" meaning "in the place/room/office of", "anti tou patros" (in the place of the [his Uzziah's] father [Amaziah]") Also see, I Kings 5:1 English for similar phrasing, though septuaginta changes the words and speaks of chariots and being lifted up, instead of being anointed in the place of, as English.

See also Matthew 2:22, "anti" meaning "in the place/room/office of", "anti [H]erwdou tou patros" (in the place of Herod the [his Archelaus] father [Herod]").

Other places are Luke 1:20, 12:3, 19:44; Acts 12:23; 2 Thessalonians 2:10, “anth wn”; and Ephesians 5:31, “anti toutou”.

So, in short, to be against, and/or in the place/room/office of, both fit “anti”, and both fit “deny” Jesus the Christ, but in differing ways. One is overt opposition, the other is covert opposition or usurpation (like False Smerdis; Eza. 4:7-24).

The Roman Catholic church, has what are called -
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_Catholic_dioceses_(structured_view)

- [1] Archdioceses, having - https://www.newadvent.org/cathen/01694b.htm

- [2] Dioceses, having - https://www.newadvent.org/cathen/05001a.htm

- [3] Parishes, having - https://www.newadvent.org/cathen/11499b.htm

- [4] Missions - https://www.newadvent.org/cathen/10375a.htm

- "A mission is a single church (as in one single building). A parish usually has more than 2 missions. Many parishes form a diocese. A diocese is headed by a bishop. Archdioceses is when a dioceses in a particular region join together under an archbishop."

- "A parish is the local congregation - in a neighborhood or town.

- A diocese is the local church gathered around the bishop, usually including several dozen parishes over a large geographic area often equivalent to a province, state, or significant portion thereof.

- The language and structure was eventually borrowed from the Roman Empire, when Christianity was legalized within it.

- The diocese was the most local administrative jurisdiction, something like a county or an urban/suburban metropolitan area. There was usually one city within a diocese and maybe several smaller towns and rural area.

- The parish grew out of the practice in Rome of having multiple house-churches in various neighborhoods, and at the same time, the deaconry/deanery grew out of the subdivisions of the city, *rione* - something like neighborhoods, districts, wards, or boroughs.

- Moreover, in Catholic theology, the diocese is the smallest unit of Church that is in itself complete - it has all the elements of the Church present in fullness: Bishop, with deacons and presbyterate, and people. It is not so much a part of the Catholic Church, as the Catholic Church present in that part of the world. A parish is just a subdivision thereof." - https://www.quora.-com/What-is-the-difference-between-a-diocese-and-a-parishv

In each, are various groupings of men and women, with the 'pope' [aka, 'the See'] at the top:

- **[1] [White] Pope**
- **[2] [Back] 'Pope' - Jesuit Superior General**
- **[3] Cardinals - Red hats**
- **[4] Archbishops**
- **[5] Bishops/Elders**
- **[6] Priests**
- **[7] Deacons**
- **[8] Various orders of men and women, boy 'lay' and 'orders', with their own rankings and hierarchy, Monks, Nuns, Knights, etc.**

Certain persons within the Roman Catholic church, wear things like crowns:

- **[1] "Miters",** "... **an episcopal ornament for the head, in form like a wreath or crown** ... The pontifical mitre is of **Roman origin**: it is derived from a non-liturgical head-covering distinctive of the pope, the camelaucum, to which also the tiara is to be traced. ..." - https://www.newadvent.org/cathen/10404a.htm

- **[2] "Tiara" [also "Triregnum", Triple Tiara] - https://www.newadvent.org/cathen/14714c.htm**

- **[3] "Zucchetto" - https://www.newadvent.org/cathen/15765b.htm**

- **[4] "garlands" - https://www.newadvent.org/cathen/06385a.htm**

- **[5] "Biretta" {or "bonete"] - https://www.newadvent.org/cathen/02577a.htm**

- **[6] "Capello Roman" [for 'pope', a "saturno"] - https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Cappello_romano**

- **[7] "Camauro" - https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Camauro**

- **[8] "Tricorne" - https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tricorne**

- **[09] etc, "papalina", "qob", "kolpak".**

DOES THE POPE HAVE A FUNNY HAT? YES, AND NOT ONLY HE:

The pope and the bishops of the Catholic church wear a mitre at mass.

The pope has a red capello romano for everyday wear. It is also known as a saturno. Cardinals and other clerics wear black.

Pope Paul VI was the latest to wear the papal tiara, the triple crown or the triregnum, but it is still, combined with two crossed keys, a symbol of the papacy.

The pope wears the zuchetto daily, both indoors and outdoors. Only the pope can wear a white zuchetto.

In winter, the pope may choose to wear the warm woollen hat with white trim of ermine, the camauro.

ALL YOU NEED TO KNOW ABOUT CATHOLIC HATS

Cardinals wore a red galero until 1965. The number of tassels and the colour of the hat indicate the person's position. A Chinese bishop would avoid the traditional green colour since "wearing a green hat" in China suggests you are a cuckold. Purple, blue or black were worn instead.

Cardinals and others wear a biretta.

Bishops wear a purple biretta while priests and others wear black, with or without pom.

There is a Spanish version of the biretta called a bonete.

The colour of the zuchetto shows who you are.

Cardinal Bishop Priest Franciscan friar

Berretta da camera, "papalina"

Canoa

Tricorne

In Ethiopia, the clergy wears a qob.

The kolpak was formerly used by Greek Catholics.

Research & graphics: Lönegård & Co www.lonegard.se

http://churchpop.com/wp-content/uploads/2018/08/1.jpeg

Their Bishops, Cardinals and 'popes' are "enthroned" -
https://www.newadvent.org/cathen/05479c.htm

The picture is of a Church - State union.

CHURCH TANK

Now we can go on a Crusade

Words used:

G2776 - κεφαλή (kephalē)

Matthew 5:36, 6:17, 8:20, 10:30, 14:8,11, 21:42, 26:7, 27:29,30,37,39;
Mark 6:24,25,27,28, 12:10, 14:3, 15:19,29;
Luke 7:38,44,46, 9:58, 12:7, 20:17, 21:18,28;
John 13:9, 19:2,30, 20:7,12;
Acts 4:11, 18:6,18, 21:24, 27:34;
Romans 12:20;
1 Corinthians 11:3(x3),4,5(x2),7,10, 12:21;
Ephesians 1:22, 4:15, 5:23(x2);
Colossians 1:18, 2:10,19;
1 Peter 2:7;
Revelation 1:14, 4:4, 9:7,17(x2),19, 10:1, 12:1,3(x2), 13:1(x2),3, 14:14, 17:3,7,9, 18:19, 19:12

"head" - Matthew 5:36, 6:17, 8:20, 10:30, 14:8,11, 21:42, 26:7, 27:29,30,37; Mark 6:24,25,27,28, 12:10, 14:3, 15:19; Luke 7:38,44,46, 9:58, 12:7, 20:17, 21:18; John 13:9, 19:2,30, 20:7,12; Acts 4:11, 18:18, 27:34; Romans 12:20; 1 Corinthians 11:3(x3),4,5(x2),7,10, 12:21; Ephesians 1:22, 4:15, 5:23(x2); Colossians 1:18, 2:10,19; 1 Peter 2:7; Revelation 1:14, 10:1, 12:1, 14:14, 19:12

"heads" - Matthew 27:39; Mark 15:29; Luke 21:28; Acts 18:6, 21:24; Revelation 4:4, 9:7,17(x2),19, 12:3(x2), 13:1(x2),3, 17:3,7,9, 18:19

"like" - G3664 - ὅμοιος (homoios) **[covered previously]**

"as it were", "as" - G5613 - ὡς (*hōs*) **[covered previously]**

G4735 - στέφανος (stephanos)

Matthew 27:29;
Mark 15:17;
John 19:2,5;
1 Corinthians 9:25;
Philippians 4:1;
1 Thessalonians 2:19;
2 Timothy 4:8;
James 1:12;
1 Peter 5:4;
Revelation 2:10, 3:11, 4:4,10, 6:2, 9:7, 12:1, 14:14

"crown" - Matthew 27:29; Mark 15:17; John 19:2,5; 1 Corinthians 9:25; Philippians 4:1; 1 Thessalonians 2:19; 2 Timothy 4:8; James 1:12; 1 Peter 5:4; Revelation 2:10, 3:11, 6:2, 12:1, 14:14

"crowns" - Rev 4:4,10, 9:7

G5557 - χρυσός (chrysos)

Matthew 2:11, 10:9, 23:16,17(x2);
Acts 17:29;
1 Corinthians 3:12;
1 Timothy 2:9;
James 5:3;
Revelation 9:7, 17:4, 18:12,16

"gold" - Matthew 2:11, 10:9, 23:16,17(x2); Acts 17:29; 1 Corinthians 3:12; 1 Timothy 2:9; James 5:3; Revelation 9:7, 17:4, 18:12,16

Other words to consider:

G5552 - χρυσοῦς (chrysous)

2 Timothy 2:20;
Hebrews 9:4(x2);
Revelation 1:12,13,20, 2:1, 4:4, 5:8, 8:3(x2), 9:13,20, 14:14, 15:6,7, 17:4, 21:15;

"gold" - 2 Timothy 2:20; Hebrews 9:4; Revelation 4:4, 9:20

"golden" - Hebrews 9:4; Revelation 1:12,13,20, 2:1, 5:8, 8:3(x2), 9:13, 14:14, 15:6,7, 17:4, 21:15

G5553 - χρυσίον (chrysion)

Acts 3:6, 20:33;
Hebrews 9:4;
1 Peter 1:7,18, 3:3;
Revelation 3:18, 21:18,21

"gold" - Acts 3:6, 20:33; 1 Peter 1:7,18, 3:3; Revelation 3:18, 21:18,21

"golden" - Hebrews 9:4

H1722 - דְּהַב (dᵊhaḇ)

Ezra 5:14, 6:5, 7:15,16,18;
Daniel 2:32,35,38,45, 3:1,5,7,10,12,14,18, 5:2,3,4,7,16,23,29

"gold" - Ezra 5:14, 7:15,16,18; Daniel 2:32,35,38,45, 3:1, 5:4,7,16,23,29

"golden"- Ezra 6:5; Daniel 3:5,7,10,12,14,18, 5:2,3

H2213 - זֵר (zēr)

Exodus 25:11,24,25, 30:3,4, 37:2,11,12,26,27;

"crown" - Exodus 25:11,24,25, 30:3,4, 37:2,11,12,26,27

H5850 - עֲטָרָה (ʿăṭārâ)

2 Samuel 12:30;
1 Chronicles 20:2;
Esther 8:15;
Job 19:9, 31:36;
Psalms 21:3;
Proverbs 4:9, 12:4, 14:24, 16:31, 17:6;
Song of Songs 3:11;
Isaiah 28:1,3,5, 62:3;
Jeremiah 13:18;
Lamentations 5:16;
Ezekiel 16:12, 21:26, 23:42;
Zechariah 6:11,14;

"crown" - 2 Samuel 12:30; 1 Chronicles 20:2; Esther 8:15; Job 19:9, 31:36; Psalms 21:3; Proverbs 4:9, 12:4, 14:24, 16:31, 17:6; Song of Songs 3:11; Isaiah 28:1,3,5, 62:3; Jeremiah 13:18; Lamentations 5:16; Ezekiel 16:12, 21:26

"crowns" - Ezekiel 23:42; Zechariah 6:11,14

H5145 - נֵזֶר (nēzer)

Exodus 29:6, 39:30;
Leviticus 8:9, 21:12;
Numbers 6:4,5,7,8,9,12(x2),13,18(x2),19,21(x2)
2 Samuel 1:10;
2 Kings 11:12;
2 Chronicles 23:11;
Psalms 89:39, 132:18;
Proverbs 27:24;
Jeremiah 7:29;
Zechariah 9:16;

"consecration" - Numbers 6:7,9

"crown" - Exodus 29:6, 39:30; Leviticus 8:9, 21:12; 2 Samuel 1:10; 2 Kings 11:12; 2 Chronicles 23:11; Psalms 89:39, 132:18; Proverbs 27:24; Zechariah 9:16

"hair" - Jeremiah 7:29

"separation" - Numbers 6:4,5,8,12(x2),13,18(x2),19,21(x2)

H2091 - זָהָב (zāhāḇ)

"gold" - 343x
"golden" - 40x
"weather" - 1x

H7218 - רֹאשׁ (rōʾš)

"bands" - 2x
"beginning" - 5x
"beginnings" - 2x
"captain" - 4x
"captains" - 6x
"chapiters" - 4x
"chief" - 89x
"chiefest" - 1x
"companies" - 7x

"company" - 5x
"ends" - 2x
"every" - 1x
"excellent" - 1x
"first" - 6x
"forefront" - 1x
"head" - 262x
"heads" - 84x
"height" - 1x
"high" - 3x
"lead" - 1x
"men" - 3x
"part" - 1x
"principal" - 5x
"rulers" - 2x
"sum" - 9x
"top" - 58x
"tops" - 8x

As a side note:

In John 2:1-11, 4:48 KJB, "Cana of Galilee", means 'Reed Circlets, or Circlet of Reeds':

- Cana (G2580) means "reeds", and Galilee (G1056) means "circuit or circle", and so "Cana of Galilee" (John 2:1,11, 4:46, 21:2 KJB) means 'circle or wreath of reeds, like a wedding crown of reeds or victory (stephanos) crown, with the people being the crown of rejoicing on Jesus' head, the victor' (1 Thessalonians 2:19; Song of Solomon 3:11; Isaiah 28:5, 62:3; Ezekiel 23:42 KJB, "beautiful crown").

- "crown of rejoicing: which is but a stronger phrase, to press the joy they had in their conversion and perseverance, in allusion to crowns wore at times of rejoicing, as at marriage feasts, and the like: here we read (i.) of the crowns of bridegrooms, and of the brides ... those made of reeds were used (n.); these crowns at weddings seem to be the "beautiful crowns" in Eze_23:42 ..."; ["(i.) Misna Sota. c. 9. sect. 14. ... (n.) T. Bab. Sota, fol. 49. 2."] - Paul, A Rabbinic Source Commentary And Language Study Bible by Dr. Al Garza, Sefer Press, Vol. 6b; page 174 - https://books.google.as/books?id=eAlTDwAAQBAJ

- "In the war [pulemus] of Vespasian the Sages decreed upon the crowns of bridegrooms, i.e., that bridegrooms may no longer wear crowns, and upon the drums, meaning they also banned the playing of drums. In the war of Titus they also decreed upon the crowns of brides, and they decreed that a person should not teach his son Greek. In the last war, meaning the bar Kokheva revolt, they decreed that a bride may not go out in a palanquin inside the city, but our Sages per-

mitted a bride to go out in a palanquin inside the city, as this helps the bride maintain her modesty." – Mishna Sotah, 9.14 - https://www.sefaria.org/Mishnah_Sotah.9.14?lang=bi

- "Rav says concerning the decree banning the wearing of crowns that they taught this halakha only with regard to crowns of salt and sulfur, but those of myrtle and rose are permitted. And Shmuel says that even crowns of myrtle and rose are prohibited, but those made of reeds and bulrush are permitted. And Levi says: Even crowns of reeds and bulrush are prohibited. And likewise Levi teaches in his baraita: Even those of reeds and bulrush are prohibited.

- The mishna taught that the Sages decreed against the wearing of crowns for bridegrooms ..." - Talmud (Babylonian), Sotah 49(b) - https://www.sefaria.org/Sotah.49b.5?lang=bi&with=all&lang2=en

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 7-4 (FACES OF MEN)]

Revelation 9:7 KJB- And the shapes of the locusts *were* like unto horses prepared unto battle; and on their heads *were* as it were crowns like gold, and **their faces *were* as the faces of men**.

The "faces" or "countenances" is that which is exposed (usually openly, unless veiled as Moses' face was for some time; Exodus 34:33-35; 2 Corinthians 3:7,13**) to the world for all to see, and is that which expresses the hidden character of the heart / mind / spirit, the emotion (love, joy, bravery, steadfastness, sadness (fallen), fear, anger, wrath, hatred, fierceness, envy, jealousy, impudence, shame, violence, sin, &c), as well as the intellect (wisdom, knowledge, outshining of God's glory) and even physical condition of the person (healthy, or unhealthy, working or at rest)** (Genesis 3:19, 4:5-6, 31:2,5; Deuteronomy 28:50; 1 Samuel 1:18; 2 Kings 8:11; 2 Chronicles 32:21; Ezra 9:7; Nehemiah 2:2-3; Job 16:16; Psalms 10:4, 34:5, 42:11, 43:5, 44:15, 69:7, 83:16, 104:15; Proverbs 7:13, 15:13, 21:29, 25:23, 29:19; Ecclesiastes 8:1; Isaiah 3:9, 13:8, 25:8, 29:2, 50:7; Jeremiah 5:3, 30:6, 51:51; Ezekiel 3:8, 7:18, 14:6, 27:35; Daniel 1:10,13,15, 5:6,9-10, 7:28, 8:23, 9:7-8, 10:16; Joel 2:6; Nahum 2:10; Habakkuk 1:9; Matthew 6:16; Luke 9:29; James 1:23-24)**.**

Thus a beast/creature, as a "locust" having a "face" can express the will/heart; their own, or even of satan towards God's people (Genesis 35:7; Exodus 2:15; Deuteronomy 28:50; Psalms 10:4; Isaiah 16:4; Daniel 7:21,25, 8:10-14,23, 11:33-35,44)**.**

Even the "face of the sky" can tell us something of the nature of the weather (Matthew 16:3 Luke 12:56)**:**

- Matthew 16:3 KJB - And in the morning, It will be foul weather to day: for the sky is red and lowring. O ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky; but can ye not discern the signs of the times?

- Luke 12:56 KJB - Ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky and of the earth; but how is it that ye do not discern this time?

The "face of the deep" (abyss) is covered in "darkness" (Genesis 1:2; Job 38:30; Proverbs 8:27)**, and the "locusts" are from the "bottomless pit" or abyss, covering the Sun and Air with 'darkness'** (Revelation 9:2)**:**

- Genesis 1:2 KJB - And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.

- Job 38:30 KJB - The waters are hid as with a stone, and the face of the deep is frozen.

- Proverbs 8:27 KJB - When he prepared the heavens, I was there: when he set a compass upon the face of the depth:

A face, even of godly persons, can look like the face of God, or one of His Heaven sent messengers, that is to say, outshining with glory and light (Genesis 33:10; Judges 13:6; Matthew 17:2, 28:3; Acts 6:15; Revelation 1:16, 10:1)**:**

- Genesis 33:10 KJB - And Jacob said, Nay, I pray thee, if now I have found grace in thy sight, then receive my present at my hand: for therefore I have seen thy face, as though I had seen the face of God, and thou wast pleased with me.

- Judges 13:6 KJB - Then the woman came and told her husband, saying, A man of God came unto me, and his countenance was like the countenance of an angel of God, very terrible: but I asked him not whence he was, neither told he me his name:

- Matthew 17:2 KJB - And was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light.

- Matthew 28:3 KJB - His countenance was like lightning, and his raiment white as snow:

- Acts 6:15 KJB - And all that sat in the council, looking stedfastly on him, saw his face as it had been the face of an angel.

- Revelation 1:16 KJB - And he had in his right hand seven stars: and out of his mouth went a sharp twoedged sword: and his countenance was as the sun shineth in his strength.

- Revelation 10:1 KJB - And I saw another mighty angel come down from heaven, clothed with a cloud: and a rainbow was upon his head, and his face was as it were the sun, and his feet as pillars of fire:

We are known in person, and in character, by our face (1 Corinthians 13:12)**:**

- 1 Corinthians 13:12 KJB - For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known.

When Moses asked God to show him God's glory, God spoke about His perfect character, and linked it to His name (character) & face (the expression of that character in fullness, which could not be directly seen by any mortal man, but could be spoken about; Exodus 20:5-7, 33:12-23, 34:1-9**):**

- Exodus 33:12 KJB - And Moses said unto the Lord, See, thou sayest unto me, Bring up this people: and thou hast not let me know whom thou wilt send with me. Yet thou hast said, I know thee by name, and thou hast also found grace in my sight.

- Exodus 33:13 KJB - Now therefore, I pray thee, if I have found grace in thy sight, shew me now thy way, that I may know thee, that I may find grace in thy sight: and consider that this nation is thy people.

- Exodus 33:14 KJB - And he said, My presence shall go with thee, and I will give thee rest.

- Exodus 33:15 KJB - And he said unto him, If thy presence go not with me, carry us not up hence.

- Exodus 33:16 KJB - For wherein shall it be known here that I and thy people have found grace in thy sight? is it not in that thou goest with us? so shall we be separated, I and thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth.

- Exodus 33:17 KJB - And the Lord said unto Moses, I will do this thing also that thou hast spoken: for thou hast found grace in my sight, and I know thee by name.

- Exodus 33:18 KJB - And he said, I beseech thee, shew me thy glory.

- Exodus 33:19 KJB - And he said, I will make all my goodness pass before thee, and I will proclaim the name of the Lord before thee; and will be gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will shew mercy on whom I will shew mercy.

- Exodus 33:20 KJB - And he said, Thou canst not see my face: for there shall no man see me, and live.

- Exodus 33:21 KJB - And the Lord said, Behold, there is a place by me, and thou shalt stand upon a rock:

- Exodus 33:22 KJB - And it shall come to pass, while my glory passeth by, that I will put thee in a clift of the rock, and will cover thee with my hand while I pass by:

- Exodus 33:23 KJB - And I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt see my back parts: but my face shall not be seen.

- Exodus 34:1 KJB - And the Lord said unto Moses, Hew thee two tables of stone like unto the first: and I will write upon these tables the words that were in the first tables, which thou brakest.

- Exodus 34:2 KJB - And be ready in the morning, and come up in the morning unto mount Sinai, and present thyself there to me in the top of the mount.

- Exodus 34:3 KJB - And no man shall come up with thee, neither let any man be seen throughout all the mount; neither let the flocks nor herds feed before that mount.

- Exodus 34:4 KJB - And he hewed two tables of stone like unto the first; and Moses rose up early in the morning, and went up unto mount Sinai, as the Lord had commanded him, and took in his hand the two tables of stone.

- Exodus 34:5 KJB - And the Lord descended in the cloud, and stood with him there, and proclaimed the name of the Lord.

- Exodus 34:6 KJB - And the Lord passed by before him, and proclaimed, The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, longsuffering, and abundant in goodness and truth,

- Exodus 34:7 KJB - Keeping mercy for thousands, forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, and that will by no means clear the guilty; visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the children's children, unto the third and to the fourth generation.

- Exodus 34:8 KJB - And Moses made haste, and bowed his head toward the earth, and worshipped.

- Exodus 34:9 KJB - And he said, If now I have found grace in thy sight, O Lord, let my Lord, I pray thee, go among us; for it is a stiffnecked people; and pardon our iniquity and our sin, and take us for thine inheritance.

- Exodus 20:5 KJB - Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me;

- Exodus 20:6 KJB - And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments.

- Exodus 20:7 KJB - Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain; for the Lord will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

Jesus is even spoken of this way in the New Testament, about His face and image (2 Corinthians 3:18, 4:4-6)**:**

- 2 Corinthians 3:18 KJB - But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the Lord.

- 2 Corinthians 4:4 KJB - In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.

- 2 Corinthians 4:5 KJB - For we preach not ourselves, but Christ Jesus the Lord; and ourselves your servants for Jesus' sake.

- 2 Corinthians 4:6 KJB - For God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ.

The Bible states that as Christians, or followers ofGod (even Jesus; John 10:27; Revelation 14:4)**, that we are not to be afraid of the "face of man", but rather to always Fear God instead** (Deuteronomy 1:17)**:**

- Deuteronomy 1:17 KJB - Ye shall not respect persons in judgment; but ye shall hear the small as well as the great; **ye shall not be afraid of the face of man**; for the judgment is God's: and the cause that is too hard for you, bring it unto me, and I will hear it.

These "locust" are not said to have:

- **[1] the "faces of God (having His character of love, Mercy, Justice, and His glory)"** (Genesis 33:10)**.**

- **[2] the "faces of angels (as of God or Heaven, glowing bright)"** (Acts 6:15)**.**

- **[3] the "faces of the Sons of God" (those having God's name in their forehead, and having called upon the name of the Lord Jesus Christ)** (Genesis 4:26, 6:2,4; Psalms 82:6, 116:13; Jeremiah 14:9, 15:16; Lamentations 3:55; Daniel 9:19; John 1:12; Acts 2:21, 4:12, 9:14, 15:17; Roman 8:14,19, 10:13; 1 Corinthians 1:2; Galatians 4:6; Philippians 2:15; 1 John 3:1-2)**.**

These "locusts" are said to have:

- **[4] the "faces of men"** (Revelation 9:7)**.**

In the beginning, Adam's "face" reflected God's glory (Genesis 1:26-27, 9:6; Psalms 8:5, 104:2; Hebrews 2:9**) and was a "son of God"** (Luke 3:38)**, but after sin, the light went out, and Adam was in darkness and fear** (Genesis 3:10)**.**

Every son that Adam had after that sin (Job 31:33; Romans 5:14)**, was not said to be made in the "image" and "likeness" of God, but instead that Adam "begat a son in his own likeness, after his image"** (Genesis 5:3)**, which was now "marred"** (Jeremiah 18:4) **and needed to be restored by/ through the Everlasting Gospel** (Genesis 3:15,21; Revelation 14:6)**.**

Only those who "call upon the name of the LORD" (Genesis 4:26) **became "Sons of God", and had a new Character** (Romans 8:29; 2 Corinthians 5:17) **given them (that of Jesus Christ), a New Name in their foreheads** (Revelation 2:17)**.**

- Romans 8:29 KJB - For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren.

- 2 Corinthians 5:17 KJB - Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.

So, these "locusts" which seem to be victorious, and claim it outwardly as a sign on their "heads", having something that looks like (but actually isn't) victory crowns (Stephanos) of gold, but are in fact the same in character as the rest of sinful humanity, having the "faces of men", as 'sons of men' (Psalms 4:2, 31:19, 57:4; Ecclesiastes 3:18, 8:11, 9:3,12; Proverbs 8:4; Isaiah 3:9; Jeremiah 17:9; Daniel 5:21), **like 'daughters of men'** (Genesis 6:1-2,4)**, or the heart and character of fallen man** (Proverbs 27:19; Isaiah 3:9)**, which without the Holy Spirit of the Living God, is as a "beast" (**Ecclesiastes 3:18, 9:3**; like Nebuchadnezzar was, even in the eating of grass like "locusts" do in** Daniel 4:15-16,23-33, 5:21)**:**

- Psalms 4:2 KJB - O ye sons of men, how long will ye turn my glory into shame? how long will ye love vanity, and seek after leasing? Selah.

- Psalms 31:19 KJB - Oh how great is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee; which thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee before the sons of men!

- Psalms 57:4 KJB - My soul is among lions: and I lie even among them that are set on fire, even the sons of men, whose teeth are spears and arrows, and their tongue a sharp sword.

- Ecclesiastes 3:18 KJB - I said in mine heart concerning the estate of the sons of men, that God might manifest them, and that they might see that they themselves are beasts.

- Ecclesiastes 8:11 KJB - Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil.

- Ecclesiastes 9:3 KJB - This is an evil among all things that are done under the sun, that there is one event unto all: yea, also the heart of the sons of men is full of evil, and madness is in their heart while they live, and after that they go to the dead.

- Ecclesiastes 9:12 KJB - For man also knoweth not his time: as the fishes that are taken in an evil net, and as the birds that are caught in the snare; so are the sons of men snared in an evil time, when it falleth suddenly upon them.

- Proverbs 8:4 KJB - Unto you, O men, I call; and my voice is to the sons of man.

- Isaiah 3:9 KJB - The shew of their countenance doth witness against them; and they declare their sin as Sodom, they hide it not. Woe unto their soul! for they have rewarded evil unto themselves.

- Jeremiah 17:9 KJB - The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?

- Daniel 5:21 KJB - And he was driven from the sons of men; and his heart was made like the beasts, and his dwelling was with the wild asses: they fed him with grass like oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven; till he knew that the most high God ruled in the kingdom of men, and that he appointeth over it whomsoever he will.

The Roman Catholic system, claims to be victorious in Jesus Christ, yet in reality, upon it's forehead is another name written (2 Thessalonians 2:7; Revelation 17:5)**:**

- 2 Thessalonians 2:7 KJB - For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way.

- Revelation 17:5 KJB - And upon her forehead was a name written, MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.

Thus having the "faces of men", their leader must also have "the eyes of a man" (Daniel 7:8):

- Daniel 7:8 KJB - I considered the horns, and, behold, there came up among them another little horn, before whom there were three of the first horns plucked up by the roots: and, behold, in this horn were eyes like the eyes of man, and a mouth speaking great things.

Their faces / characters are not God's character, but men's, and all their works, they do to be seen of men (Matthew 23:5; Titus 1:16), **or 'virtue signaling' (666;** Revelation 13:18; **koine Greek, G5516 - χξϹ (chxϹ); part of which is "ἀγαθοεργέω (G14)", or 'good outworking' (virtue signaling), see note below **):**

- Matthew 23:5 KJB - But **all their works they do for to be seen of men**: they make broad their phylacteries, and enlarge the borders of their garments,

- Titus 1:16 KJB - **They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate**.

There are other visions which also speak about certain beings having the "faces of a man" (Ezekiel 1:10, 10:14; Revelation 4:7)**, but they are given in a differing context.**

Related texts:

Genesis 3:19 KJB - In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out of it wast thou taken: for dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return.

Genesis 4:5 KJB - But unto Cain and to his offering he had not respect. And Cain was very wroth, and his countenance fell.

Genesis 4:6 KJB - And the LORD said unto Cain, Why art thou wroth? and why is thy countenance fallen?

Genesis 31:2 KJB - And Jacob beheld the countenance of Laban, and, behold, it was not toward him as before.

Genesis 31:5 KJB - And said unto them, I see your father's countenance, that it is not toward me as before; but the God of my father hath been with me.

Exodus 34:33 KJB - And till Moses had done speaking with them, he put a vail on his face.

Exodus 34:34 KJB - But when Moses went in before the LORD to speak with him, he took the vail off, until he came out. And he came out, and spake unto the children of Israel that which he was commanded.

Exodus 34:35 KJB - And the children of Israel saw the face of Moses, that the skin of Moses' face shone: and Moses put the vail upon his face again, until he went in to speak with him.

Deuteronomy 28:50 KJB - A nation of fierce countenance, which shall not regard the person of the old, nor shew favour to the young:

1 Samuel 1:18 KJB - And she said, Let thine handmaid find grace in thy sight. So the woman went her way, and did eat, and her countenance was no more sad.

2 Kings 8:11 KJB - And he settled his countenance stedfastly, until he was ashamed: and the man of God wept.

2 Chronicles 32:21 KJB - And the LORD sent an angel, which cut off all the mighty men of valour, and the leaders and captains in the camp of the king of Assyria. So he returned with shame of face to his own land. And when he was come into the house of his god, they that came forth of his own bowels slew him there with the sword.

Ezra 9:7 KJB - Since the days of our fathers have we been in a great trespass unto this day; and for our iniquities have we, our kings, and our priests, been delivered into the hand of the kings of the lands, to the sword, to captivity, and to a spoil, and to confusion of face, as it is this day.

Nehemiah 2:2 KJB - Wherefore the king said unto me, Why is thy countenance sad, seeing thou art not sick? this is nothing else but sorrow of heart. Then I was very sore afraid,

Nehemiah 2:3 KJB - And said unto the king, Let the king live for ever: why should not my countenance be sad, when the city, the place of my fathers' sepulchres, lieth waste, and the gates thereof are consumed with fire?

Job 16:16 KJB - My face is foul with weeping, and on my eyelids is the shadow of death;

Psalms 10:4 KJB - The wicked, through the pride of his countenance, will not seek after God: God is not in all his thoughts.

Psalms 34:5 KJB - They looked unto him, and were lightened: and their faces were not ashamed.

Psalms 42:11 KJB - Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted within me? hope thou in God: for I shall yet praise him, who is the health of my countenance, and my God.

Psalms 43:5 KJB - Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted within me? hope in God: for I shall yet praise him, who is the health of my countenance, and my God.

Psalms 44:15 KJB - My confusion is continually before me, and the shame of my face hath covered me,

Psalms 69:7 KJB - Because for thy sake I have borne reproach; shame hath covered my face.

Psalms 83:16 KJB - Fill their faces with shame; that they may seek thy name, O LORD.

Psalms 104:15 KJB - And wine that maketh glad the heart of man, and oil to make his face to shine, and bread which strengtheneth man's heart.

Proverbs 7:13 KJB - So she caught him, and kissed him, and with an impudent face said unto him,

Proverbs 15:13 KJB - A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance: but by sorrow of the heart the spirit is broken.

Proverbs 21:29 KJB - A wicked man hardeneth his face: but as for the upright, he directeth his way.

Proverbs 25:23 KJB - The north wind driveth away rain: so doth an angry countenance a backbiting tongue.

Proverbs 29:19 KJB - As in water face answereth to face, so the heart of man to man.

Ecclesiastes 7:3 KJB - Sorrow is better than laughter: for by the sadness of the countenance the heart is made better.

Ecclesiastes 8:1 KJB - Who is as the wise man? and who knoweth the interpretation of a thing? a man's wisdom maketh his face to shine, and the boldness of his face shall be changed.

Isaiah 3:9 KJB - The shew of their countenance doth witness against them; and they declare their sin as Sodom, they hide it not. Woe unto their soul! for they have rewarded evil unto themselves.

Isaiah 13:8 KJB - And they shall be afraid: pangs and sorrows shall take hold of them; they shall be in pain as a woman that travaileth: they shall be amazed one at another; their faces shall be as flames.

Isaiah 25:8 KJB - He will swallow up death in victory; and the Lord GOD will wipe away tears from off all faces; and the rebuke of his people shall he take away from off all the earth: for the LORD hath spoken it.

Isaiah 29:22 KJB - Therefore thus saith the LORD, who redeemed Abraham, concerning the house of Jacob, Jacob shall not now be ashamed, neither shall his face now wax pale.

Isaiah 50:7 KJB - For the Lord GOD will help me; therefore shall I not be confounded: therefore have I set my face like a flint, and I know that I shall not be ashamed.

Jeremiah 5:3 KJB - O LORD, are not thine eyes upon the truth? thou hast stricken them, but they have not grieved; thou hast consumed them, but they have refused to receive correction: they have made their faces harder than a rock; they have refused to return.

Jeremiah 30:6 KJB - Ask ye now, and see whether a man doth travail with child? wherefore do I see every man with his hands on his loins, as a woman in travail, and all faces are turned into paleness?

Jeremiah 51:51 KJB - We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the LORD'S house.

Ezekiel 3:8 KJB - Behold, I have made thy face strong against their faces, and thy forehead strong against their foreheads.

Ezekiel 7:18 KJB - They shall also gird themselves with sackcloth, and horror shall cover them; and shame shall be upon all faces, and baldness upon all their heads.

Ezekiel 14:6 KJB - Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Repent, and turn yourselves from your idols; and turn away your faces from all your abominations.

Ezekiel 27:35 KJB - All the inhabitants of the isles shall be astonished at thee, and their kings shall be sore afraid, they shall be troubled in their countenance.

Daniel 1:10 KJB - And the prince of the eunuchs said unto Daniel, I fear my lord the king, who hath appointed your meat and your drink: for why should he see your faces worse liking than the children which are of your sort? then shall ye make me endanger my head to the king.

Daniel 1:13 KJB - Then let our countenances be looked upon before thee, and the countenance of the children that eat of the portion of the king's meat: and as thou seest, deal with thy servants.

Daniel 1:15 KJB - And at the end of ten days their countenances appeared fairer and fatter in flesh than all the children which did eat the portion of the king's meat.

Daniel 5:6 KJB - Then the king's countenance was changed, and his thoughts troubled him, so that the joints of his loins were loosed, and his knees smote one against another.

Daniel 5:9 KJB - Then was king Belshazzar greatly troubled, and his countenance was changed in him, and his lords were astonied.

Daniel 5:10 KJB - Now the queen, by reason of the words of the king and his lords, came into the banquet house: and the queen spake and said, O king, live for ever: let not thy thoughts trouble thee, nor let thy countenance be changed:

Daniel 7:28 KJB - Hitherto is the end of the matter. As for me Daniel, my cogitations much troubled me, and my countenance changed in me: but I kept the matter in my heart.

Daniel 8:23 KJB - And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the transgressors are come to the full, a king of fierce countenance, and understanding dark sentences, shall stand up.

Daniel 9:7 KJB - O Lord, righteousness belongeth unto thee, but unto us confusion of faces, as at this day; to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and unto all Israel, that are near, and that are far off, through all the countries whither thou hast driven them, because of their trespass that they have trespassed against thee.

Daniel 9:8 KJB - O Lord, to us belongeth confusion of face, to our kings, to our princes, and to our fathers, because we have sinned against thee.

Daniel 10:16 KJB - His body also was like the beryl, and his face as the appearance of lightning, and his eyes as lamps of fire, and his arms and his feet like in colour to polished brass, and the voice of his words like the voice of a multitude.

Joel 2:6 KJB - Before their face the people shall be much pained: all faces shall gather blackness.

Nahum 2:10 KJB - She is empty, and void, and waste: and the heart melteth, and the knees smite together, and much pain is in all loins, and the faces of them all gather blackness.

Habakkuk 1:9 KJB - They shall come all for violence: their faces shall sup up as the east wind, and they shall gather the captivity as the sand.

Matthew 6:16 KJB - Moreover when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

Luke 9:29 KJB - And as he prayed, the fashion of his countenance was altered, and his raiment was white and glistering.

2 Corinthians 3:7 KJB - But if the ministration of death, written and engraven in stones, was glorious, so that the children of Israel could not stedfastly behold the face of Moses for the glory of his countenance; which glory was to be done away:

2 Corinthians 3:13 KJB - And not as Moses, which put a vail over his face, that the children of Israel could not stedfastly look to the end of that which is abolished:

James 1:23 KJB - For if any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glass:

James 1:24 KJB - For he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was.

"faces" - G4383 - πρόσωπον (prosōpon) [given previously] or "countenance/s"

**** Side note (666):**

- Revelation 13:18 KJB - Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six.

Additionally, the very numerals themselves in Revelation 13:18 KJB, the "... Six hundred threescore and six." have a [koine] Greek meaning for each numeral:

666; chi-xi-stigma χξC and thus means "chi-xi-stigma χξC Root word:

- the G22d (agamos ἄγαμος unmarried, unwedded, single),

- G14th (agathoergeō ἀγαθοεργέω to work good, to do good, to do well, act rightly)

Look at the two words.

- Virtue - claiming goodness.

- Signaling - showing off for others, all the while being a hypocrite in truth.

In fact, the number 666 in koine Greek has something of this in it, when it uses the word agathoergeo (good work, or virtuous outworking (showing off)).

- and an obsolete letter (4742 [stigma, mark, stick, prick] as a cross) of the Greek alphabet (intermediate between the G5th (abba ἀββα Abba = "father") and G6th (Habel Ἄβελ Abel = "vanity (that is: transitory)")), used as numbers" [Strong's].

The meaning is "unmarried [single] father [man, calling himself 'Abba' (Father God)] who is 'marked' [as Cain] by claiming good works [claims good fruits], but all that he does is unlasting vanity [coming to a sudden end; as the fig tree with only pretensious leaves; Mat. 21:19; Mar. 11:13; or as Cain, killeth those like Abel; thinking he doeth God's service]". See also Mat. 6:5, 23:5 ; Jhn. 16:2 KJB, etc. The very position of popery (especially the Jesuits), the son of perdition, the man of sin, Judas, Cain, Lucifer.

- Mat_7:22 Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?

- Mat 7:23 And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

In Virtue Signaling, there are tons of foolish actions and customs/traditions that are touted before all, and passed off as being 'good' 'outworking', when in reality, it is all hypocritical and contradictory to itself, and most of all, sin.

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 8-1 (HAIR OF WOMEN)]

Revelation 9:8 KJB - And **they had hair as the hair of women**, and their teeth were as *the teeth* of lions.

"of women" - those professing to be God's peoples, - a flock - a 'church' (body of those claiming to be believers) - and the city in which they reside (this instance Babylon; Revelation 17**); in this**

instance an impure or unclean or harlot/whorish woman, is an unfaithful or apostate church & city (Genesis 38:24; Psalms 122:3; Song of Songs 4:1-12, 6:1-10, Jeremiah 3:1,6,8,14,20, 6:2; Lamentations 4:6-8; Isaiah 47:5, 51:16; 54:5-6, 61:10, 62:5; Ezekiel 16:7,28, 23:5,19; Hosea 1:2, 2:2,5; 2 Corinthians 11:2; Ephesians 5:23-32; 1 Peter 2:5; Revelation 3:12, 17:18, 19:7, 21:2-3,9).

Notice, these "locusts" had "heads" with "faces", and "their faces were as the faces of men" (Revelation 9:7), but also having the "hair as the hair of women", which combined reveals the fallen character of men, and the religion of men's wisdom, all the while claiming the glory of God, "on their heads were as it were crowns like gold" (Revelation 9:7)**.**

Paul, explicitly states that for a woman to have long hair, it is a glory to her, and is for her proper covering, but if a man ("faces of men") had long hair <u>as a woman</u> (like wearing women's clothes or "covering" (Deuteronomy 22:5)**) it was a "shame" (sinful;** Psalms 25:3, 31:17, 119:6,78,80; 1 Corinthians 15:34**, opposite of being covered rightly;** Genesis 2:25**) unto him, and that as a man had such long hair, it dishonoured his real "head" - Jesus Christ** (1 Corinthians 11:1-15)**:**

- Deuteronomy 22:5 KJB - The woman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man, **<u>neither shall a man put on a woman's garment: for all that do so are abomination unto the LORD thy God</u>**.

- 1 Corinthians 11:1 KJB - Be ye followers of me, even as I also am of Christ.

- 1 Corinthians 11:2 KJB - Now I praise you, brethren, that ye remember me in all things, and keep the ordinances, as I delivered them to you.

- 1 Corinthians 11:3 KJB - But I would have you know, that **<u>the head of every man is Christ</u>**; and the head of the woman is the man; and the head of Christ is God.

- 1 Corinthians 11:4 KJB - **<u>Every man praying or prophesying, having his head covered, dishonoureth his head</u>**.

- 1 Corinthians 11:5 KJB - But every woman that prayeth or prophesieth with her head uncovered dishonoureth her head: for that is even all one as if she were shaven.

- 1 Corinthians 11:6 KJB - For if the woman be not covered, let her also be shorn: but if it be a shame for a woman to be shorn or shaven, let her be covered.

- 1 Corinthians 11:7 KJB - **For a man indeed ought not to cover his head, forasmuch as he is the image and glory of God**: but the woman is the glory of the man.

- 1 Corinthians 11:8 KJB - For the man is not of the woman: but the woman of the man.

- 1 Corinthians 11:9 KJB - Neither was the man created for the woman; but the woman for the man.

- 1 Corinthians 11:10 KJB - For this cause ought the woman to have power on her head because of the angels.

- 1 Corinthians 11:11 KJB - Nevertheless neither is the man without the woman, neither the woman without the man, in the Lord.

- 1 Corinthians 11:12 KJB - For as the woman is of the man, even so is the man also by the woman; but all things of God.

- 1 Corinthians 11:13 KJB - Judge in yourselves: **is it comely that a woman pray unto God uncovered**?

- 1 Corinthians 11:14 KJB - **Doth not even nature itself teach you, that, if a man have long hair, it is a shame unto him**?

- 1 Corinthians 11:15 KJB - But **if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her: for her hair is given her for a covering**.

Several examples of scripture in which men had long hair:

- **[1] Nazarite** (Numbers 6:1-21; Lamentations 4:6-8) **and the hair of "separation"** (Numbers 6:2,5,18-19), **which claims to serve the living God, but these "locusts" are sensual, having not the Holy Spirit of Christ Jesus** (Jude 1:9)**, blocking out the "Sun" and "Air"** (Revelation 9:2)**,**

- **[2] Samson (Judges 13:5-7,24, 16:1-31), (looking at the negative typology only here) claimed to honour and serve God in life, but dishonoured God on many occasions, breaking the commandments, and died in the enemies Temple, having served in it for a long time,**

- **[3] Samuel (1 Samuel 1:11), was a priest, prophet and judge of Israel, and so in this instance, on the negative, these "locusts" claim to be such also, priests, prophets and judges of spiritual Israel, but are harsh taskmasters and corrupt priests, false prophets and wicked judges,**

- **[4] Absalom (2 Samuel 14:26, 18:9-10), was a rebellious / apostate "son of David", who ended up dying because he had been caught in a tree by the "head" (and the long hair thereof) which he took so much pride in, while fleeing from King David's armies,**

- **[5] Male Lion (Revelation 9:17), (in the negative) though mighty as a king, was also a symbol of the northern Kingdom of Babylon (Isaiah 5:29-30; Jeremiah 2:15, 50:17, 51:37-38; Daniel 7:4; Revelation 13:1), and a Male lion, having a great mane of hair, while the female lionesses are shorn of hair (short hair, like baldness), and allows all of the females to do the work of hunting, while the Male sits back and makes the loud noise. It was also a symbol of Jesus, and God's people, and so there is an appearance of being of God, and for him, but the heart is really Babylonian.**

Thus a religion of men, having the glory of a church, which dishonours Jesus Christ, all the while claiming to serve Him.

Extra, Side Note:

An example of a woman (repentant church) laying her "glory" (hair) in the dust, at the feet of Jesus (honour Him above herself, and thanking Him for her salvation / redemption) is found in the life of "Mary" (Luke 7:38,44; John 11:2, 12:3)**:**

- Luke 7:38 KJB - And stood at his feet behind him weeping, and began to wash his feet with tears, and did wipe them with the hairs of her head, and kissed his feet, and anointed them with the ointment.

- Luke 7:44 KJB - And he turned to the woman, and said unto Simon, Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine house, thou gavest me no water for my feet: but she hath washed my feet with tears, and wiped them with the hairs of her head.

- John 11:2 KJB - (It was that Mary which anointed the Lord with ointment, and wiped his feet with her hair, whose brother Lazarus was sick.)

- John 12:3 KJB - Then took Mary a pound of ointment of spikenard, very costly, and anointed the feet of Jesus, and wiped his feet with her hair: and the house was filled with the odour of the ointment.

Martha & Mary (Luke 10:38-42), in scripture are types of two differing churches:

- **[1] Mary, a church sitting at the feet of Jesus, interested in His words (Bible) and instruction to carry them out in the life.**

- **[2] Martha, a church worried about works to please Jesus and people around her, missing much of what Jesus was speaking about.**

Words used:

G2359 - θρίξ (thrix)

Matthew 3:4, 5:36, 10:30;
Mark 1:6;
Luke 7:38,44, 12:7, 21:18;
John 11:2, 12:3;
Acts 27:34;
1 Peter 3:3;
Revelation 1:14, 9:8(x2)

"hair" - Matthew 3:4, 5:36; Mark 1:6; Luke 21:18; John 11:2, 12:3; Acts 27:34; 1 Peter 3:3; Revelation 9:8(x2)

"hairs" - Matthew 10:30; Luke 7:38,44, 12:7; Revelation 1:14

G1135 - γυνή (gynē)

"wife" - 80x

"wives" - 12x

"woman" - 96x

"women" - 33x

Other words for consideration:

H8181 - שֵׂעָר (śēʿār)

Genesis 25:25;
Leviticus 13:3,4,10,20,21,25,26,30,31,32,36,37, 14:8,9;
Numbers 6:5,18;
Judges 16:22;
2 Samuel 14:26;
Psalms 68:21;
Song of Songs 4:1, 6:5;
Isaiah 7:20;
Ezekiel 16:7
Zechariah 13:4;

"hair" - Leviticus 13:3,4,10,20,25,26,30,31,32,36,37, 14:8,9; Numbers 6:5,18; Judges 16:22; 2 Samuel 14:26; Song of Songs 4:1, 6:5; Isaiah 7:20; Ezekiel 16:7

"hairs" - Leviticus 13:21

"hairy" - Genesis 25:25; Psalms 68:21

"rough" - Zechariah 13:4

H8185 - שַׂעֲרָה (śaʿărâ)

Judges 20:16;
Job 4:15;

"hair" - Judges 20:16; Job 4:15

H802 - אִשָּׁה ('iššâ)

"adulteress" - 1x

"concubine" - 1x

"each" - 2x

"every" - 1x

"female" - 2x

"harlot" - 4x

"nurse" - 1x

"one" - 10x

"together" - 1x

"whore" - 1x

"wife" - 309x

"wives" - 114x

"woman" - 213x

"womankind" - 1x

"women" - 97

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 8-2 (TEETH OF LIONS)]

Revelation 9:8 KJB - And they had hair as the hair of women, and **their teeth were as *the teeth* of lions**.

The "lions" are King of Beasts, Powerful (in this instance, a symbol of the northern Kingdom, or Babylon, see Joel 1:1-20, 2:1-17,25**, connect the "locusts" to Babylon and its armies)** (2 Kings 17:25-26; Proverbs 30:30; 2 Samuel 17:10; Psalms 7:2; Isaiah 5:29-30 **("the light is darkened in the heavens", connect to** Revelation 9:2**)**, 15:9; Jeremiah 2:15, 4:7, 50:17; Joel 1:6**), even apostates "princes"** (Zephaniah 3:3)**; and is also representative of the two kings, over the forces of Good: Jesus** (Revelation 5:5)**; and over the forces of Evil: satan** (1 Peter 5:8)**:**

- 2 Kings 17:25 KJB - And so it was at the beginning of their dwelling there, that they feared not the LORD: therefore the LORD sent lions among them, which slew some of them.

- 2 Kings 17:26 KJB - Wherefore they spake to the king of Assyria, saying, The nations which thou hast removed, and placed in the cities of Samaria, know not the manner of the God of the land: therefore he hath sent lions among them, and, behold, they slay them, because they know not the manner of the God of the land.

- Proverbs 30:30 KJB - A lion [which is] strongest among beasts, and turneth not away for any;

- 2 Samuel 17:10 KJB - And he also that is valiant, whose heart is as the heart of a lion, shall utterly melt: for all Israel knoweth that thy father is a mighty man, and they which be with him are valiant men.

- Psalms 7:2 KJB - Lest he tear my soul like a lion, rending [it] in pieces, while [there is] none to deliver.

- Isaiah 5:29 KJB - “Their roaring [shall be] like a lion, they shall roar like young lions: yea, they shall roar, and lay hold of the prey, and shall carry [it] away safe, and none shall deliver [it].

- Isaiah 5:30 KJB - And in that day they shall roar against them like the roaring of the sea: and if one look unto the land, behold darkness and sorrow, and the light is darkened in the heavens thereof.

- Isaiah 15:9 KJB - For the waters of Dimon shall be full of blood: for I will bring more upon Dimon, lions upon him that escapeth of Moab, and upon the remnant of the land.

- Jeremiah 2:15 KJB - The young lions roared upon him, and yelled, and they made his land waste: his cities are burned without inhabitant.

- Jeremiah 4:7 KJB - The lion is come up from his thicket, and the destroyer of the Gentiles is on his way; he is gone forth from his place to make thy land desolate; [and] thy cities shall be laid waste, without an inhabitant.

- Jeremiah 50:17 KJB - Israel [is] a scattered sheep; the lions have driven [him] away: first the king of Assyria hath devoured him; and last this Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon hath broken his bones.

- Joel 1:6 KJB - For a nation is come up upon my land, strong, and without number, whose teeth [are] the teeth of a lion, and he hath the cheek teeth of a great lion.

- Zephaniah 3:3 KJB - Her princes within her are roaring lions; her judges are evening wolves; they gnaw not the bones till the morrow.

"Teeth" are in the "mouth", and are naturally for tearing, chewing, shredding, cutting, biting, gnashing, threshing and eating / devouring (Numbers 11:33; 1 Samuel 2:13; Job 4:10, 13:14, 29:17; Psalms 35:16, 37:12, 112:10; Isaiah 41:15; Ezekiel 19:6, 38:13; Daniel 7:5,7,19; Amos 4:6; Micah 3:5; Zechariah 9:7; Acts 7:54)**:**

- Number 11:33 KJB - And while the flesh was yet between their teeth, ere it was chewed, the wrath of the LORD was kindled against the people, and the LORD smote the people with a very great plague.

- 1 Samuel 2:13 KJB - And the priests' custom with the people was, that, when any man offered sacrifice, the priest's servant came, while the flesh was in seething, with a fleshhook of three teeth in his hand;

- Job 4:10 KJB - The roaring of the lion, and the voice of the fierce lion, and the teeth of the young lions, are broken.

- Job 13:14 KJB - Wherefore do I take my flesh in my teeth, and put my life in mine hand?

- Job 29:17 KJB - And I brake the jaws of the wicked, and plucked the spoil out of his teeth.

- Psalms 35:16 KJB - With hypocritical mockers in feasts, they gnashed upon me with their teeth.

- Psalms 37:12 KJB - The wicked plotteth against the just, and gnasheth upon him with his teeth.

- Psalms 112:10 KJB - The wicked shall see it, and be grieved; he shall gnash with his teeth, and melt away: the desire of the wicked shall perish.

- Isaiah 41:15 KJB - Behold, I will make thee a new sharp threshing instrument having teeth: thou shalt thresh the mountains, and beat them small, and shalt make the hills as chaff.

- Ezekiel 19:6 KJB - And he went up and down among the lions, he became a young lion, and learned to catch the prey, and devoured men.

- Ezekiel 38:13 KJB -Sheba, and Dedan, and the merchants of Tarshish, with all the young lions thereof, shall say unto thee, Art thou come to take a spoil? hast thou gathered thy company to take a prey? to carry away silver and gold, to take away cattle and goods, to take a great spoil?

- Daniel 7:5 KJB - And behold another beast, a second, like to a bear, and it raised up itself on one side, and it had three ribs in the mouth of it between the teeth of it: and they said thus unto it, Arise, devour much flesh.

- Daniel 7:7 KJB - After this I saw in the night visions, and behold a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth: it devoured and brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with the feet of it: and it was diverse from all the beasts that were before it; and it had ten horns.

- Daniel 7:19 KJB - Then I would know the truth of the fourth beast, which was diverse from all the others, exceeding dreadful, whose teeth were of iron, and his nails of brass; which devoured, brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with his feet;

- Amos 4:6 KJB - And I also have given you cleanness of teeth in all your cities, and want of bread in all your places: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

- Micah 3:5 KJB - Thus saith the LORD concerning the prophets that make my people err, that bite with their teeth, and cry, Peace; and he that putteth not into their mouths, they even prepare war against him.

- Zechariah 9:7 KJB - And I will take away his blood out of his mouth, and his abominations from between his teeth: but he that remaineth, even he, shall be for our God, and he shall be as a governor in Judah, and Ekron as a Jebusite.

- Acts 7:54 KJB - When they heard these things, they were cut to the heart, and they gnashed on him with their teeth.

“Teeth” are as physical / spiritual weapons, like "swords" (physical / natural sword of the state (Romans 13:4) **and thus as individual men who hold such weapons, as an army looks like a giant row of teeth of a great Beast (Nation/Kingdom), and spiritual sword of the word of God** (Eph-

esians 6:17; Hebrews 4:12)**, or spiritual words of deceit or harshness** (Psalms 55:21, 57:4)**, "knives", "spears", "arrows";** (Psalms 3:7, 57:4, 58:6; Proverbs 30:14; Joel 1:6)**:**

- Psalms 3:7 KJB - Arise, O LORD; save me, O my God: for thou hast smitten all mine enemies [upon] the cheek bone; thou hast broken the teeth of the ungodly.

- Psalms 57:4 KJB - My soul [is] among lions: [and] I lie [even among] them that are set on fire, [even] the sons of men, whose teeth [are] spears and arrows, and their tongue a sharp sword.

- Psalms 58:6 KJB - Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth: break out the great teeth of the young lions, O LORD.

- Proverbs 30:14 KJB - [There is] a generation, whose teeth [are as] swords, and their jaw teeth [as] knives, to devour the poor from off the earth, and the needy from [among] men.

- Joel 1:6 KJB - For a nation is come up upon my land, strong, and without number, whose teeth [are] the teeth of a lion, and he hath the cheek teeth of a great lion.

The teeth of the beast from the bottomless pit, the Leviathan, are "terrible" (Job 41:14)**:**

- Job 41:14 KJB - Who can open the doors of his face? his teeth are terrible round about.

Teeth, even of lions, are also a symbol of the Wrath of God (Job 16:9; Daniel 6:24)**:**

- Job 16:9 KJB - He teareth me in his wrath, who hateth me: he gnasheth upon me with his teeth; mine enemy sharpeneth his eyes upon me.

- Daniel 6:24 KJB - And the king commanded, and they brought those men which had accused Daniel, and they cast them into the den of lions, them, their children, and their wives; and the lions had the mastery of them, and brake all their bones in pieces or ever they came at the bottom of the den.

These "locusts" with "their teeth were as the teeth of lions" appeared in the darkness (Psalms 104:20-21; Revelation 9:2)**:**

- Psalms 104:20 KJB - Thou makest darkness, and it is night: wherein all the beasts of the forest do creep forth.

- Psalms 104:21 KJB - The young lions roar after their prey, and seek their meat from God.

- Revelation 9:2 KJB - And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

Because men rejected the truth, God allowed them to be harassed by the one they chose instead, satan (Deuteronomy 32:24)**, who came with the "teeth of beasts":**

- Deuteronomy 32:24 KJB - They shall be burnt with hunger, and devoured with burning heat, and with bitter destruction: I will also send the teeth of beasts upon them, with the poison of serpents of the dust.

Those persons which have the "Seal of God" (as Lambs) are protected spiritually (cannot be deceived; Deuteronomy 32:4; Psalms 31:5, 25:10, 119:142,151; Matthew 24:24; Mark 13:22; John 14:7,17, 15:26, 16:13, 17:17; Ephesians 1:13, 5:9; 2 Thessalonians 2:13; 1 Peter 1:22; 1 John 4:6)**, having "stopped the mouths of lions"** (Hebrews 11:33) **through "faith" (of Jesus); and cannot be hurt of the second death;** Revelation 2:11, 20:6**, though they may be killed physically, or injured physically** (Matthew 10:28; Hebrews 11:35-38)**) from the evil teeth of wicked lions** (Psalms 35:17, 124:6; Daniel 6:16,20,22,27)**:**

- Psalms 35:17 KJB - Lord, how long wilt thou look on? rescue my soul from their destructions, my darling from the lions.

- Psalms 124:6 KJB - Blessed be the LORD, who hath not given us as a prey to their teeth.

- Daniel 6:16 KJB - Then the king commanded, and they brought Daniel, and cast him into the den of lions. Now the king spake and said unto Daniel, Thy God whom thou servest continually, he will deliver thee.

- Daniel 6:20 KJB - And when he came to the den, he cried with a lamentable voice unto Daniel: and the king spake and said to Daniel, O Daniel, servant of the living God, is thy God, whom thou servest continually, able to deliver thee from the lions?

- Daniel 6:22 KJB - My God hath sent his angel, and hath shut the lions' mouths, that they have not hurt me: forasmuch as before him innocency was found in me; and also before thee, O king, have I done no hurt.

- Daniel 6:27 KJB - He delivereth and rescueth, and he worketh signs and wonders in heaven and in earth, who hath delivered Daniel from the power of the lions.

- Hebrews 11:33 KJB - Who through faith subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, obtained promises, stopped the mouths of lions,

However, those pretended righteous, "locusts" and their "king", which think they do God service, and "hurt" others, and destroy / kill, shall themselves be slain by those like whom they injured, "those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads" (Revelation 9:4); **being the golden rule** (Exodus 21:24; Leviticus 24:20; Deuteronomy 19:21; Job 4:8; Matthew 5:38, 7:12, 26:52; Luke 6:31; James 2:13; Revelation 13:10, 17:16)**:**

- Exodus 21:24 KJB - Eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot,

- Leviticus 24:20 KJB - Breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth: as he hath caused a blemish in a man, so shall it be done to him again.

- Deuteronomy 19:21 KJB - And thine eye shall not pity; but life shall go for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot.

- Job 4:8 KJB - Even as I have seen, they that plow iniquity, and sow wickedness, reap the same.

- Matthew 5:38 KJB - Ye have heard that it hath been said, An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth:

- Matthew 7:12 KJB - Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets.

- Matthew 26:52 KJB - Then said Jesus unto him, Put up again thy sword into his place: for all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword.

- Luke 6:31 KJB - And as ye would that men should do to you, do ye also to them likewise.

- James 2:13 KJB - For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment.

- Revelation 13:10 KJB - He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience and the faith of the saints.

- Revelation 17:16 KJB - And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire.

These "locusts", "they had hair as the hair of women, and their teeth were as the teeth of lions.", and as such, are a spiritual nation, a kingdom of men, a combination, and amalgamation of differing elements, to unite "church" (churchcraft) and "state" (statecraft), power of both fierce countenance (war, warriors, soldiers) and understanding dark sentences (priests, parables, religious matters). With their teeth they devour and "hurt" those who have not the Seal of God, all through the dark ages.

Words used:

G3599 - ὀδούς (odous)

Matthew 5:38(x2), 8:12, 13:42,50, 22:13, 24:51, 25:30;
Mark 9:18;
Luke 13:28;
Revelation 9:8

"teeth" - Matthew 8:12, 13:42,50, 22:13, 24:51, 25:30; Mark 9:18; Luke 13:28; Revelation 9:8

"tooth" - Matthew 5:38(x2)

G3023 - λέων (leōn)

2 Timothy 4:17;
Hebrews 11:33;
1 Peter 5:8;
Revelation 4:7, 5:5, 9:8,17, 10:3, 13:2

"lion" - 2 Timothy 4:17; 1 Peter 5:8; Revelation 4:7, 5:5, 10:3, 13:2

"lions" - Hebrews 11:33; Revelation 9:8,17

Other words to consider:

H8127 - שֵׁן (šēn)

Genesis 49:12;
Exodus 21:24(x2),27(x2);
Leviticus 24:20(x2);
Numbers 11:33;
Deuteronomy 19:21(x2), 32:24;
1 Samuel 2:13, 14:4(x2),5;
1 Kings 10:18, 22:39;
2 Chronicles 9:17;
Job 4:10, 13:14, 16:9, 19:20, 39:28, 41:14;
Psalms 3:7, 35:16, 37:12, 45:8, 57:4, 58:6, 112:10, 124:6;
Proverbs 10:26, 25:19, 30:14;
Song of Songs 4:2, 5:14, 6:6, 7:4;
Jeremiah 31:29,30;
Lamentations 2:16, 3:16;
Ezekiel 18:2, 27:6,15;
Joel 1:6(x2);
Amos 3:15, 4:6, 6:4;
Micah 3:5;
Zechariah 9:7;

"crag" - Job 39:28

"forefront" - 1 Samuel 14:5

"ivory" - 1 Kings 10:18, 22:39; 2 Chronicles 9:17; Psalms 45:8; Song of Songs 5:14, 7:4; Ezekiel 27:6,15; Amos 3:15, 6:4

"sharp" - 1 Samuel 14:4(x2)

"teeth" - Genesis 49:12; Numbers 11:33; Deuteronomy 32:24; 1 Samuel 2:13; Job 4:10, 13:14, 16:9, 19:20, 41:14; Psalms 3:7, 35:16, 37:12, 57:4, 58:6, 112:10, 124:6; Proverbs 10:26, 30:14; Song of Songs 4:2, 6:6; Jeremiah 31:29,30; Lamentations 2:16, 3:16; Ezekiel 18:2; Joel 1:6(x2); Amos 4:6; Micah 3:5; Zechariah 9:7

"tooth" - Exodus 21:24(x2),27(x2); Leviticus 24:20(x2); Deuteronomy 19:21(x2); Proverbs 25:19

H8128 - שֵׁן (šēn)

Daniel 7:5,7,19;

"teeth" - Daniel 7:5,7,19

H744 - אַרְיֵה ('aryê)

Daniel 6:7,12,16,19,20,22,24(x2),27, 7:4;

"lion" - Daniel 7:4

"lions" - Daniel 6:7,12,16,19,20,22,24(x2),27

H738 - אָרִי ('ărî)

Genesis 49:9(x2);

Numbers 23:24, 24:9;
Deuteronomy 33:22;
Judges 14:5,8(x2),9;
1 Samuel 17:34,36,37;
2 Samuel 17:10, 23:20;
1 Kings 7:29(x2),36, 10:19,20, 13:24(x2),25,26,28(x2), 20:36(x2);
2 Kings 17:25,26;
1 Chronicles 11:22, 12:8;
2 Chronicles 9:18,19;
Job 4:10;
Psalms 7:2, 10:9, 17:12, 22:13,21, 26:13, 28:15;
Ecclesiastes 9:4;
Song of Songs 4:8;
Isaiah 11:7, 15:9, 21:8, 31:4, 35:9, 38:13, 65:25;
Jeremiah 2:30, 4:7, 5:6, 12:8, 49:19, 50:17,44, 51:38;
Lamentations 3:10;
Ezekiel 1:10, 10:14, 19:2,6, 22:25;
Hosea 11:10;
Joel 1:6;
Amos 3:4,8,12, 5:19;
Micah 5:8;
Nahum 2:11(x3),12;
Zephaniah 3:3

"lion" - Genesis 49:9(x2); Numbers 23:24, 24:9; Deuteronomy 33:22; Judges 14:5,8(x2),9; 1 Samuel 17:34,36,37; 2 Samuel 17:10, 23:20; 1 Kings 13:24(x2),25,26,28(x2), 20:36(x2); 1 Chronicles 11:22; Job 4:10; Psalms 7:2, 10:9, 17:12, 22:13,21, 26:13, 28:15; Ecclesiastes 9:4; Isaiah 11:7, 21:8, 31:4, 35:9, 38:13, 65:25; Jeremiah 2:30, 4:7, 5:6, 12:8, 49:19, 50:44; Lamentations 3:10; Ezekiel 1:10, 10:14, 22:25; Hosea 11:10; Joel 1:6; Amos 3:4,8,12, 5:19; Micah 5:8; Nahum 2:11(x2),12

"lions" - 1 Kings 7:29(x2),36, 10:19,20; 2 Kings 17:25,26; 1 Chronicles 12:8; 2 Chronicles 9:18,19; Song of Songs 4:8; Isaiah 15:9; Jeremiah 50:17, 51:38; Ezekiel 19:2,6; Nahum 2:11; Zephaniah 3:3

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 9-1 (BREASTPLATES)]

Revelation 9:9 KJB - **And they had breast plates**, **as it were breast plates of iron**; and the sound of their wings *was* as the sound of chariots of many horses running to battle.

These "locusts", being the counterfeit religious, have "breastplates" (Exodus 25:7, 28:4,15,22,23,24,26,28,29,30, 29:5, 35:9,27, 39:8,9,15,16,17,19,21; Leviticus 8:8; Isaiah 59:17; Ephesians 6:14; 1 Thessalonians 5:8; Revelation 9:9,17) **of Priests,**

- Exodus 25:7 KJB - Onyx stones, and stones to be set in the ephod, and in the breastplate.

- Exodus 28:4 KJB - And these are the garments which they shall make; a breastplate, and an ephod, and a robe, and a broidered coat, a mitre, and a girdle: and they shall make holy garments for Aaron thy brother, and his sons, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

- Exodus 28:15 KJB - And thou shalt make the breastplate of judgment with cunning work; after the work of the ephod thou shalt make it; of gold, of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine twined linen, shalt thou make it.

- Exodus 28:22 KJB - And thou shalt make upon the breastplate chains at the ends of wreathen work of pure gold.

- Exodus 28:23 KJB - And thou shalt make upon the breastplate two rings of gold, and shalt put the two rings on the two ends of the breastplate.

- Exodus 28:24 KJB - And thou shalt put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings which are on the ends of the breastplate.

- Exodus 28:26 KJB - And thou shalt make two rings of gold, and thou shalt put them upon the two ends of the breastplate in the border thereof, which is in the side of the ephod inward.

- Exodus 28:28 KJB - And they shall bind the breastplate by the rings thereof unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that it may be above the curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate be not loosed from the ephod.

- Exodus 28:29 KJB - And Aaron shall bear the names of the children of Israel in the breastplate of judgment upon his heart, when he goeth in unto the holy place, for a memorial before the LORD continually.

- Exodus 28:30 KJB - And thou shalt put in the breastplate of judgment the Urim and the Thummim; and they shall be upon Aaron's heart, when he goeth in before the LORD: and Aaron shall bear the judgment of the children of Israel upon his heart before the LORD continually.

- Exodus 29:5 KJB - And thou shalt take the garments, and put upon Aaron the coat, and the robe of the ephod, and the ephod, and the breastplate, and gird him with the curious girdle of the ephod:

- Exodus 35:9 KJB - And onyx stones, and stones to be set for the ephod, and for the breastplate.

- Exodus 35:27 KJB - And the rulers brought onyx stones, and stones to be set, for the ephod, and for the breastplate;

- Exodus 39:8 KJB - And he made the breastplate of cunning work, like the work of the ephod; of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

- Exodus 39:9 KJB - It was foursquare; they made the breastplate double: a span was the length thereof, and a span the breadth thereof, being doubled.

- Exodus 39:15 KJB - And they made upon the breastplate chains at the ends, of wreathen work of pure gold.

- Exodus 39:16 KJB - And they made two ouches of gold, and two gold rings; and put the two rings in the two ends of the breastplate.

- Exodus 39:17 KJB - And they put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings on the ends of the breastplate.

- Exodus 39:19 KJB - And they made two rings of gold, and put them on the two ends of the breastplate, upon the border of it, which was on the side of the ephod inward.

- Exodus 39:21 KJB - And they did bind the breastplate by his rings unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that it might be above the curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breast-plate might not be loosed from the ephod; as the LORD commanded Moses.

- Leviticus 8:8 KJB - And he put the breastplate upon him: also he put in the breastplate the Urim and the Thummim.

- Isaiah 59:17 KJB - For he put on righteousness as a breastplate, and an helmet of salvation upon his head; and he put on the garments of vengeance for clothing, and was clad with zeal as a cloke.

- Ephesians 6:14 KJB - Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness;

- 1 Thessalonians 5:8 KJB - But let us, who are of the day, be sober, putting on the breastplate of faith and love; and for an helmet, the hope of salvation.

- Revelation 9:9 KJB - And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings was as the sound of chariots of many horses running to battle.

- Revelation 9:17 KJB - And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: and the heads of the horses were as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone.

This means they claim to serve the living God outwardly, but they are wicked priests inwardly (Jeremiah 5:31, 23:11; Ezekiel 22:26; Hosea 5:1, 6:9; Micah 3:11; Zephaniah 3:4)**:**

- **[1] Wicked and Corrupt priests** (Jeremiah 5:31, 23:11; Ezekiel 22:26; Hosea 5:1, 6:9; Micah 3:11; Zephaniah 3:4),

- **[2] Jannes & Jambres (Egyptian Priests;** 2 Timothy 3:8**),**

- **[3] Nadab & Abihu** (Leviticus 10:1; Numbers 3:4, 26:61; 1 Chronicles 24:2),

- **[4] Hophni & Phinehas** (1 Samuel 1:3, 2:34, 4:4,11,17)

- **[5] Annas (Ananias) & Caiaphas** (Matthew 26:3,57, 27:20,41; Luke 3:2; Mark 15:11; John 11:49, 18:13-14,24,28, 19:6; Acts 4:6; 23:2, 24:1),

- **[6] (Joseph Ratzinger (Benedict XVI) & Jorge Bergoglio (Francis I))**

[did you notice the pattern of dual corrupt priests?]

- Jeremiah 5:31 KJB - The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?

- Jeremiah 23:11 KJB - For both prophet and priest are profane; yea, in my house have I found their wickedness, saith the LORD.

- Ezekiel 22:26 KJB - Her priests have violated my law, and have profaned mine holy things: they have put no difference between the holy and profane, neither have they shewed difference between the unclean and the clean, and have hid their eyes from my sabbaths, and I am profaned among them.

- Hosea 5:1 KJB - Hear ye this, O priests; and hearken, ye house of Israel; and give ye ear, O house of the king; for judgment is toward you, because ye have been a snare on Mizpah, and a net spread upon Tabor.

- Hosea 6:9 KJB - And as troops of robbers wait for a man, so the company of priests murder in the way by consent: for they commit lewdness.

- Micah 3:11 KJB - The heads thereof judge for reward, and the priests thereof teach for hire, and the prophets thereof divine for money: yet will they lean upon the LORD, and say, Is not the LORD among us? none evil can come upon us.

- Zephaniah 3:4 KJB - Her prophets are light and treacherous persons: her priests have polluted the sanctuary, they have done violence to the law.

The "breastplate" (or habergeon) is also used for military purposes, as a chest piece of armor for a soldier or warrior (natural or spiritual; 1 Corinthians 15:46**), for protecting the physical blood pump, the heart, as well as the vital organs of the lungs** (1 Samuel 17:5,38; 1 Kings 22:34; 2 Chronicles 18:33, 26:14; Nehemiah 4:16; Job 41:26)**:**

- 1 Samuel 17:5 KJB - And he had an helmet of brass upon his head, and he was armed with a coat of mail; and the weight of the coat was five thousand shekels of brass.

- 1 Samuel 17:38 KJB - And Saul armed David with his armour, and he put an helmet of brass upon his head; also he armed him with a coat of mail.

- 1 Kings 22:34 KJB - And a certain man drew a bow at a venture, and smote the king of Israel between the joints of the harness: wherefore he said unto the driver of his chariot, Turn thine hand, and carry me out of the host; for I am wounded.

- 2 Chronicles 18:33 KJB - And a certain man drew a bow at a venture, and smote the king of Israel between the joints of the harness: therefore he said to his chariot man, Turn thine hand, that thou mayest carry me out of the host; for I am wounded.

- 2 Chronicles 26:14 KJB - And Uzziah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and bows, and slings to cast stones.

- Nehemiah 4:16 KJB - And it came to pass from that time forth, that the half of my servants wrought in the work, and the other half of them held both the spears, the shields, and the bows, and the habergeons; and the rulers were behind all the house of Judah.

- Job 41:26 KJB - The sword of him that layeth at him cannot hold: the spear, the dart, nor the habergeon.

The "breastplate" of a Good soldier of Jesus Christ, was to protect against the sword and fiery darts (arrows, even words and attacks) of the devil (Psalms 11:2, 22:20, 37:14-15, 42:10, 57:4, 64:3;

Proverbs 12:18, 25:18; Jeremiah 6:25; Ephesians 6:16)**, so that it didn't cut a vital organ of Life (Heart and blood, a representation of Jesus, and the Lungs, filled with the Spirit of God):**

- Psalms 11:2 KJB - For, lo, the wicked bend their bow, they make ready their arrow upon the string, that they may privily shoot at the upright in heart.

- Psalms 22:20 KJB - Deliver my soul from the sword; my darling from the power of the dog.

- Psalms 37:14 KJB - The wicked have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow, to cast down the poor and needy, and to slay such as be of upright conversation.

- Psalms 37:15 KJB - Their sword shall enter into their own heart, and their bows shall be broken.

- Psalms 42:10 KJB - As with a sword in my bones, mine enemies reproach me; while they say daily unto me, Where is thy God?

- Psalms 57:4 KJB - My soul is among lions: and I lie even among them that are set on fire, even the sons of men, whose teeth are spears and arrows, and their tongue a sharp sword.

- Psalms 64:3 KJB - Who whet their tongue like a sword, and bend their bows to shoot their arrows, even bitter words:

- Proverbs 12:18 KJB - There is that speaketh like the piercings of a sword: but the tongue of the wise is health.

- Proverbs 28:15 KJB - A man that beareth false witness against his neighbour is a maul, and a sword, and a sharp arrow.

- Jeremiah 6:25 KJB - Go not forth into the field, nor walk by the way; for the sword of the enemy and fear is on every side.

- Ephesians 6:16 KJB - Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked.

However, this "locust" army, is not protecting against the sword, spears, knives and arrows of the devil (as they are working with him), but rather they are protecting themselves from and against the fiery words (swords, arrows and persons, sent to them) of God (1 Timothy 4:2; Deuteronomy 32:23; Job 6:4; Psalms 7:12-13, 18:14, 38:1-3, 45:5, 64:7, 77:17-18, 127:3-5; Lamentations 3:12-13; Isaiah 49:2-3; Habakkuk 3:9,11; Zechariah 9:13-14; Ephesians 6:17; Hebrews 4:12)**, so that the wicked heart is not killed** (Jeremiah 17:9)**, and the lungs filled with the spirit of AntiChrist** (1 John 4:3) **and not deflated:**

- 1 Timothy 4:2 KJB - Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot **iron**;

- Deuteronomy 32:23 KJB - I will heap mischiefs upon them; I will spend mine arrows upon them.

- Job 6:4 KJB - For the arrows of the Almighty are within me, the poison whereof drinketh up my spirit: the terrors of God do set themselves in array against me.

- Psalms 7:12 KJB - If he turn not, he will whet his sword; he hath bent his bow, and made it ready.

- Psalms 7:13 KJB - He hath also prepared for him the instruments of death; he ordaineth his arrows against the persecutors.

- Psalms 18:14 KJB - Yea, he sent out his arrows, and scattered them; and he shot out lightnings, and discomfited them.

- Psalms 38:1 KJB - [[A Psalm of David, to bring to remembrance.]] O LORD, rebuke me not in thy wrath: neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

- Psalms 38:2 KJB - [[A Psalm of David, to bring to remembrance.]] O LORD, rebuke me not in thy wrath: neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

- Psalms 38:3 KJB - There is no soundness in my flesh because of thine anger; neither is there any rest in my bones because of my sin.

- Psalms 45:5 KJB -Thine arrows are sharp in the heart of the king's enemies; whereby the people fall under thee.

- Psalms 64:7 KJB - But God shall shoot at them with an arrow; suddenly shall they be wounded.

- Psalms 77:17 KJB - The clouds poured out water: the skies sent out a sound: thine arrows also went abroad.

- Psalms 77:18 KJB - The voice of thy thunder was in the heaven: the lightnings lightened the world: the earth trembled and shook.

- Psalms 127:3 KJB - Lo, children are an heritage of the LORD: and the fruit of the womb is his reward.

- Psalms 127:4 KJB - As arrows are in the hand of a mighty man; so are children of the youth.

- Psalms 127:5 KJB - Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them: they shall not be ashamed, but they shall speak with the enemies in the gate.

- Lamentations 3:12 KJB - He hath bent his bow, and set me as a mark for the arrow.

- Lamentations 3:13 KJB - He hath caused the arrows of his quiver to enter into my reins.

- Isaiah 49:2 KJB - And he hath made my mouth like a sharp sword; in the shadow of his hand hath he hid me, and made me a polished shaft; in his quiver hath he hid me;

- Isaiah 49:3 KJB - And said unto me, Thou art my servant, O Israel, in whom I will be glorified.

- Habakkuk 3:9 KJB - Thy bow was made quite naked, according to the oaths of the tribes, even thy word. Selah. Thou didst cleave the earth with rivers.

- Habakkuk 3:11 KJB - The sun and moon stood still in their habitation: at the light of thine arrows they went, and at the shining of thy glittering spear.

- Zechariah 9:13 KJB - When I have bent Judah for me, filled the bow with Ephraim, and raised up thy sons, O Zion, against thy sons, O Greece, and made thee as the sword of a mighty man.

- Zechariah 9:14 KJB - And the LORD shall be seen over them, and his arrow shall go forth as the lightning: and the Lord GOD shall blow the trumpet, and shall go with whirlwinds of the south.

- Ephesians 6:17 KJB - And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God:

- Hebrews 4:12 KJB - For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.

Iron is a metal from the ground (Deuteronomy 8:9; Job 28:2)**. Metals are usually found in descending order in scripture [usually from highest value to lowest value of worthless dross, usually increasing in durability/strength, sometimes gold and silver are reversed order], and is many times associated with Tabernacle, Idolatry, money, or weaponry** (Exodus 25:3, 31:4, 35:5,32, Numbers 31:22 **"Only the gold, and the silver, the brass, the iron, the tin, and the lead,"**; Joshua 6:19,24, 22:8; 2 Samuel 8:10; 1 Chronicles 18:10, 22:14,16, 29:2,7; 2 Chronicles 2:7,14; Isaiah 60:17; Daniel 2:32,35,45, 5:4,23; Matthew 10:9; Revelation 9:20, 18:12)**.**

"Iron" is as symbol of strength / hardness / unyielding, either natural or spiritual (Leviticus 26:19; Deuteronomy 4:20, 28:23,48, 33:25; Joshua 17:16,18; Judges 1:19, 4:3,13; 1 Kings 8:51, 22:11; 2 Chronicles 18:10; Job 19:24, 40:18; Proverbs 27:17; Isaiah 48:4; Jeremiah 1:18, 11:4, 15:12, 17:1, 28:13-14; Ezekiel 4:3; Daniel 2:40-42, 4:15,23, 7:7,19; Amos 1:3; Micah 4:13)**, and is used to break other metals and things** (Psalms 2:9; Daniel 2:40, 7:7,19); **as well as governmental rule / rulership** (Psalms 2:9; Revelation 2:27, 12:5, 19:15), **and would also be the primary symbol of the 4th world Empire of the Devil, the 4th King / Kingdom of Iron, or Pagan Rome ("a yoke of iron",** Deuteronomy 28:48; **"legs of Iron", "toes of the feet [were] part of Iron", "Iron mixed"**, Daniel 2:33,34,35,40,41,43,45; **compare to "iron teeth",** Daniel 7:7,19), **and even Babylon, the northern Kingdom** (Jeremiah 15:12)**; even to the point of making Idols out of Iron** (Genesis 4:22; Daniel 2:33-35,40-45, 5:4,23).

The Breastplate of the Great High priest of God, was made of "of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen" (Exodus 25:18, 39:8)**, inlaid with precious Jewels** (Exodus 25:7, 28:15-30, 35:9,27, 39:8-23; Leviticus 8:8)**, which represented the 12 Tribes of the children of Israel over the Heart of the High Priest, and was to be as as symbol of the 'breastplate of righteousness'** (Isaiah 59:17; Ephesians 6:14)**, and of "faith and love"** (1 Thessalonians 5:8)**.**

However, the "breastplates" on these "locusts" "chest" (middle of the locust body, G2382 - θώραξ (thōrax), like an ant also has), were "as it were breastplates of iron" (Revelation 9:9a)**, and not as the true High priest (Christ Jesus;** Hebrews 4:14**). These "locusts" had over their heart the 'care' of the children of the Kingdom of "iron" (Mystery Babylon, Papal Rome). They were wrapped "in darkness and in the shadow of death", "being bound in affliction", or bound in "Iron"** (Psalms 107:10)**:**

- Psalms 107:10 KJB - Such as sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, being bound in affliction and iron;

These are the children which claim to honour and serve God, but are really "revolters", "walking with slanders", and are "corrupters", thus being rejected of the Lord (Jeremiah 6:28; Ezekiel 22:18,20) **as dross and base metal** (Isaiah 60:17)**, which is only good for cutting down** (2 Samuel 12:31; 2 Kings 6:6; 1 Chronicles 20:3; Isaiah 10:34; Amos 1:3) **bad grass, herbs and trees (Locusts eat trees):**

- Jeremiah 6:28 KJB - They are all grievous revolters, walking with slanders: they are brass and iron; they are all corrupters.

- Ezekiel 22:18 KJB - Son of man, the house of Israel is to me become dross: all they are brass, and tin, and iron, and lead, in the midst of the furnace; they are even the dross of silver.

- Ezekiel 22:20 KJB - As they gather silver, and brass, and iron, and lead, and tin, into the midst of the furnace, to blow the fire upon it, to melt it; so will I gather you in mine anger and in my fury, and I will leave you there, and melt you.

The "locusts" are a system, even a 'nation' of the "pit" (Genesis 1:2; Psalms 64:5-6, 69:2,14-15; Proverbs 18:4, 20:5, 22:14, 23:27; Jeremiah 17:9; Revelation 17:1-2,5**), as many 'priests' that are hard of heart because of sin and unbelief** (Job 41:24; Isaiah 63:17; Daniel 5:20; Mark 6:52, 8:17; John 12:40; Acts 19:9; Hebrews 3:13)**, having 'Iron Heart' (Female superhero) as 'Iron Man' (Male superhero)** (Exodus 7:13-14,22, 8:15,19,32, 9:7,12,4-35, 10:1,20,27, 11:10, 14:8, 32:9, 33:3,5, 34:9; Deuteronomy 2:30; 9:6,13, 31:27; 1 Samuel 6:6; 2 Kings 17:14; 2 Chronicles 30:7-8, 36:13; Nehemiah 9:16-17,29; Job 9:4; Psalms 75:5; 78:8; Isaiah 48:4, 63:10; Jeremiah 7:26, 17:23, 19:15; Ezekiel 2:4; Zechariah 7:11-14; Matthew 23:31-33; Acts 7:51)**, unbending, unyielding, unmerciful as Pagan Rome of old was, having it's protection, rather than God being it's protector, for "in his estate shall he honour the God of forces: and a god whom his fathers knew not"** (Daniel 11:38)**.**

- Acts 7:51 KJB - Ye stiffnecked and uncircumcised in heart and ears, ye do always resist the Holy Ghost: as your fathers did, so do ye.

We shall see momentarily that the Breastplates of Iron, are not merely for religious engagements, but are also for real world military engagements as well, for "breastplates of iron" is simply another way of saying:

- **[1] Breastplate - priestly, religion, church (churchcraft)**

- **[2] Iron - kingly, rule, government, stately (statecraft).**

See the Cross Bow Study here (Revelation 6:1-2)**, for more on arrows, and armor:**

archive.org
CROSS BOW - Enlightening The World - Sermon Powerpoint brother Aaron Earnest : Free Download, Borrow, and Streaming : Internet Archive
CROSS BOW - Enlightening The World - Sermon Powerpoint brother Aaron Earnest

archive.org
Cross Bow - Enlightening The World study by brother Aaron Earnest : Free Download, Borrow, and Streaming : Internet Archive
Cross Bow - Enlightening The World study by brother Aaron Earnest

www.bitchute.com
Cross Bow - Enlightening The World by brother Aaron Earnest
Cross Bow - Enlightening The World by brother Aaron Earnest

Words used:

G2382 - θώραξ (thōrax)

Ephesians 6:14;
1 Thessalonians 5:8;
Revelation 9:9(x2),17;

"breastplate" - Ephesians 6:14; 1 Thessalonians 5:8

"breastplates" - Revelation 9:9(x2),17

G4603 - σιδηροῦς (sidērous)

Acts 12:10;
Revelation 2:27, 9:9, 12:5, 19:15;

"iron" - Acts 12:10; Revelation 2:27, 9:9, 12:5, 19:15

Other words to consider:

H2833 - חֹשֶׁן (ḥōšen)

Exodus 25:7, 28:4,15,22,23(x2),24,26,28(x2),29,30, 29:5, 35:9,27, 39:8,9,15,16,17,19,21(x2);
Leviticus 8:8(x2);

"breastplate" - Exodus 25:7, 28:4,15,22,23(x2),24,26,28(x2),29,30, 29:5, 35:9,27, 39:8,9,15,16,17,19,21(x2); Leviticus 8:8(x2)

H8302 - שִׁרְיוֹן (širyôn)

1 Samuel 17:5(x2),38;
1 Kings 22:34;
2 Chronicles 18:33, 26:14;
Nehemiah 4:16
Job 41:26;
Isaiah 59:17;

"breastplate" - Isaiah 59:17

"coat" - 1 Samuel 17:5(x2)

"habergeon" - Job 41:26

"habergeons" - 2 Chronicles 26:14; Nehemiah 4:16

"harness" - 1 Kings 22:34 2 Chronicles 18:33

"mail" - 1 Samuel 17:38

H1270 - בַּרְזֶל (barzel)

Genesis 4:22;
Leviticus 26:19;
Numbers 31:22, 35:16;
Deuteronomy 3:11, 4:20, 8:9, 19:5, 27:5, 28:23,48, 33:25;
Joshua 6:19,24, 8:31, 17:16,18, 22:8;
Judges 1:19, 4:3,13;
1 Samuel 17:7;
2 Samuel 12:31(x2), 23:7;
1 Kings 6:7, 8:51, 22:11;
2 Kings 6:5,6;
1 Chronicles 20:3, 22:3,14,16, 29:2(x2),7;
2 Chronicles 2:7,14, 18:10, 24:12;
Job 19:24, 20:24, 28:2, 40:18, 41:27;

Psalms 2:9, 105:18, 107:10,16, 149:8;
Proverbs 27:17(x2);
Ecclesiastes 10:10;
Isaiah 10:34, 45:2, 48:4, 60:17(x2);
Jeremiah 1:18, 6:28, 11:4, 15:12(x2), 17:1, 28:13,14;
Ezekiel 4:3(x2), 22:18,20, 27:12,19;
Amos 1:3;
Micah 4:13

"head" - Deuteronomy 19:5; 2 Kings 6:5

"iron" - Genesis 4:22; Leviticus 26:19; Numbers 31:22, 35:16; Deuteronomy 3:11, 4:20, 8:9, 27:5, 28:23,48, 33:25; Joshua 6:19,24, 8:31, 17:16,18, 22:8; Judges 1:19, 4:3,13; 1 Samuel 17:7; 2 Samuel 12:31(x2), 23:7; 1 Kings 6:7, 8:51, 22:11; 2 Kings 6:6; 1 Chronicles 20:3, 22:3,14,16, 29:2(x2),7; 2 Chronicles 2:7,14, 18:10, 24:12; Job 19:24, 20:24, 28:2, 40:18, 41:27; Psalms 2:9, 105:18, 107:10,16, 149:8; Proverbs 27:17(x2); Ecclesiastes 10:10; Isaiah 10:34, 45:2, 48:4, 60:17(x2); Jeremiah 1:18, 6:28, 11:4, 15:12(x2), 17:1, 28:13,14; Ezekiel 4:3(x2), 22:18,20, 27:12,19; Amos 1:3; Micah 4:13

H6523 - פַּרְזֶל (parzel)

Daniel 2:33(x2),34,35,40(x3),41(x3),42,43(x2),45, 4:15,23, 5:4,23, 7:19;

"iron" - Daniel 2:33(x2),34,35,40(x3),41(x3),42,43(x2),45, 4:15,23, 5:4,23, 7:19

[CHAPTER 9 INTERLUDE - PARALLEL STRUCTURE OF 5TH TRUMPET]

Interlude, special thoughts:

Chiasm (parallel structure) of Revelation 9:

Revelation 9:1 KJB - And the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of the bottomless pit.

Revelation 9:2 KJB - And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

Revelation 9:3 KJB - And there came out of the smoke locusts upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power.

Revelation 9:4 KJB - And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads.

Revelation 9:5 KJB - And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five months: and their torment was as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man.

Revelation 9:6 KJB - And in those days shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them.

Revelation 9:7 KJB - And the shapes of the locusts were like unto horses prepared unto battle; and on their heads were as it were crowns like gold, and their faces were as the faces of men.

Revelation 9:8 KJB - And they had hair as the hair of women, and their teeth were as the teeth of lions.

Revelation 9:9 KJB - And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings was as the sound of chariots of many horses running to battle.

Revelation 9:10 KJB - And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings in their tails: and their power was to hurt men five months.

Revelation 9:11 KJB - And they had a king over them, which is the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue is Abaddon, but in the Greek tongue hath his name Apollyon.

[A1] Revelation 9:1-2 - star, angel, bottomless pit, given key, ((sun & air darkened (attacked)))

[B1] Revelation 9:3 - locusts, scorpions, power

[C1] Revelation 9:4 - locusts, hurt, grass, herb, tree, men

[D1] Revelation 9:5 - 5 months, scorpion, striketh a man

[E1] Revelation 9:5 - not kill, tormented, torment, torment

[E2] Revelation 9:6 - seek death, shall not find it, death flee from, desire to die

[F1] Revelation 9:7 - locusts, horses, battle, prepared, Heads, Crowns like Gold, Faces of men

[G1] Revelation 9:8 - hair, teeth [Head]

[F2] Revelation 9:9 - they (locusts), horses, battle, breastplates, [body], Breastplates of iron, wings & chariots (in whom are men)

[G2] Revelation 9:9-10 - wings, tails [Body]

[D2] Revelation 9:10 - 5 months, scorpion, stings

[C2] Revelation 9:10 - they (locusts), hurt, men

[B2] Revelation 9:10 - they (locusts), scorpions, power

[A2] Revelation 9:11 - King, angel, bottomless pit, name given in Hebrew, Greek (destroyer) ((OT about Jesus [John 5:39], Sun); NT about Holy Ghost [Acts 2:1-3], Air))

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 9-2 (WINGS)]

Revelation 9:9 KJB - And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; and **the sound of their wings *was* as the sound of chariots of many horses running to battle**.

"Wings" in scripture are used in many ways:

- **Wings, lift up, carry** (Exodus 19:4; Deuteronomy 32:11; Psalms 18:10, 104:3, 139:9; Isaiah 40:31; Ezekiel 10:19, 11:22),

- **Wings, on high** (Exodus 25:20, 37:9; Proverbs 23:5),

- **Wings, fly (wind)** (Job 39:26; Psalms 18:10, 55:6, 104:3; Proverbs 23:5; Isaiah 6:2; Jeremiah 48:40, 49:22; Zechariah 5:9; Revelation 12:14),

- **Wings, stretch out (east / west, south / north)** (Deuteronomy 32:11; 1 Kings 6:27, 8:7; 1 Chronicles 28:18; 2 Chronicles 3:13, 5:8; Job 39:26; Isaiah 8:8; Jeremiah 49:22; Ezekiel 1:11) **(following after Jesus pattern, spreading out like saints in wilderness, but in opposite,** Revelation 12:14),

- **Wings, sometimes have feathers** (Job 39:13; Psalms 63:7, 91:4; Ezekiel 17:3,7; Daniel 7:4),

- **Wings, for protection, shadow, covering** (1 Kings 8:6,7; 1 Chronicles 28:18; 2 Chronicles 5:7,8; Ruth 2:12; Psalms 17:8, 36:7, 57:1, 61:4, 63:7, 91:4; Isaiah 6:2, 18:1; Matthew 23:37; Luke 13:34),

- **Wings, sign of woe** (Isaiah 18:1; Jeremiah 48:1-47, 49:3,22-23),

- **Wings, carry a message** (Ecclesiastes 10:20),

- **Wings, swift** (Proverbs 23:5; Daniel 9:21),

- **Wings, flee, escape, get away** (Jeremiah 48:9; Revelation 12:14),

- **Wings, make a noise, like many waters, voice of God, noise of an host (army), like chariot wheels** (Ezekiel 1:24, 3:13, 10:5,12,16,19),

- **Wings, exist on a beast / creature or angel** (Exodus 25:20, 37:9; Leviticus 1:7; 2 Chronicles 3:11; Job 39:13,26; Psalms 18:10, 55:6, 68:13; Proverbs 23:5; Ecclesiastes 10:20; Isaiah 6:2, 40:31, 49:22; Ezekiel 1:6,8,9,11,23-25, 3:13, 10:8,12,16,19,21, 11:22, 17:3,7; Daniel 7:4,6, 9:1; Zechariah 5:9; Matthew 23:37; Luke 13:34; Revelation 4:8, 9:9, 12:14),

- **Wings, connected to wind (or air, thus spirit)** (2 Samuel 22:11; Psalms 18:10, 104:3; Hosea 4:19; Zechariah 5:9),

- **Wings, connected with sun (thus Jesus)** (Psalms 139:9; Malachi 4:2),

- **Wings, connected with healing (in this instance the opposite is true, and thus are wings indicative of injury (hurt), battle)** (Malachi 4:2).

The "locusts" with their "wings", flying high above (Ephesians 6:12)**, like an counterfeit Elijah upon flying chariots of Israel, in this vision, convey the message** (Ecclesiastes 10:20) **of "woe"** (Revelation 8:13)**, and an evil wind or spirit** (2 Samuel 22:11; Psalms 18:10, 104:3; Hosea 4:19; Zechariah 5:9)**, covering the 'land' with the spiritual darkness** (Revelation 9:2) **of sin (smoke out of the pit;** Revelation 9:2**, the opposite of the smoke of the incense of the righteousness (obedience by faith) of the Temple of God), blocking out the "sun" and "air," just as Babylon of old was shadowing over the land to conquer those without the Seal of God** (Ezekiel 9:4,6; Isaiah 18:1; Jeremiah 48:1,40,46)**:**

- Isaiah 18:1 KJB - Woe to the land shadowing with wings, which is beyond the rivers of Ethiopia:

- Jeremiah 48:1 KJB - Against Moab thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Woe unto Nebo! for it is spoiled: Kiriathaim is confounded and taken: Misgab is confounded and dismayed.

- Jeremiah 48:40 KJB - For thus saith the LORD; Behold, he shall fly as an eagle, and shall spread his wings over Moab.

- Jeremiah 48:46 KJB - Woe be unto thee, O Moab! the people of Chemosh perisheth: for thy sons are taken captives, and thy daughters captives.

- Ephesians 6:12 KJB - For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.

In scripture, "chariots" are a vehicle that is used used for travel (Genesis 46:29), **for messengers with a message** (Acts 8:28)**, and for battle, as an armored instrument of war** (Exodus 14:6-7,9; 1 Kings 20:25, etc)**, but there are also the "chariots" of God, which are the good and holy Angels of Heaven** (2 Kings 2:11-12, 6:15-17, 13:14; 1 Chronicles 28:18; Psalms 18:10, 68:17, 104:3 **(clouds are symbols of angels (messengers, good or evil, whether 'angelic being' or man, or beast, etc, like a cloud of "smoke"** (Revelation 9:2)**) in scripture, and there are "clouds" associated likewise;** Ezekiel 1:13-21**):**

- 2 Kings 2:11 KJB - And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, there appeared a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and Elijah went up by a whirlwind into heaven.

- 2 Kings 2:12 KJB - And Elisha saw it, and he cried, My father, my father, the chariot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof. And he saw him no more: and he took hold of his own clothes, and rent them in two pieces.

- 2 Kings 6:15 KJB - And when the servant of the man of God was risen early, and gone forth, behold, an host compassed the city both with horses and chariots. And his servant said unto him, Alas, my master! how shall we do?

- 2 Kings 6:16 KJB - And he answered, Fear not: for they that be with us are more than they that be with them.

- 2 Kings 6:17 KJB - And Elisha prayed, and said, LORD, I pray thee, open his eyes, that he may see. And the LORD opened the eyes of the young man; and he saw: and, behold, the mountain was full of horses and chariots of fire round about Elisha.

- 2 Kings 13:14 KJB - Now Elisha was fallen sick of his sickness whereof he died. And Joash the king of Israel came down unto him, and wept over his face, and said, O my father, my father, the chariot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof.

- 1 Chronicles 28:18 KJB - And for the altar of incense refined gold by weight; and gold for the pattern of the chariot of the cherubims, that spread out their wings, and covered the ark of the covenant of the LORD.

- Psalms 18:10 KJB - And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly: yea, he did fly upon the wings of the wind.

- Psalms 68:17 KJB - The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of angels: the Lord is among them, as in Sinai, in the holy place.

- Psalms 104:3 KJB - Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters: who maketh the clouds his chariot: who walketh upon the wings of the wind:

- Ezekiel 1:13 KJB - As for the likeness of the living creatures, their appearance was like burning coals of fire, and like the appearance of lamps: it went up and down among the living creatures; and the fire was bright, and out of the fire went forth lightning.

- Ezekiel 1:14 KJB - And the living creatures ran and returned as the appearance of a flash of lightning.

- Ezekiel 1:15 KJB - Now as I beheld the living creatures, behold one wheel upon the earth by the living creatures, with his four faces.

- Ezekiel 1:16 KJB - The appearance of the wheels and their work was like unto the colour of a beryl: and they four had one likeness: and their appearance and their work was as it were a wheel in the middle of a wheel.

- Ezekiel 1:19 KJB - And when the living creatures went, the wheels went by them: and when the living creatures were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up.

- Ezekiel 1:20 KJB - Whithersoever the spirit was to go, they went, thither was their spirit to go; and the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature was in the wheels.

- Ezekiel 1:21 KJB - When those went, these went; and when those stood, these stood; and when those were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature was in the wheels.

These "locusts" are swift ("running"; 2 Samuel 18:26; Joel 2:1-32; Nahum 2:4; Habakkuk 2:2**) to do evil and mischief, causing torment, carrying a false gospel, and in their "running to battle"** (Proverbs 1:16, 6:18; Isaiah 9:5, 33:4, 59:7, 64:6; Joel 2:1-32; Romans 3:15)**:**

- Proverbs 1:16 KJB - For their feet run to evil, and make haste to shed blood.

- Proverbs 6:18 KJB - An heart that deviseth wicked imaginations, feet that be swift in running to mischief,

- Isaiah 9:5 KJB - For every battle of the warrior is with confused noise, and **garments rolled in blood**; but this shall be with burning and fuel of fire.

- Isaiah 33:4 KJB - And your spoil shall be gathered like the gathering of the caterpiller: as the running to and fro of locusts shall he run upon them.

- Isaiah 59:7 KJB - Their feet run to evil, and they make haste to shed innocent blood: their thoughts are thoughts of iniquity; wasting and destruction are in their paths.

- Isaiah 64:6 KJB - But we are all as an **unclean thing**, and all **our righteousnesses** are **as filthy rags**; and we all do fade as a leaf; and **our iniquities**, like the wind, have taken us away.

- Romans 3:15 KJB - Their feet are swift to shed blood:

These "chariots" are not "chariots of salvation" (Habakkuk 3:8)**, but are of the destroyer** (Revelation 9:11)**, for "battle"** (Revelation 9:9)**, those of "perdition" / "destruction"** (John 17:12; 2 Thessalonians 2:3; 1 Timothy 6:9)**:**

- Habakkuk 3:8 KJB - Was the LORD displeased against the rivers? was thine anger against the rivers? was thy wrath against the sea, that thou didst ride upon thine horses and thy chariots of salvation?

- John 17:12 KJB - While I was with them in the world, I kept them in thy name: those that thou gavest me I have kept, and none of them is lost, but the son of perdition; that the scripture might be fulfilled.

- 2 Thessalonians 2:3 KJB - Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition;

- 1 Timothy 6:9 KJB - But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition.

The "sound of their wings", is as a voice of someone speaking (Ezekiel 1:24, 3:13, 10:5)**, like the "noise of an host", with "the noise of the wheels" (like Chariot wheels) but in the instance of the "locusts" it is in the negative, or "woe"** (Revelation 8:13) **language:**

- Ezekiel 1:24 KJB - And when they went, I heard the noise of their wings, like the noise of great waters, as the voice of the Almighty, the voice of speech, as the noise of an host: when they stood, they let down their wings.

- Ezekiel 3:13 KJB - I heard also the noise of the wings of the living creatures that touched one another, and the noise of the wheels over against them, and a noise of a great rushing.

- Ezekiel 10:5 KJB - And the sound of the cherubims' wings was heard even to the outer court, as the voice of the Almighty God when he speaketh.

When such an army arises, those with the Seal of God are protected from the true "hurt" (Deuteronomy 20:1) **and do not need to be afraid** (Matthew 10:28)**:**

- Deuteronomy 20:1 KJB - When thou goest out to battle against thine enemies, and seest horses, and chariots, and a people more than thou, be not afraid of them: for the ORD thy God is with thee, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

- Matthew 10:28 KJB - And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell.

The battle of these "angels" / "chariots" or messengers and their churches (horses; H5483 - סוּס (sûs) [given previously; Revelation 9:7**]); of the pit** (Proverbs 23:27; Revelation 17:1-2,5)**, begins with the war of ideas / words (G4171 - πόλεμος (polemos) [given previously,** Revelation 9:7**]) against or in the place of God's words** (Genesis 3:1, 4:8a; Daniel 7:8,11,20,25a, 8:10-11,23b, **"king ... understanding dark sentences",** Daniel 11:21; 2 Thessalonians 2:3-4; 2 Peter 2:14-19; Jude 1:11-16; Revelation 12:7,17, 13:5-6)**, which ultimately ends in physical violence** (Genesis 4:8b,25; Daniel 7:21,25b, 8:12,24-25, 11:31,44; Revelation 12:7-9, 13:7,10,15-16)**, when men do not agree with them and their doctrines and practices, because they are hard of heart, bound in their iron breastplates.**

The "rider" is the "king ... of the bottomless pit" (Revelation 9:11**), which is the Son of Perdition (destruction), the position of 'Pope', while the "locusts" each have an individual "head" (as a presiding Cardinal, Bishop, Priest), over a 'body' (a congregation), with an Iron breastplate, a symbol of a Priesthood of Rome, that are like "horses", which are symbols of churches, and bodies of people with leadership (head & body), that pull "chariots", or a symbol of a vehicle for a messenger (King) with a message or war / battle, rather than the Gospel (message) of peace ('another gospel', the mystery of iniquity, smoke from the pit), warring in word and doctrine, and also in deed against the light and air of Truth, spreading woe, torment and darkness everywhere, so that people desire to die the needed death, but cannot, as their gospel cannot bring relief, and rest, only works and toil. The overall picture is that of the rise of the mystery of iniquity, from the time of Pentecost, in the 3rd month, from the earliest stages, all the way into it's rise and growth, covering all the land into the depths of the dark ages, coming to the time of the feast of Trumpets in the 7th Month just after.**

Words used:

G4420 - πτέρυξ (pteryx)

Matthew 23:37;
Luke 13:34;
Revelation 4:8, 9:9, 12:14

"wings" - Matthew 23:37; Luke 13:34; Revelation 4:8, 9:9, 12:14

G716 - ἅρμα (harma)

Acts 8:28,29,38;
Revelation 9:9;

"chariot" - Acts 8:28,29,38

"chariots" - Revelation 9:9

G5143 - τρέχω (trechō)

Matthew 27:48, 28:8;
Mark 5:6, 15:36;
Luke 15:20, 24:12;
John 20:2,4;
Romans 9:16;
1 Corinthians 9:24(x3),26;
Galatians 2:2(x2), 5:7;
Philippians 2:16;
2 Thessalonians 3:1;
Hebrews 12:1;
Revelation 9:9;

"course" - 2 Thessalonians 3:1

"ran" - Matthew 27:48; Mark 5:6, 15:36; Luke 15:20, 24:12; John 20:4

"run" - Matthew 28:8; 1 Corinthians 9:24(x3),26; Galatians 2:2(x2), 5:7; Philippians 2:16; Hebrews 12:1

"runneth" - John 20:2; Romans 9:16

"running" - Revelation 9:9

G2462 - ἵππος (hippos) **[given previously, Revelation 9:7]**

G4171 - πόλεμος (polemos) [given previously, Revelation 9:7]

G5456 - φωνή (phōnē)

"noise" - 1x

"sound" - 8x

"voice" - 225x

"voices" - 15x

Other words to consider:

H7393 - רֶכֶב (reḵeḇ)

"chariot" - 29x

"chariots" - 86x

"millstone" - 2x

"upper" - 1x

"wagons" - 1x

H3671 - כָּנָף (kānāp̄)

"borders" - 2x

"corners" - 2x

"ends" - 2x

"feathered" - 2x

"flying" - 1x

"one" - 1x

"other" - 1x

"overspreading" - 1x

"quarters" - 1x

"skirt" - 12x

"skirts" - 2x

"sort" - 2x

"wing" - 13x

"winged" - 2x

"wings" - 60x

H4421 - מִלְחָמָה (milḥāmâ)

"battle" - 138x

"battles" - 6x

"fight" - 5x

"war" - 148x

"wars" - 9x

H6963 - קוֹל (qôl)

"aloud" - 2x

"bleating" - 1x

"crackling" - 1x

"cry" - 1x

"fame" - 1x

"lowing" - 1x

"noise" - 39x

"peace" - 1x

"proclamation" - 1x

"sound" - 36x

"speaketh" - 1x

"thunder" - 7x

"thunderings" - 2x

"thunders" - 3x

"voice" - 374x

"voices" - 2x

H7323 - רוּץ (rûṣ)

"another" - 1x

"away" - 2x

"down" - 1x

"footmen" - 1x

"guard" - 14x

"hastily" - 1x

"out" - 1x

"post" - 2x

"posts" - 6x

"ran" - 28x

"run" - 33x

"runnest" - 1x

"runneth" - 4x

"running" - 6x

"speedily" - 1x

"through" -1x

H5483 - סוּס (sûs) [given previously; Revelation 9:7]

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 10 (TAILS)]

Revelation 9:10 KJB - And they had **tails like unto scorpions**, **and there were stings in their tails**: and their power *was* to hurt men five months.

"tails" are that which is the last (end) portion on a body (Deuteronomy 28:13,44) **opposite the "head" (the ruler of the body, the "elder", or Overseer, Bishop, Presbyter), and the tail is also likened unto the small stick or 'rush' (Isaiah 19:15; Malachi 4:1), or 'firebrands' (that which is burning with smoke and fire (Amos 4:11; Isaiah 50:10-11); see Judges 15:4; Isaiah 7:4; which is one who 'deceives' Proverbs 26:18-19); see Isaiah 9:14-15; Ezekiel 28:18, and is as Isaiah says, any prophet (one who claims to speak for God or on God's behalf) that teaches lies (John 8:44; 1 Kings 22:22-23; 2 Chronicles 18:21-22) in the place of truth.**

- Isaiah 9:15 KJB - The ancient and honourable, he is the head; and the prophet that teacheth lies, he is the tail.

Many false Christs, false prophets, false apostles & false witnesses indeed arose after Pentecost, just as it was in the Old Testament after Mt. Sinai (Deuteronomy 19:18; Psalms 27:12; Isaiah 9:15, 28:7; Jeremiah 14:14, 23:32, 28:15; Lamentations 2:14; Ezekiel 21:23; Zechariah 10:2; Matthew 7:15, 24:11,24; Mark 13:22; Acts 13:6, 20:28-30; 2 Corinthians 11:13-15; 2 Peter 2:1,16; 1 John 2:18, 4:1; Revelation 2:2, 16:13, 19:20, 20:10)**:**

- Deuteronomy 19:18 KJB - Deuteronomy 19:18 KJB - And the judges shall make diligent inquisition: and, behold, if the witness be a false witness, and hath testified falsely against his brother;

- Psalms 27:12 KJB - Deliver me not over unto the will of mine enemies: for false witnesses are risen up against me, and such as breathe out cruelty.

- Isaiah 9:15 KJB - The ancient and honourable, he is the head; and the prophet that teacheth lies, he is the tail.

- Isaiah 28:7 KJB - But they also have erred through wine, and through strong drink are out of the way; the priest and the prophet have erred through strong drink, they are swallowed up of wine, they are out of the way through strong drink; they err in vision, they stumble in judgment.

- Jeremiah 14:14 KJB - Then the LORD said unto me, The prophets prophesy lies in my name: I sent them not, neither have I commanded them, neither spake unto them: they prophesy unto you a false vision and divination, and a thing of nought, and the deceit of their heart.

- Jeremiah 23:32 KJB - Behold, I am against them that prophesy false dreams, saith the LORD, and do tell them, and cause my people to err by their lies, and by their lightness; yet I sent them not, nor commanded them: therefore they shall not profit this people at all, saith the LORD.

- Jeremiah 28:15 KJB - Then said the prophet Jeremiah unto Hananiah the prophet, Hear now, Hananiah; The LORD hath not sent thee; but thou makest this people to trust in a lie.

- Lamentations 2:14 KJB - Thy prophets have seen vain and foolish things for thee: and they have not discovered thine iniquity, to turn away thy captivity; but have seen for thee false burdens and causes of banishment.

- Ezekiel 21:23 KJB - And it shall be unto them as a false divination in their sight, to them that have sworn oaths: but he will call to remembrance the iniquity, that they may be taken.

- Zechariah 10:2 KJB - For the idols have spoken vanity, and the diviners have seen a lie, and have told false dreams; they comfort in vain: therefore they went their way as a flock, they were troubled, because there was no shepherd.

- Matthew 7:15 KJB - Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.

- Matthew 24:11 KJB - And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many.

- Matthew 24:24 KJB - For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect.

- Mark 13:22 KJB - For false Christs and false prophets shall rise, and shall shew signs and wonders, to seduce, if it were possible, even the elect.

- Acts 13:6 KJB - And when they had gone through the isle unto Paphos, they found a certain sorcerer, a false prophet, a Jew, whose name was Barjesus:

- Acts 20:28 KJB - Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood.

- Acts 20:29 KJB - For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock.

- Acts 20:30 KJB - Also of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them.

- 2 Corinthians 11:13 KJB - For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ.

- 2 Corinthians 11:14 KJB - And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light.

- 2 Corinthians 11:15 KJB - Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works.

- 2 Peter 2:1 KJB - But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction.

- 2 Peter 2:16 KJB - But was rebuked for his iniquity: the dumb ass speaking with man's voice forbad the madness of the prophet.

- 1 John 2:18 KJB - Little children, it is the last time: and as ye have heard that antichrist shall come, even now are there many antichrists; whereby we know that it is the last time.

- 1 John 4:1 KJB - Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world.

- Revelation 2:2 KJB - I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and thou hast tried them which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars:

- Revelation 16:13 KJB - And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet.

- Revelation 19:20 KJB - And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and

them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

- Revelation 20:10 KJB - And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.

It is evil to bear false witness as these professed religionist do (Exodus 20:16, 23:1,7; Deuteronomy 5:20, 19:16,18; Job 36:4; Psalms 27:12, 35:11, 119:104,128, 120:3; Proverbs 6:19 , 11:1, 12:17, 14:5, 17:4, 19:5,9, 20:23, 21:28, 25:14,18; Jeremiah 14:14, 23:32, 37:14; Lamentations 2:14; Ezekiel 21:23; Zechariah 8:17, 10:2; Malachi 3:5; Matthew 7:15, 15:19, 19:18, 24:11,24, 26:59-60; Mark 10:19; 13:22, 14:56-57; Luke 6:26, 18:20, 19:8; Acts 6:13, 13:6; Romans 13:9; 2 Corinthians 11:13,26; Galatians 2:4; 2 Timothy 3:3; Titus 2:3; 2 Peter 2:1; 1 John 4:1; Revelation 16:13, 19:20, 20:10)**, yet they arose up out of the pit** (Psalms 27:12, 35:11) **and sowed discord among brethren** (Proverbs 6:19**, and boasted themselves of being prophets when they had no such gift from God** (Proverbs 25:14)**, and yet those without the seal of God, loved wickedness, and hated righteousness, and so readily gave heed to lying lips** (Proverbs 17:4)**, and were injured by those spiritual weapons and false doctrines and practices** (Proverbs 23:32, 25:18):

- Psalms 27:12 KJB - Deliver me not over unto the will of mine enemies: for false witnesses are risen up against me, and such as breathe out cruelty.

- Psalms 35:11 KJB - False witnesses did rise up; they laid to my charge things that I knew not.

- Proverbs 6:19 KJB - A false witness that speaketh lies, and he that soweth discord among brethren.

- Proverbs 17:4 KJB - A wicked doer giveth heed to false lips; and a liar giveth ear to a naughty tongue.

- Proverbs 23:32 KJB - At the last it biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like an adder.

- Proverbs 25:14 KJB - Whoso boasteth himself of a false gift is like clouds and wind without rain.

- Proverbs 25:18 KJB - A man that beareth false witness against his neighbour is a maul, and a sword, and a sharp arrow.

However, because they loved to "torment" (Hebrews 11:37; Revelation 9:5-6,10)**, they shall not go unpunished** (Proverbs 19:5,9, 21:28)**, but be "tormented"** (Luke 16:24-25; Revelation 14:9-11, 20:10)**:**

- Proverbs 19:5 KJB - A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall not escape.

- Proverbs 19:9 KJB - A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall perish.

- Proverbs 21:28 KJB - A false witness shall perish: but the man that heareth speaketh constantly.

- Luke 16:24 KJB - And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame.

- Luke 16:25 KJB - But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented.

- Revelation 14:9 KJB - And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand,

- Revelation 14:10 KJB - The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:

- Revelation 14:11 KJB - And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.

- Revelation 20:10 KJB - And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.

The "stings" "in their tails", is the sting of the second death (and not the good death of the old man of sin), because of the plague (even leprosy) of sin (Hosea 13:14; 1 Corinthians 15:55-56)**, brought about by the lies of these pretended servers of God:**

- Hosea 13:14 KJB - I will ransom them from the power of the grave; I will redeem them from death: O death, I will be thy plagues; O grave, I will be thy destruction: repentance shall be hid from mine eyes.

- 1 Corinthians 15:55 KJB - O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory?

- 1 Corinthians 15:56 KJB - The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law.

As for "scorpions" this symbol was already addressed under Revelation 9:3**, as the "scorpions" are a symbol for all the power of the enemy, the evil spirits (intelligences) of the fallen angels, the devil or satan and his unclean host working through fallen men, that fell from the hand of Christ Jesus, being sons of perdition.**

As for their "power was to hurt men five months", this has already been discussed under Revelation 9:5-6**. It was the period of the rise of the mystery of iniquity, from the time of the 3rd Month, Pentecost, to the 7th Month, Trumpets, or from about AD 31 to AD 1834, including all the long dark ages in between.**

Words used:

G3769 - οὐρά (oura)

Revelation 9:10(x),19(x2), 12:4;

"tail" - Revelation 12:4

"tails" - Revelation 9:10(x),19(x2)

G2759 - κέντρον (kentron)

Acts 9:5, 26:14;
1 Corinthians 15:55,56;
Revelation 9:10;

"pricks" - Acts 9:5, 26:14

"sting" - 1 Corinthians 15:55,56

"stings" - Revelation 9:10

Other words to consider:

H2180 - Hebrew זָנָב (zānāḇ)

Exodus 4:4;
Deuteronomy 28:13,44;
Judges 15:4(x3);
Job 40:17;
Isaiah 7:4, 9:14,15, 19:15

"tail" - Exodus 4:4; Deuteronomy 28:13,44; Judges 15:4(x2); Job 40:17; Isaiah 9:14,15, 19:15

"tails" - Judges 15:4; Isaiah 7:4

H6567 - פָּרַשׁ (pāraš)

Leviticus 24:12;
Numbers 15:34;
Nehemiah 8:8;
Proverbs 23:32;
Ezekiel 34:12;

"declared" - Numbers 15:34

"distinctly" - Nehemiah 8:8

"shewed" - Leviticus 24:12

"stingeth" - Proverbs 23:32

"scattered" - Ezekiel 34:12

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 11 (KING)]

Revelation 9:11 KJB - And they had a **king** over them, *which is* the **angel** of the **bottomless pit**, whose **name** in the **Hebrew tongue** *is* **Abaddon**, but in the **Greek tongue** hath *his* **name Apollyon**.

The "locusts" as a nation, have a "king" (Job 41:34; Daniel 8:33; Jeremiah 25:12), which is a male leader, ruler (Ephesians 6:12)**, head of state** (Joshua 11:10; 1 Samuel 15:17; 1 Kings 1:35, 1 Chronicles 11:2; Psalms 105:20)**, head of kingdom (land / people;** Isaiah 62:1-5**), even "crowned head"** (Proverbs 14:24; Isaiah 28:1,3; Nahum 3:17)**, and thus also has a ruling scepter / rod of authority** (Psalms 125:3; Proverbs 14:3, 22:8; Isaiah 9:4, 14:29, 30:31; Ezekiel 7:11; Micah 5:1)**, and a royal robe or garments that are worn** (Job 41:13; Psalms 73:6, 109:18-19; Isaiah 9:5; Zechariah 3:3-4, 13:4; Matthew 22:11-12 "friend" (Judas); Mark 12:38; Luke 20:46; Jude 1:23)**, having a "throne" or "seat"** (Psalms 94:20; Isaiah 14:13; Ezekiel 28:2; 2 Thessalonians 2:4; Revelation 2:13)**:**

- Job 41:34 KJB - He beholdeth all high things: **<u>he is a king over all the children of pride</u>**.

- Psalms 94:20 KJB - Shall the throne of iniquity have fellowship with thee, which frameth mischief by a law?

- Isaiah 14:13 KJB - For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north:

- Jeremiah 25:12 KJB - And it shall come to pass, when seventy years are accomplished, that I will punish the king of Babylon, and that nation, saith the LORD, for their iniquity, and the land of the Chaldeans, and will make it perpetual desolations.

- Ezekiel 28:2 KJB - Son of man, say unto the prince of Tyrus, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thine heart is lifted up, and thou hast said, I am a God, I sit in the seat of God, in the midst of the seas; yet thou art a man, and not God, though thou set thine heart as the heart of God:

- Daniel 8:23 KJB - And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the transgressors are come to the full, **a king** of fierce countenance, and **understanding dark sentences**, shall stand up.

- Ephesians 6:12 KJB - For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.

- 2 Thessalonians 2:4 KJB - Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.

- Revelation 2:13 KJB - I know thy works, and where thou dwellest, even where Satan's seat is: and thou holdest fast my name, and hast not denied my faith, even in those days wherein Antipas was my faithful martyr, who was slain among you, where Satan dwelleth.

This "king" of destroyers is called an "angel" (even of the kingdom of the "bottomless pit"; Proverbs 23:27; Revelation 17:1-2,5**, that "mystery of iniquity";), which is a messenger, ambassador of a kingdom, a person or even minister** (Job 4:18; Psalms 104:4; 2 Corinthians 11:13-15) **with a message (or news / gospel of lie-ght;** 2 Corinthians 11:4; Galatians 1:6**), being "fallen"** (Revelation 14:8, 17:10, 18:2) **into their own "pit" they dug** (Psalms 7:15, 57:6)**, as his 'god'** (2 Corinthians 4:4) **before him was** (Psalms 20:8, 36:12; Proverbs 16:18; Isaiah 14:12; Luke 10:18; Revelation 12:7-9)**, from the "grace"** (Galatians 5:4) **of the hand of their "first love" Christ Jesus** (Hosea 14:1; Amos 5:2; John 10:28-29; Revelation 1:16, 2:1-2,4-5)**, having a whole 'body / kingdom' and "children of pride" and "disobedience"** (Ephesians 2:2, 5:6; Colossians 3:6) **of which he is the chief human "father" over, all of which are as destroying locusts eating up those without the Seal of God** (Leviticus 26:38; Psalms 78:46,49; Jeremiah 23:1)**:**

- Leviticus 26:38 KJB - And ye shall perish among the heathen, and the land of your enemies shall eat you up.

- Job 4:18 KJB - Behold, he put no trust in his servants; and his angels he charged with folly:

- Psalms 7:15 KJB - He made a pit, and digged it, and is fallen into the ditch which he made.

- Psalms 20:8 KJB - They are brought down and fallen: but we are risen, and stand upright.

- Psalms 36:12 KJB - There are the workers of iniquity fallen: they are cast down, and shall not be able to rise.

- Psalms 57:6 KJB - They have prepared a net for my steps; my soul is bowed down: they have digged a pit before me, into the midst whereof they are fallen themselves. Selah.

- Psalms 78:46 KJB - He gave also their increase unto the caterpiller, and their labour unto the locust.

- Psalms 78:49 KJB - He cast upon them the fierceness of his anger, wrath, and indignation, and trouble, by sending evil angels among them.

- Psalms 104:4 KJB - Who maketh his angels spirits; his ministers a flaming fire:

- Proverbs 16:18 KJB - Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall.

- Isaiah 3:8 KJB - For Jerusalem is ruined, and Judah is fallen: because their tongue and their doings are against the LORD, to provoke the eyes of his glory.

- Isaiah 14:12 KJB - How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! how art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations!

- Isaiah 21:9 KJB - And, behold, here cometh a chariot of men, with a couple of horsemen. And he answered and said, Babylon is fallen, is fallen; and all the graven images of her gods he hath broken unto the ground.

- Jeremiah 23:1 KJB - Woe be unto the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith the LORD.

- Hosea 14:1 KJB - O Israel, return unto the LORD thy God; for thou hast fallen by thine iniquity.

- Amos 5:2 KJB - The virgin of Israel is fallen; she shall no more rise: she is forsaken upon her land; there is none to raise her up.

- 2 Corinthians 4:4 KJB - In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.

- 2 Corinthians 11:13 KJB - For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ.

- 2 Corinthians 11:14 KJB - And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light.

- 2 Corinthians 11:15 KJB - Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works.

- Luke 10:18 KJB - And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven.

- John 10:28 KJB - And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand.

- John 10:29 KJB - My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand.

- Galatians 5:4 KJB - Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace.

- Revelation 1:16 KJB - And he had in his right hand seven stars: and out of his mouth went a sharp twoedged sword: and his countenance was as the sun shineth in his strength.

- Revelation 1:20 KJB - The mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches: and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

- Revelation 2:1 KJB - Unto the angel of the church of Ephesus write; These things saith he that holdeth the seven stars in his right hand, who walketh in the midst of the seven golden candle-sticks;

- Revelation 2:2 KJB - I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and thou hast tried them which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars:

- Revelation 2:4 KJB - Nevertheless I have somewhat against thee, because thou hast left thy first love.

- Revelation 2:5 KJB - Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent.

- Revelation 12:7 KJB - And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,

- Revelation 12:8 KJB - And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.

- Revelation 12:9 KJB - And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

- Revelation 14:8 KJB - And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

- Revelation 17:10 KJB - And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space.

- Revelation 18:2 KJB - And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

This "king" has a "name" (destroyer / desruction), and a name is representative (Exodus 20:5-7, 33:12-23, 34:1-9; Psalms 148:13; Isaiah 9:6) **of his heart and character** (1 Samuel 25:25; Proverbs 22:1; Ecclesiastes 7:1; Isaiah 9:6)**:**

- 1 Samuel 25:25 KJB - Let not my lord, I pray thee, regard this man of Belial, even Nabal: **for as his name is, so is he**; Nabal is his name, and folly is with him: but I thine handmaid saw not the young men of my lord, whom thou didst send.

- Proverbs 22:1 KJB - A good name is rather to be chosen than great riches, and loving favour rather than silver and gold.

- Ecclesiastes 7:1 KJB - A good name is better than precious ointment; and the day of death than the day of one's birth.

This "name", this character / heart, of this "king" is given "in the Hebrew tongue", which means is found stated in the books of the Old Testament (Genesis - Malachi), and is given "in the Greek tongue", which means is found stated in the books of the New Testament (Matthew - Revelation):

In the "Hebrew tongue" (OT), this "name" is given as "Abaddon", which in Hebrew, means 'destroyer' / 'destruction' (Job 26:6, 28:22, 31:12; Psalms 88:11; Proverbs 15:11)**, see the following also** (Exodus 12:23; Psalms 17:4; Proverbs 16:18, 17:19, 21:24, 24:2, 28:24; Jeremiah 4:7)**, having even a "city of destruction" (**Isaiah 19:18**; seated upon "seven mountains"** (Revelation 17:9)**, as a place of populace / people, a nation state he rules over, in opposition to New Jerusalem (also city of seven hills) which is "above"** (Psalms 137:6; Galatians 4:26)**, a "destroyer: of those without the Seal of God** (Jeremiah 4:7, 46:20)**:**

- Exodus 12:23 KJB - For the LORD will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side posts, the LORD will pass over the door, and will not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your houses to smite you.

- Psalms 17:4 KJB - Concerning the works of men, by the word of thy lips I have kept me from the paths of the destroyer.

- Proverbs 16:18 KJB - Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall.

- Proverbs 17:19 KJB - He loveth transgression that loveth strife: and he that exalteth his gate seeketh destruction.

- Proverbs 21:24 KJB - Proud and haughty scorner is his name, who dealeth in proud wrath.

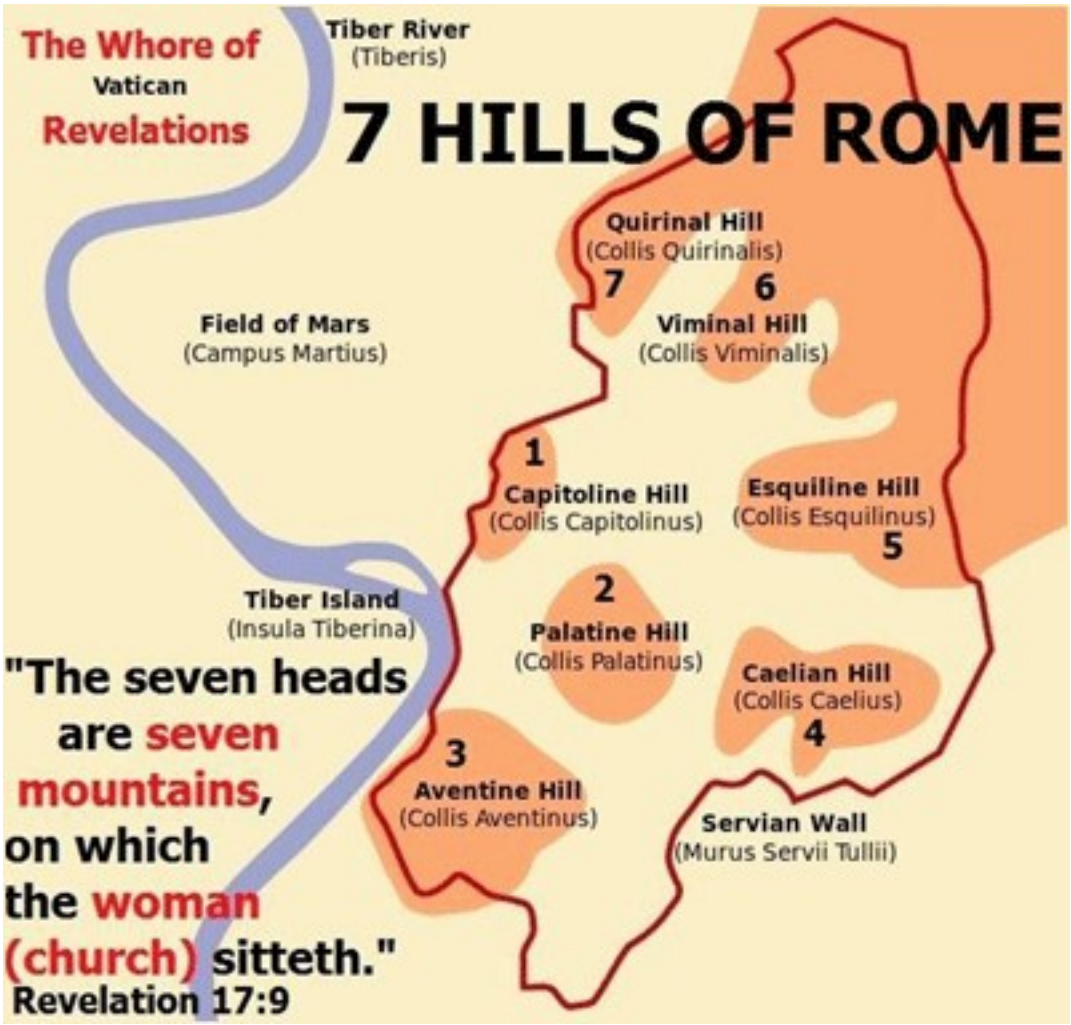
- Proverbs 24:2 KJB - For their heart studieth destruction, and their lips talk of mischief.

- Proverbs 28:24 KJB - Whoso robbeth his father or his mother, and saith, It is no transgression; the same is the companion of a destroyer.

- Isaiah 19:18 KJB - In that day shall five cities in the land of Egypt speak the language of Canaan, and swear to the LORD of hosts; one shall be called, The city of destruction.

- Jeremiah 4:7 KJB - The lion is come up from his thicket, and the destroyer of the Gentiles is on his way; he is gone forth from his place to make thy land desolate; and thy cities shall be laid waste, without an inhabitant.

- Jeremiah 46:20 KJB - Egypt is like a very fair heifer, but destruction cometh; it cometh out of the north.


The Whore of
Vatican
Revelations
Tiber River
(Tiberis)
7 HILLS OF ROME
Quirinal Hill
(Collis Quirinalis)
7
6
Viminal Hill
(Collis Viminalis)
Field of Mars
(Campus Martius)
1
Capitoline Hill
(Collis Capitolinus)
Esquiline Hill
(Collis Esquilinus)
5
2
Palatine Hill
(Collis Palatinus)
Tiber Island
(Insula Tiberina)
Caelian Hill
(Collis Caelius)
4
3
Aventine Hill
(Collis Aventinus)
Servian Wall
(Murus Servii Tullii)
"The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman (church) sitteth."
Revelation 17:9

Verification Email Sent
The Catholic encyclopedia
The Catholi
https://archive.org/stream/isbn_9780840731753#page/529/mode/1
The Catholic encyclopedia
← Back to item details

first-century persecutions. It is within the city of Rome, called the city of seven hills, that the entire area of Vatican State proper now is confined. By treaty with the Italian government certain other properties apart from the Vatican State are considered as territorial parts of the state of Vatican City. Since the founding of the Church there by St. Peter, the city of Rome has been the center of Christendom. The city itself is the diocese of the pope as bishop of Rome.

northe
devoti
chiefly
devoti
been h
Rosary
prayer
Father
Father
and co

Verification Email Sent | The Catholic encyclopedia | The Catholic encyclopedia
https://archive.org/stream/isbn_9780840731753#page/529/mode/1up
The Catholic encyclopedia
← Back to item details

first-century persecutions. It is within the city of Rome, called the city of seven hills, that the entire area of Vatican State proper now is confined. By treaty with the Italian government certain other properties apart from the Vatican State are considered as territorial parts of the state of Vatican City. Since the founding of the Church there by St. Peter, the city of Rome has been the center of Christendom. The city itself is the diocese of the pope as bishop of Rome.

Rood-Screen

The rood-screen was a more or less open screen of wood or stone, which separated the sanctuary transept from the nave in churches of the Middle Ages. It was usually as high as the middle of the arch and was extremely ornamental. The name is derived from the large crucifix (called "rood" in old English) that surmounted the screen, often with the figures of St. John and the Blessed Mother on either side of it.

Rosary

This is the name of both a devotion and the chain of beads used for counting the prayers. As a devotion, the Rosary arose in the fifteenth century and became very popular. It was begun by a Dominican preacher, Alan de Rupe (d. 1475) in northern France and Flanders. Belief that the devotion was revealed to St. Dominic was based chiefly on a report of a vision of de Rupe. The devotion is directed to the Blessed Mother and has been highly indulgenced by the Church. The Rosary has three parts. It consists of an initial prayer, the Apostles' Creed, followed by the Our Father and three Hail Marys and a Glory be to the Father, which are said beginning on the crucifix and continue on the pendant portion of the chain of beads. There follow fifteen decades or groups of ten beads separated by a single bead. Each decade consists of the recitation of the Our Father, ten Hail Marys, and concludes with one Glory be to the Father. The devotion is for private or public use. While saying the prayers of each decade, the person praying is to meditate on the mysteries of the Rosary, fifteen in all (cf. Mysteries of the Rosary).

The implement, or the popularly called "beads," may be a chain with pendant and all fifteen decades, sometimes called a "full" rosary, or it may be only a pendant with five decades of beads, this latter being the more familiar. Blessed and with the permitted indulgences attached, the rosary implement is a sacramental. While the devotion to the Blessed Mary through recitation of the Rosary is recommended for all, it is strongly advised for all who study for the priesthood (c. 246).

A feast honoring the Blessed Mother and commemorating the Rosary is celebrated on October 7. One of the many indulgences attached to the devotion is that the faithful who recite the Rosary together in a family group, besides the partial indulgence of 10 years, are granted a plenary indulgence twice a month, if they perform this recitation daily for a month, go to confession, receive Holy Communion, and visit some church or public oratory. (S.P.M. March 18, 1932 and July 26, 1946.)

Rose Window

A circular, stained glass window, with tracery radiating from the center is known as a rose window. Such windows are used frequently in churches of Gothic architecture and may be placed at the ends of transepts or in the facade of the nave.

Rosh Hashanah

From the Hebrew meaning "head of the year," this Jewish feast is celebrated in the beginning of the seventh month *(Tishri)* as the New Year's Day. This term is not biblical but refers instead to the Day of the Blowing of the Trumpet (the Shofar), or the Day of Memorial or Remembrance.

https://archive.org/stream/isbn_9780840731753#page/528/mode/1up
The Catholic encyclopedia
← Back to item details

Roman Catholic

The designation of one as belonging to the Roman rite merely makes a distinction according to the rite followed. The name of the Church founded by Christ and of its members is Catholic. The term Roman Catholic has come to be the accepted designation of the one true Church and is recognized officially for legal documents and other purposes (cf. Catholic; Marks of the Church).

Roman College

Usually, this name is applied to the Gregorian

People of God (12:9–21; 14:1–15). There is also the warning given (16:17–20), which may be addressed to any community of Christians of any time.

Rome

The capital city of today's Italy, the seat of the government, and principal city of the ancient Roman Empire, was inhabited as early as the eighth century B.C. After having spent some time in Jerusalem and Antioch, St. Peter journeyed to Rome in A.D. 42 and established the Church, making numerous converts and enduring the

first-century persecutions. It is within the city of Rome, called the city of seven hills, that the entire area of Vatican State proper now is confined. By treaty with the Italian government certain other properties apart from the Vatican State are considered as territorial parts of the state of Vatican City. Since the founding of the Church there by St. Peter, the city of Rome has been the center of Christendom. The city itself is the diocese of the pope as bishop of Rome.

northern France and Flanders. Belief that the devotion was revealed to St. Dominic was based chiefly on a report of a vision of de Rupe. The devotion is directed to the Blessed Mother and has been highly indulgenced by the Church. The Rosary has three parts. It consists of an initial prayer, the Apostles' Creed, followed by the Our Father and three Hail Marys and a Glory be to the Father, which are said beginning on the crucifix and continue on the pendant portion of the chain of beads. There follow fifteen decades or groups of

pedia × The Catholic encyclopedia × +
https://archive.org/stream/isbn_9780840731753#page/n5/mode/1up
Search
Catholic encyclopedia
< to item details

NIHIL OBSTAT

Reverend Monsignor John F. Murphy, S.T.D.
Censor Librorum
April 17, 1986

IMPRIMATUR
Most Reverend Rembert G. Weakland, O.S.B., D.D.
Archbishop of Milwaukee
April 23, 1986
NIHIL OBSTAT for First Edition
Reverend Richard J. Sklba, S.S.L., S.T.D.

IMPRIMATUR for First Edition
Most Reverend William E. Cousins

The *Nihil obstat* and *Imprimatur* are a declaration that a book or pamphlet is considered to be free from doctrinal or moral error. It is not implied that those who have granted the *Nihil obstat* and *Imprimatur* agree with the contents, opinions, or statements expressed.

All Scripture quotations are taken from the New American Bible.

Copyright © 1987 by Robert C. Broderick.

All rights reserved. Written permission must be secured from the publisher to use or reproduce any part of this book, except for brief quotations in critical reviews or articles.

Published in Nashville, Tennessee, by Thomas Nelson, Inc., Publishers and distributed in Canada by Lawson Falle, Ltd., Cambridge, Ontario.

Printed in the United States of America.

Library of Congress Cataloging in Publication Data

Broderick, Robert C., 1913-
The Catholic encyclopedia.

1. Catholic Church—Dictionaries. I. Title.
BX841.C355 1987 282'.03'21 87-1529
ISBN 0-8407-3175-2 PB

Printed in the United States of America
16 17 18 19 – 04 03 02

And in the "Greek tongue" (NT), the "name" is given as "Apollyon", which also means a destroyer, of "perdition" (even as a son of Perdition (destruction)) (John 17:12; Romans 3:16; 1 Corinthians 10:10; Philippians 3:19; 2 Thessalonians 2:3**):**

- John 17:12 KJB - While I was with them in the world, I kept them in thy name: those that thou gavest me I have kept, and none of them is lost, but the son of perdition; that the scripture might be fulfilled.

- Romans 3:16 KJB - Destruction and misery are in their ways:

- 1 Corinthians 10:10 KJB - Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed of the destroyer.

- Philippians 3:19 KJB - Whose end is destruction, whose God is their belly, and whose glory is in their shame, who mind earthly things.)

- 2 Thessalonians 2:3 KJB - Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition;

A "name", itself to be destroyed (Psalms 109:13; Isaiah 48:19, 56:5)**, "for as his name is, so is he"** (1 Samuel 25:25) **to be (destroyed;** 2 Thessalonians 2:8**):**

- Psalms 109:13 KJB - Let his posterity be cut off; and in the generation following let their name be blotted out.

- Isaiah 48:19 KJB - Thy seed also had been as the sand, and the offspring of thy bowels like the gravel thereof; his name should not have been cut off nor destroyed from before me.

- Isaiah 56:5 KJB - Even unto them will I give in mine house and within my walls a place and a name better than of sons and of daughters: I will give them an everlasting name, that shall not be cut off.

- 2 Thessalonians 2:8 KJB - And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming:

Words used:

G12 "ἄβυσσος" [abussos] [previously given, Revelation 9:1]

G32 - ἄγγελος (angelos)

"angel" - 99x

"angels" - 77x

"messenger" - 4x

"messengers" - 3x

G935 - βασιλεύς (basileus)

Matthew 1:6(x2), 2:1,2,3,9, 5:35, 10:18, 11:8, 14:9, 17:25, 21:5, 22:7,11,13, 25:34,40, 27:11,29,37,42;
Mark 6:14,22,25,26,27, 13:9, 15:2,9,12,18,26,32;
Luke 1:5, 10:24, 14:31(x), 19:38, 21:12, 22:25, 23:2,3,37,38;
John 1:49, 6:15, 12:13,15, 18:33,37(x2),39, 19:3,12,14,15(x2),19,21(x2);
Acts 4:26, 7:10,18, 9:15, 12:1, 13:21, 17:7, 25:13,14,24,26, 26:2,7,13,19,26,27,30;
2 Corinthians 11:32;
1 Timothy 1:17, 2:2, 6:15;
Hebrews 7:1(x2),2(x3), 11:23,27;
1 Peter 2:13,17;
Revelation 1:5,6, 5:10, 6;15, 9:11, 10:11, 15:3, 16:12,14, 17:2,10,12(x2),14(x2),18, 18:3,9, 19:16,18,19, 21:24

"king" - Matthew 1:6(x2), 2:1,2,3,9, 5:35, 14:9, 21:5, 22:7,11,13, 25:34,40, 27:11,29,37,42; Mark 6:14,22,25,26,27, 15:2,9,12,18,26,32; Luke 1:5, 14:31(x), 19:38, 23:2,3,37,38; John 1:49, 6:15, 12:13,15, 18:33,37(x2),39, 19:3,12,14,15(x2),19,21(x2); Acts 7:10,18, 12:1, 13:21, 17:7, 25:13,14,24,26, 26:2,7,13,19,26,27,30; 2 Corinthians 11:32; 1 Timothy 1:17, 6:15; Hebrews 7:1,2(x3), 11:23,27; 1 Peter 2:13,17; Revelation 9:11, 15:3, 17:14, 19:16

"Kings" - Matthew 10:18, 11:8, 17:25; Mark 13:9; Luke 10:24, 21:12, 22:25; Acts 4:26, 9:15; 1 Timothy 2:2; Hebrews 7:1; Revelation 1:5,6, 5:10, 6:15, 10:11, 16:12,14, 17:2,10,12(x2),14,18, 18:3,9, 19:16,18,19, 21:24

G3686 - ὄνομα (onoma)

"And" - 1x

"called" - 4x

"name" - 169

"named" - 28x

"names" - 11x

"of" - 1x

"Then" - 1x

G1447 - Ἑβραϊστί (hebraisti)

John 5:2, 19:13,17,20;
Revelation 9:11, 16:16;

"Hebrew" - John 19:13,17,20

"tongue" - John 5:2; Revelation 9:11, 16:16

G1673 - Ἑλληνικός (hellēnikos)

Luke 23:38;
Revelation 9:11;

"Greek" - Luke 23:38

"tongue" - Revelation 9:11

G3 - Ἀβαδδών (abaddōn)

Revelation 9:11;

"Abaddon" - Revelation 9:11

G623 - Ἀπολλύων (apollyōn)

Revelation 9:11;

"Apollyon" - Revelation 9:11

Additional words to consider:

H4428 - מֶלֶךְ (melek̲)

"king" - 2209x

"kings" - 284x

"royal" - 1x

H4429 - מֶלֶךְ (melek̲)

"Hammelech" - 2x

"Melech" - 2x

H4430 - מֶלֶךְ (melek)

"glad" - 1x

"king" - 161x

"kings" - 15x

"royal" - 1x

H4442 - מַלְכִּי־צֶדֶק (malkî-ṣeḏeq)

Genesis 14:18;
Psalms 110:4;

"Melchizedek" - Genesis 14:18; Psalms 110:4

G3198 - Μελχισέδεκ (melchisedek)

Hebrews 5:6,10, 6:20, 7:1,10,11,15,17,21;

"Melchisedec" - Hebrews 5:6,10, 6:20, 7:1,10,11,15,17,21

H4397 - מַלְאָךְ (mal'āḵ)

"ambassadors" - 4x

"angel" - 101x

"angels" - 10x

"messenger" - 24x

"messengers" - 74x

H4398 - מַלְאַךְ (mal'aḵ)

Daniel 3:8, 6:22;

"angel" - Daniel 3:8, 6:22

H8034 - שֵׁם (šēm)

"fame" - 4x

"famous" - 2x

"name" - 736x

"named" - 3x

"names" - 80x

"renown" - 7x

"report" - 1x

G622 - ἀπόλλυμι (apollymi), from **G575 - ἀπό (apo)** [by, of, from, etc] & **G3639 - ὄλεθρος (olethros)** ["destruction" - 4x]

"destroy" - 19x

"destroyed" - 7x

"die" 1x

"lose" - 17x

"loseth" 1x

"lost" - 13x

"marred" - 1x

"perish" - 25x

"perished" - 5x

"perisheth" - 3x

G3639 - (olethros)

1 Corinthians 5:5;
1 Thessalonians 5:3;
2 Thessalonians 1:9;
1 Timothy 6:9

"destruction" - 1 Corinthians 5:5; 1 Thessalonians 5:3; 2 Thessalonians 1:9; 1 Timothy 6:9

H11 - אֲבַדּוֹן ('ăḇadôn), intensive of **H6 - אָבַד ('āḇaḏ)**

Job 26:6, 28:22, 31:12;
Psalms 88:11;
Proverbs 15:11

"destruction" - Job 26:6, 28:22, 31:12; Psalms 88:11; Proverbs 15:11

H6 - אָבַד ('āḇaḏ)

"broken" - 1x

"destroy" - 40x

"destroyed" - 17x

"destroyest" - 1x

"destroyeth" - 4x

"destruction" - 1x

"failed" - 1x

"faileth" - 1x

"lose" - 1x

"lost" - 9x

"perish" - 75x

"perished" - 17x

"perisheth" - 6x

"spendeth" - 1x

"take" - 1x

"undone" - 1x

"void" - 1x

More Details on "Angel":

archive.org
Michael The Archangel [03] - The Word Angel As Defined And Used : Free Download, Borrow, and Streaming : Internet Archive
Michael The Archangel [03] - The Word Angel As Defined And Used

The Hebrew word for angel and/or messenger by translation is:

[01] H4397:

The Hebrew [read from Right to Left]: מלאך
The Transliterated Hebrew: mal'âk

Total KJB Occurrences: 212

angel, 100

Genesis 16:7,9-11 (3), 21:17, 22:11,15, 24:7,40, 31:11, 48:16; Exodus 3:2, 23:19-20 (2),23, 32:34, 33:2; Numbers 20:16, 22:22-27 (6),31-32 (2),34-35 (2); Judges 2:1,4, 5:23, 6:11-12 (2),20-22 (5), 13:3,6,9,13,15-18 (5),20-21 (3); 2 Samuel 14:17,20, 19:27, 24:16-17 (4); 1 Kings 13:18, 19:5,7; 2 Kings 1:3,15, 19:35; 1 Chronicles 21:12,15-16 (4),18,20,27,30; 2 Chronicles 32:21; Psalms 34:7; Ecclesiastes 5:5-6 (3); Isaiah 37:36, 63:9; Hosea 12:4; Zechariah 1:9,11-14 (4),19, 2:3 (2), 3:1,3,5-6 (2), 4:1, 5:4-5 (3),10, 6:4-5 (2), 12:8

messengers, 74

Genesis 32:3,6; Numbers 20:14, 21:21, 22:5, 24:12; Deuteronomy 2:26; Joshua 6:17,25, 7:22; Judges 6:35 (2), 7:24, 9:31, 11:12-14 (3),17,19; 1 Samuel 6:21, 11:3-4 (2),7,9 (2), 16:19, 19:11,14-16 (3),20-21 (4), 25:14,42; 2 Samuel 2:5, 3:12,14,26, 5:11, 11:4, 12:27; 1 Kings 20:2,5,9 (2); 2 Kings 1:2-3 (2),5,16, 7:15, 14:8, 16:7, 17:4, 19:9,14,23; 1 Chronicles 19:1-2 (2),16; 2 Chronicles 36:15-16 (2); Nehemiah 6:3; Proverbs 16:14; Isaiah 14:32, 18:2, 37:9,14, 44:26; Jeremiah 27:3; Ezekiel 23:16, 30:9; Nahum 2:13

messenger, 24

1 Samuel 23:27; 2 Samuel 11:19,22-23 (2),25; 1 Kings 19:2, 22:13; 2 Kings 5:10, 6:32-33 (3), 9:18, 10:8; 2 Chronicles 18:12; Job 1:14, 33:23; Proverbs 13:17, 17:11; Isaiah 42:19; Ezekiel 23:40; Haggai 1:13; Malachi 2:7, 3:1 (2)

angels, 10

Genesis 19:1 (2),15, 28:12, 32:1; Job 4:18; Psalms 78:49, 91:11, 103:20, 104:4, 148:2

ambassadors, 4

2 Chronicles 35:21; Isaiah 30:4, 33:7; Ezekiel 17:15

The Syriac [Aramaic] word for angel and/or messenger by translation is:

[02] H4398:

The Syriac [read from Right to Left]: מלאך (Aramaic)
The Transliterated Syriac: mal'ak

Total KJV Occurrences: 2

angel, 2

Daniel 3:28, 6:22

The Koine Greek word for angel and/or messenger by translation is:

[03] G32:

The Koine Greek: ἄγγελος
The Transliterated Koine Greek: aggelos

This word is variously translated in the King James Bible as [according to the E-Sword King James Concordance]:

Total KJB Occurrences: 185

angel, 96

Matthew 1:20,24, 2:13,19, 28:2,5; Luke 1:11,13,18-19 (2),26,28,30,34-35 (2),38, 2:9-10 (2),13,21, 22:43; John 5:4, 12:29; Acts 5:19, 6:15, 7:30,35,38, 8:26, 10:3,7,22, 11:13, 12:7-11 (5),23, 23:8-9 (2), 27:23; 2 Corinthians 11:14; Galatians 1:8, 4:14; Revelation 2:1 (2),8,12,18, 3:1,7,14, 8:2-3 (3),5,7-8 (2),10,12-13 (2), 9:1,11,13-14 (2), 10:1,5,7-9 (3), 11:1,15, 14:6,8-9 (2),15,17-19 (3), 16:3-5 (3),8,10,12,17, 17:7, 18:1,21, 19:17, 20:1, 21:17, 22:6,8,16

angels, 80

Matthew 4:6,11, 13:39,41,49, 16:27, 18:10, 24:30-31 (2),36, 25:31,41, 26:53; Mark 1:13, 8:38, 12:25, 13:27,32; Luke 2:15, 4:10, 9:26, 15:8-10 (3), 24:22-23 (2); John 1:51, 20:12; Acts 7:53; Romans 8:38; 1 Corinthians 4:9, 6:3, 11:10, 13:1; Galatians 3:19; Colossians 2:18; 2 Thessalonians 1:7; 1 Timothy 3:16, 5:21; Hebrews 1:4-7 (5),13, 2:2,5,7,9,16, 12:22, 13:2; 1 Peter 1:12, 3:22; 2 Peter 2:4,11; Jude 1:6; Revelation 1:20, 3:5, 5:11, 7:1-2 (2),11, 8:2,6, 9:13-15 (3), 12:7 (2), 14:9-10 (2), 15:1,6-8 (3), 17:1 (2), 21:9,12

messenger, 4

Matthew 11:10; Mark 1:2; Luke 7:27; 2 Corinthians 12:7

messengers, 3

Luke 7:24, 9:52; James 2:25

angel's, 2

Revelation 8:4, 10:10

Considering the uses from the King James text demonstrates the definition of the word, by God Himself:

Numbers 20:16 KJB - And when we cried unto the LORD, he heard our voice, and sent an angel, and hath brought us forth out of Egypt: and, behold, we are in Kadesh, a city in the uttermost of thy border:

1 Chronicles 21:15 KJB - And God sent an angel unto Jerusalem to destroy it: and as he was destroying, the LORD beheld, and he repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed, It is enough, stay now thine hand. And the angel of the LORD stood by the threshingfloor of Ornan the Jebusite.

2 Chronicles 32:21 KJB - And the LORD sent an angel, which cut off all the mighty men of valour, and the leaders and captains in the camp of the king of Assyria. So he returned with shame of face to his own land. And when he was come into the house of his god, they that came forth of his own bowels slew him there with the sword.

Daniel 3:28 KJB - Then Nebuchadnezzar spake, and said, Blessed be the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, who hath sent his angel, and delivered his servants that trusted in him, and have changed the king's word, and yielded their bodies, that they might not serve nor worship any god, except their own God.

Daniel 6:22 KJB - My God hath sent his angel, and hath shut the lions' mouths, that they have not hurt me: forasmuch as before him innocency was found in me; and also before thee, O king, have I done no hurt.

Psalms 78:49 KJB - He cast upon them the fierceness of his anger, wrath, and indignation, and trouble, by sending evil angels among them.

Matthew 13:41 KJB - The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity;

Matthew 24:31 KJB - And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.

Mark 13:27 KJB - And then shall he send his angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the earth to the uttermost part of heaven.

Luke 1:19 KJB - And the angel answering said unto him, I am Gabriel, that stand in the presence of God; and am sent to speak unto thee, and to shew thee these glad tidings.

Luke 1:26 KJB - And in the sixth month the angel Gabriel was sent from God unto a city of Galilee, named Nazareth,

Acts 12:11 KJB - And when Peter was come to himself, he said, Now I know of a surety, that the Lord hath sent his angel, and hath delivered me out of the hand of Herod, and from all the expectation of the people of the Jews.

Revelation 1:1 KJB - The Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, to shew unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and he sent and signified it by his angel unto his servant John:

Revelation 22:6 KJB - And he said unto me, These sayings are faithful and true: and the Lord God of the holy prophets sent his angel to shew unto his servants the things which must shortly be done.

Revelation 22:16 KJB - I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star.

Two other related words are found in the prophets Haggai and Malachi:

Haggai 1:13 KJB - Then spake Haggai the LORD'S messenger in the LORD'S message unto the people, saying, I am with you, saith the LORD.

The Hebrew word for messenger by translation in this text is:

[01] H4400:

The Hebrew [read from Right to Left]: מלאכות
The Transliterated Hebrew: mal'ăkûth

Total KJB Occurrences: 1

message, 1

Haggai 1:13

Malachi 1:1 KJB - The burden of the word of the LORD to Israel by Malachi.

The Hebrew word for messenger by translation in this text is:

[01] H4401:

The Hebrew [read from Right to Left]: מלאכי
The Transliterated Hebrew: mal'âkîy

Total KJB Occurrences: 1

Malachi, 1

Malachi 1:1

The word “angel”, of itself, whether in the Hebrew, Syriac, Koine Greek, and/or the English of the King James Bible, only means, “messenger”, “ambassador”, and that which is “sent” with a message, testimony and/or purpose for/from another. The word, “angel”, of itself, does not inherently carry the meaning of created, and/or the meaning of lesser in nature than the sender. The surrounding context must always be studied to determine any further identification of attributes.

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 12 (1ST WOE PAST)]

Revelation 9:12 KJB - One woe is past; and, behold, there come two woes more hereafter.

Indeed, this "woe" is well past, taking up the time from Pentecost to Trumpet ("five months"; Revelation 5:6, 9:5,6,10**) being completed before the Day of Atonement (AD 1844, 2300 from 457 BC;, 7th Year of Artaxerxes I Longimanus / Machrocheir;** Leviticus 16:1-34, 23:26-32; Ezra 6:14, 7:1-28; Daniel 8:13-14,26, 9:24-25; Revelation 9:13-15, 10:6, 14:6-12**), which is the next major phase of Revelation 9 and that which followed it.**

Yes indeed, "two woes more" would rapidly follow. The call of God was pleading with the souls / persons of mankind, and yet because they rejected the truth (Ezekiel 16:23)**, and loved to believe a lie (2 Thessalonians 2:11), the heavier the next two woes would be:**

- Ezekiel 16:23 KJB - And it came to pass after all thy wickedness, (woe, woe unto thee! saith the Lord GOD;)

- Matthew 18:7 KJB - Woe unto the world because of offences! for it must needs be that offences come; but woe to that man by whom the offence cometh!

Paul said:

- 1 Corinthians 9:16 KJB - For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; yea, **woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel**!

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 13 (GOLDEN ALTAR)]

Revelation 9:13 KJB - And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God,

Each "angel" (messenger) of the 7 Trumpets is connected to one of the 7 churches (Revelation 1:12-20, 2:1-5, 8:2)**. There is also a typology in the destruction of Jericho, in Joshua 6. 6 Trumpets, one per day, for 6 days, and in the 7th day, 7 Trumpets. In the 7th Trumpet is the 7 Last Plagues ("Gods' wrath") soon to be poured out** (Revelation 11:15,18; Joshua 6:14-16 KJB)**.**

The 6th Church (AD 1833/4 – AD 1844/88), Philadelphia (Revelation 1:11, 3:7-13) **sounded warning amidst the deep darkness of midnight (**Matthew 25:1-6; Luke 22:53; Revelation 14:8**, to be repeated later** (Revelation 18:1-5)**), and called to repentance** (Isaiah 58:1; Jeremiah 6:17; Ezekiel 3:16-21; Joel 2:1,15; 1 Corinthians 14:8)**, but there are many who no longer desire to hear the call of God** (Jeremiah 6:17, 42:14; Hebrew 12:19) **and would remain in Egypt (a symbol for this present evil world, opposite Heavenly Canaan, or promised land):**

- Isaiah 58:1 KJB - Cry aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and shew my people their transgression, and the house of Jacob their sins.

- Jeremiah 6:17 KJB - Also I set watchmen over you, saying, Hearken to the sound of the trumpet. But they said, We will not hearken.

- Jeremiah 42:14 KJB - Saying, No; but we will go into the land of Egypt, where we shall see no war, nor hear the sound of the trumpet, nor have hunger of bread; and there will we dwell:

- Ezekiel 3:16 KJB - And it came to pass at the end of seven days, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

- Ezekiel 3:17 KJB - Son of man, I have made thee a watchman unto the house of Israel: therefore hear the word at my mouth, and give them warning from me.

- Ezekiel 3:18 KJB - When I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; and thou givest him not warning, nor speakest to warn the wicked from his wicked way, to save his life; the same wicked man shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

- Ezekiel 3:19 KJB - Yet if thou warn the wicked, and he turn not from his wickedness, nor from his wicked way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou hast delivered thy soul.

- Ezekiel 3:20 KJB - Again, When a righteous man doth turn from his righteousness, and commit iniquity, and I lay a stumblingblock before him, he shall die: because thou hast not given him warning, he shall die in his sin, and his righteousness which he hath done shall not be remembered; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

- Ezekiel 3:21 KJB - Nevertheless if thou warn the righteous man, that the righteous sin not, and he doth not sin, he shall surely live, because he is warned; also thou hast delivered thy soul.

- Joel 2:1 KJB - Blow ye the trumpet in Zion, and sound an alarm in my holy mountain: let all the inhabitants of the land tremble: for the day of the LORD cometh, for it is nigh at hand;

- Joel 2:15 KJB - Blow the trumpet in Zion, sanctify a fast, call a solemn assembly:

- Hebrews 12:19 KJB - And the sound of a trumpet, and the voice of words; which voice they that heard intreated that the word should not be spoken to them any more:

- 1 Corinthians 14:8 KJB - For if the trumpet give an uncertain sound, who shall prepare himself to the battle?

After the Antitypical Trumpets (Leviticus 23:23-25)**, comes the Antitypical Day of Atonement/ Judgment Ten day/years later** (Numbers 14:34; Ezekiel 4:6; Leviticus 23:26-32)**, as found in** Revelation 9:13-15, 10:6, 14:6-12**, which uses the Golden Altar and Four Horns thereof (**Exodus 30:1-10, 37:25-29, 39:38, 40:5,26-27; Leviticus 4:7, 16:18; 1 Chronicles 28:18; 2 Chronicles 4:19; Hebrews 9:3-4; Revelation 8:3-4)**.**

It was also a time of blowing the Trumpet (Leviticus 25:9) **for Jubilee (50 years from AD 1793 (the beginning of the 3 1/2 day/years as found in** Revelation 11:9,11**, which came just before the end of the 1,260 (AD 1798, starting AD 538);** Daniel 7:25, 12:7; Revelation 11:2-3, 12:6,14, 13:5; Luke 21:24**; & the 1,290 (AD 1798; starting AD 508);** Daniel 8:11,12,13, 11:31, 12:11)**, ending in AD 1843/44, which concluded the 2,300 (AD 1843/44; starting in AD 457 BC** (Ezra 6:14, 7:1-28)**,** Daniel 8:13-14,26, 9:24-27; Revelation 9:13-15, 10:6, 14:6-12**) and 1,335 day/years (AD 1843/44; starting in AD 508;** Daniel 12:12; Revelation 14:13**).**

- Leviticus 25:9 KJB - Then shalt thou cause the trumpet of the jubile to sound on the tenth day of the seventh month, in the day of atonement shall ye make the trumpet sound throughout all your land.

"... I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God,"

John "heard a voice" (Deuteronomy 4:12,36; Job 37:2-5 **(after which in Revelation 10:3-4, the 7 thunders are uttered / heard)**; Psalms 95:7; John 10:3; Acts 22:14; Hebrews 3:7,15, 4:7)**, which was the voice of God speaking, even the voice of Jesus Christ, and when God speaks it is not for His benefit, but for ours** (Isaiah 28:23, 30;21)**, and to all those whom He sends us** (Micah 6:1; Matthew 10:27)**:**

- Deuteronomy 4:12 KJB - And the LORD spake unto you out of the midst of the fire: ye heard the voice of the words, but saw no similitude; only ye heard a voice.

- Deuteronomy 4:36 KJB - Out of heaven he made thee to hear his voice, that he might instruct thee: and upon earth he shewed thee his great fire; and thou heardest his words out of the midst of the fire.

- Job 37:2 KJB - Hear attentively the noise of his voice, and the sound that goeth out of his mouth.

- Job 37:3 KJB - He directeth it under the whole heaven, and his lightning unto the ends of the earth.

- Job 37:4 KJB - After it a voice roareth: he thundereth with the voice of his excellency; and he will not stay them when his voice is heard.

- Job 37:5 KJB - God thundereth marvellously with his voice; great things doeth he, which we cannot comprehend.

- Psalms 95:7 KJB - For he is our God; and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand. To day if ye will hear his voice,

- Isaiah 28:23 KJB - Give ye ear, and hear my voice; hearken, and hear my speech.

- Isaiah 30:21 KJB - And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the left.

- Micah 6:1 KJB - Hear ye now what the LORD saith; Arise, contend thou before the mountains, and let the hills hear thy voice.

- Matthew 10:27 KJB - What I tell you in darkness, that speak ye in light: and what ye hear in the ear, that preach ye upon the housetops.

- John 10:3 KJB - To him the porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice: and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out.

- Acts 22:14 KJB - And he said, The God of our fathers hath chosen thee, that thou shouldest know his will, and see that Just One, and shouldest hear the voice of his mouth.

- Hebrews 3:7 KJB - Wherefore (as the Holy Ghost saith, To day if ye will hear his voice,

- Hebrews 3:15 KJB - While it is said, To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts, as in the provocation.

- Hebrews 4:7 KJB - Again, he limiteth a certain day, saying in David, To day, after so long a time; as it is said, To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts.

What language is this?

"four horns", "golden altar", and "before God"?

It is Heavenly Sanctuary language (Psalms 77:13)**:**

- Psalms 77:13 KJB - Thy way, O God, is in the sanctuary: who is so great a God as our God?

Whose "voice" was at the "four horns" of "the golden altar which is before God"?

It is Jesus Christ, the Great High Priest, before the Father (Revelation 8:3-5)**:**

- Revelation 8:3 KJB - And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should offer it with the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne.

- Revelation 8:4 KJB - And the smoke of the incense, which came with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand.

- Revelation 8:5 KJB - And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar, and cast it into the earth: and there were voices, and thunderings, and lightnings, and an earthquake.

Since we are looking at the Heavenly Sanctuary, since it is "before God" (Revelation 4:2,5, 8:2,4, 11:16 KJB, etc.)**, who can we know which "altar" it is?**

How many "altar[s]" are in the Sanctuary?

There are two.

- **[1] The "altar" of burnt offering/sacrifice/slaughter, and,**

- **[2] the "altar" of incense.**

How do we know which of the two it is?

By the description, "golden".

The "altar" of burnt offering/sacrifice/slaughter was made of brass, called the "brasen" altar (Exodus 27:1-8, 38:30, 39:39)**. This was the "altar" of the courtyard, the "altar" of the earth. Even the Cross and Lord's Supper** (1 Corinthians 11:26; Romans 5:6; Hebrews 13:10)**.**

- Exodus 27:1 KJB - And thou shalt make an altar of shittim wood, five cubits long, and five cubits broad; the altar shall be foursquare: and the height thereof shall be three cubits.

- Exodus 27:2 KJB - And thou shalt make the horns of it upon the four corners thereof: his horns shall be of the same: and thou shalt overlay it with brass.

- Exodus 27:3 KJB - And thou shalt make his pans to receive his ashes, and his shovels, and his basons, and his fleshhooks, and his firepans: all the vessels thereof thou shalt make of brass.

- Exodus 27:4 KJB - And thou shalt make for it a grate of network of brass; and upon the net shalt thou make four brasen rings in the four corners thereof.

- Exodus 27:5 KJB - And thou shalt put it under the compass of the altar beneath, that the net may be even to the midst of the altar.

- Exodus 27:6 KJB - And thou shalt make staves for the altar, staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with brass.

- Exodus 27:7 KJB - And the staves shall be put into the rings, and the staves shall be upon the two sides of the altar, to bear it.

- Exodus 27:8 KJB - Hollow with boards shalt thou make it: as it was shewed thee in the mount, so shall they make it.

- Exodus 38:30 KJB - And therewith he made the sockets to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the brasen altar, and the brasen grate for it, and all the vessels of the altar,

- Exodus 39:39 KJB - The brasen altar, and his grate of brass, his staves, and all his vessels, the laver and his foot,

The "golden altar" is the "altar" of "incense", in the Holy Place, being associated with the 2nd veil and the Most Holy Place (Exodus 37:25-29, 39:38, 40:5,26-27; Leviticus 4:7; 1 Chronicles 28:18; 2 Chronicles 4:19; Hebrews 9:3-4; Revelation 8:3-4)**:**

- Exodus 37:25 KJB - And he made the incense altar of shittim wood: the length of it was a cubit, and the breadth of it a cubit; it was foursquare; and two cubits was the height of it; the horns thereof were of the same.

- Exodus 37:26 KJB - And he overlaid it with pure gold, both the top of it, and the sides thereof round about, and the horns of it: also he made unto it a crown of gold round about.

- Exodus 37:27 KJB - And he made two rings of gold for it under the crown thereof, by the two corners of it, upon the two sides thereof, to be places for the staves to bear it withal.

- Exodus 37:28 KJB - And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold.

- Exodus 37:29 KJB - And he made the holy anointing oil, and the pure incense of sweet spices, according to the work of the apothecary.

- Exodus 39:38 KJB - And the golden altar, and the anointing oil, and the sweet incense, and the hanging for the tabernacle door,

- Exodus 40:5 KJB - And thou shalt set the altar of gold for the incense before the ark of the testimony, and put the hanging of the door to the tabernacle.

- Exodus 40:26 KJB - And he put the golden altar in the tent of the congregation before the vail:

- Exodus 40:27 KJB - And he burnt sweet incense thereon; as the LORD commanded Moses.

- Leviticus 4:7 KJB - And the priest shall put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar of sweet incense before the LORD, which is in the tabernacle of the congregation; and shall pour all the blood of the bullock at the bottom of the altar of the burnt offering, which is at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

- 1 Chronicles 28:18 KJB - And for the altar of incense refined gold by weight; and gold for the pattern of the chariot of the cherubims, that spread out their wings,

- 2 Chronicles 4:19 KJB - And Solomon made all the vessels that were for the house of God, the golden altar also, and the tables whereon the shewbread was set;

- Hebrews 9:3 KJB - And after the second veil, the tabernacle which is called the Holiest of all;

- Hebrews 9:4 KJB - Which had the golden censer, and the ark of the covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein was the golden pot that had manna, and Aaron's rod that budded, and the tables of the covenant;

- Revelation 8:3 KJB - And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should offer it with the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne.

- Revelation 8:4 KJB - And the smoke of the incense, which came with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand.

The “four horns” on the “golden” “altar” of “incense”, were used specifically in the Day of Atonement, “once” in the year (Exodus 30:1-10; Leviticus 16:18):

- Exodus 30:1 KJB - And thou shalt make an altar to burn incense upon: of shittim wood shalt thou make it.

- Exodus 30:2 KJB - A cubit shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof; foursquare shall it be: and two cubits shall be the height thereof: the horns thereof shall be of the same.

- Exodus 30:3 KJB - And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, the top thereof, and the sides thereof round about, and the horns thereof; and thou shalt make unto it a crown of gold round about.

- Exodus 30:4 KJB - And two golden rings shalt thou make to it under the crown of it, by the two corners thereof, upon the two sides of it shalt thou make it; and they shall be for places for the staves to bear it withal.

- Exodus 30:5 KJB - And thou shalt make the staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold.

- Exodus 30:6 KJB - And thou shalt put it before the vail that is by the ark of the testimony, before the mercy seat that is over the testimony, where I will meet with thee.

- Exodus 30:7 KJB - And Aaron shall burn thereon sweet incense every morning: when he dresseth the lamps, he shall burn incense upon it.

- Exodus 30:8 KJB - And when Aaron lighteth the lamps at even, he shall burn incense upon it, a perpetual incense before the LORD throughout your generations.

- Exodus 30:9 KJB - Ye shall offer no strange incense thereon, nor burnt sacrifice, nor meat offering; neither shall ye pour drink offering thereon.

- Exodus 30:10 KJB - And Aaron shall make an atonement upon the horns of it once in a year with the blood of the sin offering of atonements: once in the year shall he make atonement upon it throughout your generations: it is most holy unto the LORD.

- Leviticus 16:18 KJB - And he shall go out unto the altar that is before the LORD, and make an atonement for it; and shall take of the blood of the bullock, and of the blood of the goat, and put it upon the horns of the altar round about.

The number "4" is used also symbolically as meaning 'universal / all encompassing' (such as the 4 rivers out of Eden, which watered all the earth (Genesis 2:10)**, and such as the 4th Commandment (**Exodus 20:8-11; Deuteronomy 5:12-15**, which deals with 'all space, time and matter'), or the four cardinal directions of North, South, East & West;** Jeremiah 49:36; Ezekiel 37:9; Daniel 7:2, 8:8, 11:4; Zechariah 2:6; Matthew 24:31; Mark 13:27; Revelation 7:1**) like "four corners of the earth" (**Isaiah 11:12; Revelation 7:1**), encompassing all of the people** (Acts 10:11)**, and for the all encompassing of a matter** (Proverbs 30:15,18,21,29; Amos 1:3,6,9,11,13, 2:1,4,6)**.**

The Golden Altar with it's four horns were also a symbol of God's powerful mercies during a period of judgment, for those who would cling to them would desire the mercies of God so that they might not be killed (Habakkuk 3:4; 1 Kings 1:50-51, 2:28)**:**

- Habakkuk 3:4 KJB - And his brightness was as the light; he had horns coming out of his hand: and there was the hiding of his power.

- 1 Kings 1:50 KJB - And Adonijah feared because of Solomon, and arose, and went, and caught hold on the horns of the altar.

- 1 Kings 1:51 KJB - And it was told Solomon, saying, Behold, Adonijah feareth king Solomon: for, lo, he hath caught hold on the horns of the altar, saying, Let king Solomon swear unto me to day that he will not slay his servant with the sword.

- 1 Kings 2:28 KJB - Then tidings came to Joab: for Joab had turned after Adonijah, though he turned not after Absalom. And Joab fled unto the tabernacle of the LORD, and caught hold on the horns of the altar.

The "horns" are also symbolic of "power" and kingly authority (Deuteronomy 33;17; 1 Samuel 2:1,10; 1 Kings 22:10-11; 2 Chronicles 18:9-10; Psalms 75:10; Ezekiel 34:21; Jeremiah 48:25; Daniel 7:8,20-21,24, 8:3,5-6,8-9,20-22; Zechariah 1:18-19,21; Micah 4:13; Amos 6:13; Habakkuk 3:4; Revelation 5:6, 12:3, 13:1,11, 17:3,7,12,16)**:**

- Deuteronomy 33:17 KJB - "His glory [is like] the firstling of his bullock, and his horns [are like] the horns of unicorns: with them he shall push the people together to the ends of the earth: and they [are] the ten thousands of Ephraim, and they [are] the thousands of Manasseh.";

- 1 Samuel 2:1 KJB - "And Hannah prayed, and said, My heart rejoiceth in the LORD, mine horn is exalted in the LORD: my mouth is enlarged over mine enemies; because I rejoice in thy salvation.";

- 1 Samuel 2:10 KJB - "The adversaries of the LORD shall be broken to pieces; out of heaven shall he thunder upon them: the LORD shall judge the ends of the earth; and he shall give strength unto his king, and exalt the horn of his anointed.";

- 1 Kings 22:10 KJB - "And the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah sat each on his throne, having put on their robes, in a void place in the entrance of the gate of Samaria; and all the prophets prophesied before them.";

- 1 Kings 22:11 KJB - "And Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah made him horns of iron: and he said, Thus saith the LORD, With these shalt thou push the Syrians, until thou have consumed them.";

- 2 Chronicles 18:9 KJB - "And the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat king of Judah sat either of them on his throne, clothed in [their] robes, and they sat in a void place at the entering in of the gate of Samaria; and all the prophets prophesied before them.";

- 2 Chronicles 18:10 KJB - “And Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah had made him horns of iron, and said, Thus saith the LORD, With these thou shalt push Syria until they be consumed.”;

- Psalms 75:10 KJB - “All the horns of the wicked also will I cut off; [but] the horns of the righteous shall be exalted.”;

- Ezekiel 34:21 KJB - “Because ye have thrust with side and with shoulder, and pushed all the diseased with your horns, till ye have scattered them abroad;”;

- Jeremiah 48:25 KJB - “The horn of Moab is cut off, and his arm is broken, saith the LORD.”;

- Daniel 7:8 KJB - “I considered the horns, and, behold, there came up among them another little horn, before whom there were three of the first horns plucked up by the roots: and, behold, in this horn [were] eyes like the eyes of man, and a mouth speaking great things.”;

- Daniel 7:20 KJB - “And of the ten horns that [were] in his head, and [of] the other which came up, and before whom three fell; even [of] that horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spake very great things, whose look [was] more stout than his fellows.”;

- Daniel 7:21 KJB - “I beheld, and the same horn made war with the saints, and prevailed against them;”;

- Daniel 7:24 KJB - “And the ten horns out of this kingdom [are] ten kings [that] shall arise: and another shall rise after them; and he shall be diverse from the first, and he shall subdue three kings.”;

- Daniel 8:3 KJB - “Then I lifted up mine eyes, and saw, and, behold, there stood before the river a ram which had [two] horns: and the [two] horns [were] high; but one [was] higher than the other, and the higher came up last.”;

- Daniel 8:5 KJB - “And as I was considering, behold, an he goat came from the west on the face of the whole earth, and touched not the ground: and the goat [had] a notable horn between his eyes.”;

- Daniel 8:6 KJB - “And he came to the ram that had [two] horns, which I had seen standing before the river, and ran unto him in the fury of his power.”;

- Daniel 8:8 KJB - “Therefore the he goat waxed very great: and when he was strong, the great horn was broken; and for it came up four notable ones toward the four winds of heaven.”;

- Daniel 8:9 KJB - “And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which waxed exceeding great, toward the south, and toward the east, and toward the pleasant [land].”;

- Daniel 8:20 KJB - “The ram which thou sawest having [two] horns [are] the kings of Media and Persia.”;

- Daniel 8:21 KJB - “And the rough goat [is] the king of Grecia: and the great horn that [is] between his eyes [is] the first king.”;

- Daniel 8:22 KJB - “Now that being broken, whereas four stood up for it, four kingdoms shall stand up out of the nation, but not in his power.”;

- Zechariah 1:18 KJB - “Then lifted I up mine eyes, and saw, and behold four horns.”;

- Zechariah 1:19 KJB - “And I said unto the angel that talked with me, What [be] these? And he answered me, These [are] the horns which have scattered Judah, Israel, and Jerusalem.”;

- Zechariah 1:21 KJB - “Then said I, What come these to do? And he spake, saying, These [are] the horns which have scattered Judah, so that no man did lift up his head: but these are come to fray them, to cast out the horns of the Gentiles, which lifted up [their] horn over the land of Judah to scatter it.”;

- Micah 4:13 KJB - “Arise and thresh, O daughter of Zion: for I will make thine horn iron, and I will make thy hoofs brass: and thou shalt beat in pieces many people: and I will consecrate their gain unto the LORD, and their substance unto the Lord of the whole earth.”;

- Amos 6:13 KJB - “Ye which rejoice in a thing of nought, which say, Have we not taken to us horns by our own strength?”;

- Habakkuk 3:4 KJB - “And [his] brightness was as the light; he had horns [coming] out of his hand: and there [was] the hiding of his power.”;

- Revelation 5:6 KJB - “And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth.”;

- Revelation 12:3 KJB - “And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads.”;

- Revelation 13:1 KJB - “And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.”;

- Revelation 13:11 KJB - “And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.”;

- Revelation 17:3 KJB - “So he carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet coloured beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.”;

- Revelation 17:7 KJB - “And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns.”;

- Revelation 17:12 KJB - “And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.”;

- Revelation 17:16 KJB - “And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire.”

These "four horns" do not represent any earthly power, kingdom, king or authority, as they are Heavenly (in the Heavenly Sanctuary; Psalms 77:13; Hebrews 8:1-2**), and differ from the four horns on the altar of sacrifice in the courtyard** (Zechariah 1:18-19**).**

They however can represent the ministration (Psalms 104:4; Hebrews 1:7,14; Revelation 5:8, 8:3-4) **of the universal Heavenly Kingdom of God that continually circle the eternal Throne of Deity, on behalf of mankind, just as the 4 beasts or 4 living creatures do in other places, and a horn is represents the strength of a beast (in this instance Heavenly not earthly). See notes at the end. ***

- Psalms 104:4 KJB - Who maketh his angels spirits; his ministers a flaming fire:

- Hebrews 1:7 KJB - And of the angels he saith, Who maketh his angels spirits, and his ministers a flame of fire.

- Hebrews 1:14 KJB - Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation?

- Revelation 5:8 KJB - And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four and twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them harps, and golden vials full of odours, which are the prayers of saints.

- Revelation 8:3 KJB - And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should offer it with the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne.

- Revelation 8:4 KJB - And the smoke of the incense, which came with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand.

While this Golden Altar is attended by Jesus, our Great High priest (Hebrews 4:14)**, our prayers are heard** (Acts 10:4)**:**

- Acts 10:4 KJB - And when he looked on him, he was afraid, and said, What is it, Lord? And he said unto him, Thy prayers and thine alms are come up for a memorial before God.

This is the real "golden" altar of God, and this gold represents God's Faith and Love, His Law, His Wisdom, His Fruit of the Holy Spirit (see notes of Revelation 9:7**).**

- **Real gold belongs to God alone** (Haggai 2:8)**.**

- **The Garden of Eden has good gold** (Genesis 2:11,12)**.**

- **Gold as a symbol of The Law of God, The Ten Commandments (and all they encompass)** (Psalms 19:7-11, 119:72,127)**.**

- **Gold as a symbol of the True and Tried Character that God looks for (character of Jesus, Love)** (Job 23:10; Proverbs 17:3, 22:1, 27:21; Isaiah 13:12, 60:17; Lamentations 4:2; Zechariah 13:9; Malachi 3:3)**.**

- **Gold as a symbol of Godly Faith & Love & Salvation in Christ Jesus** (1 Peter 1:7-10; Proverbs 1:9, 4:9)**.**

- **Gold as a symbol of Eternal Life** (Psalms 21:3-7)**.**

- **Wisdom from God (Heaven, above) is better than gold** (Job 28:12-18; Proverbs 3:13-14, 8:10-11,19, 16:16; James 3:13-14)**.**

- **Gold/Wisdom, Symbol of Jesus Christ, the Christian's Head** (Ephesians 5:23)**, the perfect character of faith and love** (1 John 4:8,16) (Proverbs 8:22-24; Song of Songs 5:11; Revelation 3:18, 6:2, 14:14)**.**

- **Wisdom from God above (Heaven)** (James 3:17-18)**.**

- **The Priests of God would wear a crown of Gold (which the Altar of Incense had;** Exodus 30:1-3**), which JEHOVAH's name in it** (Exodus 28:36, 29:6, 39:30; Leviticus 8:9)**, which represents His perfect character** (Exodus 20:5-7, 33:12-23, 34:1-9) **of love** (1 John 4:8,16)**.**

- **The Sanctuary / Temple / Tabernacle / House of the LORD, which was for the service of the Living and true God had Items with a crown of Gold** (Exodus 25:11,24-25, 30:3, 37:2,11-12,26; Hebrews 9:4)**.**

- **City of God, a symbol of God's people, with walls of Gold** (Revelation 21:18,21)**.**

- **Gold as the Fruit of the Holy Ghost/Spirit** (Proverbs 7:2, 25:11; Song of Songs 2:3; Galatians 5:22-25; Ephesians 5:9-17)**.**

- **Gold should be perfect for the service of God** (2 Chronicles 4:21)**.**

Revelation 9:13 sets the stage, and imagery for the timeframe of the Day of Atonement (Revelation 9:13-15, 10:6, 14:6-12)**, and of the perfect character of the Heart (which the Altar of Incense represented, the heart looking up, as rising incense, of communion restored with God).**

Words used:

G1623 - ἕκτος (hektos)

"sixth" - 14x

G32 - ἄγγελος (angelos)

"angel" - 99x

"angels" - 77x

"messenger" - 4x

"messengers" - 3x

G4537 - σαλπίζω (salpizō)

"sound" - 4x

"sounded" - 7x

"trumpet" - 1x

G191 - ἀκούω (akouō)

"audience" - 4x

"ears" - 1x

"hear" - 141x

"heard" - 239x

"hearers" - 2x

"Hearest" - 4x

"heareth" -23x

"hearing" - 13x

"hearken" - 6x

"noised" - 1x

"reported" - 1x

"saw" - 1x

"understandeth" - 1x

G5064 - τέσσαρες (tessares)

"four" - 30x

"twenty" - 5x

G2768 - κέρας (keras)

"horn" - 1x

"horns" - 10x

G5552 - χρυσοῦς (chrysous)

"gold" - 4x

"golden" - 14x

G2379 - θυσιαστήριον (thysiastērion)

"altar" - 22x

"altars" - 1x

G5456 - φωνή (phōnē)

"noise" - 1x

"sound" - 8x

"voice" - 115x

"voices" - 15x

G1799 - ἐνώπιον (enōpion)

"before" - 64x

"presence" - 9x

"sight" - 21x

"the" -1x

"to" - 1x

G2316 - θεός (theos)

"God" - 1313x

"godly" - 3x

"gods" - 8

"I" - 1x

"of" - 1x

"thanked" - 1x

End Notes (*):

“Living Creatures”:

- Ezekiel 1:5,13,14,15,19, 3:13, 10:1,2,3,5,6,7,8,9,15,16,18,19,20, 11:22; “four beasts”: Revelation 4:6,8, 5:6,8,11,14, 6:1,6, 7:11, 14:3, 15:7, 19:4.

“Four and Twenty Elders”, the leaders of the other unfallen worlds:

- Revelation 4:4,10, 5:5,6,8,11,14, 7:11,13, 11:16, 14:3, 19:4,

see also “ancients”:

- Isaiah 24:23

In short, the 4 "living creatures", or the "four beasts" are all the unfallen peoples of the unfallen worlds, a represenation of the universal Kingdom of God. A beast in prophecy, is a Kingdom, or Nation, or political body of persons [Daniel 7:17,19 KJB, etc, such as: Genesis 49:9; Isaiah 27:1, 46:11; Jeremiah 4:7, 5:6, 12:8, 25:38, 49:19, 50:44; Ezekiel 17:3,7, 32:2; Daniel 7:7,19,23, 8:20,21; Joel 1:6; Micah 5:8; Revelation 13:1,2,3,7,11,12, 17:3,7,8,11,12, etc., KJB]**.**

The number 4, is the universal number [Genesis 2:10; Exodus 20:8-11 **KJB, see four winds, north, south, east and west, four corners, four quarters, the four things in Proverbs, etc, etc], the number of the 4 quarters of space and time [as in the 4th generation]. Thus they represent all of the Heavenly kingdom of God before His throne, all the unfallen worlds circling the throne of Deity. Each of the four faces, represent a character of God, Godly, Kingly, Exalted, Humble, even as the Four Gospels portray Jesus, etc.**

In short, the 24 "Elders" or "ancients", are the Heavenly council, the 'presbyters' [if you please], of the unfallen Leaders of the unfallen worlds, the very "sons of God" who rule the unfallen worlds, as Adam [Luke 3:38 KJB], the first [1 Corinthians 15:45,46,47 KJB]**, on earth had** [Genesis 1:26,28; Psalms 8:5 KJB] **before his fall, and the angelic "morning stars. They are the central representation of all the unfallen worlds, the General Conference of Heaven if you please. They are not human [but take the prayers of the saints on earth before God,** Revelation 5:7-8 KJB**, as this is what unfallen Heavenly beings do,** Daniel 9:21-23; Matthew 18:10; Acts 10:3-4 KJB**, etc]. Also there are 24 hours in a day, which also corresponds with time, 12 hours in the daytime** [John 11:9 KJB]**, 12 in the nighttime** [Genesis 1:4; Ezekiel 18:25,29 KJB]**, as there are 12 Patriarchs in the OT** [Genesis 35:22 KJB, etc], **and 12 Apostles in the NT** [Matthew 10:2; Luke 6:13, 22:14; Revelation 21:14 KJB]**. 12 Gates and 12 Foundations** [Revelation 21:12,13,21 KJB] **of the Heavenly city, New Jerusalem** [Galatians 4:26; Revelation 3:12, 21:2,10, 22:19 KJB]**. There are also the 24 Elders in Heaven, and 24 hours in the City of God with Light, for there is no night there** [Revelation 21:25, 22:5]**.**

Each of the 24 Elders have crowns already [thus are not the redeemed, who do not get crowns until after the resurrection, and they already existed in the OT] and white [Light] raiment as Adam did when he was given dominion [stewardship] of this world, before sin.

See:

- **Ezekiel 1:10, 10:14;**
- **Numbers 1:50-53, 2:2-3,5,7,9,10,12,14,16,17,18,20,22,24,25,27,29,31,34;**
- **Numbers 3:17,23,29,35,38,**
- **Revelation 5:5.**

The earthly model on earth, with Moses in the wilderness, with the peoples Israel and the 12 tribes, were a representation of the Heavenly government [which occultists twist, "As above, so below"]:

- Deuteronomy 1:15 KJB - So I took the chief of your tribes, wise men, and known, and made them heads over you, captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, and captains over fifties, and captains over tens, and officers among your tribes.

- Matthew 6:10 KJB - Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven.

- Luke 11:2 KJB - And he said unto them, When ye pray, say, Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth.

Let us see these things, again in brief, for a fuller documentation, I can post, but it is lengthy:

Unfallen beings, on unfallen worlds [no, not little green, grey or reptilian, etc, that is satan's mockery of heaven,a mischaracterization, a misrepresentation, for Heavenly beings are glorious to behold, shining as the light]:

The unfallen "worlds", and the unfallen beings therein which "went not astray", being "just persons, which need no repentance":

- Hebrews 1:2 KJB - Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds;

- Hebrews 11:3 KJB - Through faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the word of God, so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear.

Side note, those of man-kind, which are in Christ Jesus, are the 'aliens' to the wicked, for we are the very strangers and pilgrims [Satan has counterfeited and reversed this] in the universe. In reverse, the unfallen worlds are the natural, and sinners are the unnatural, thus are alienated from God:

- Hebrews 11:13 KJB - These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off, and were persuaded of them, and embraced them, and confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth.

We are that one lost world, whom the Son of God, 'Jesus', left the '99' for in Heaven to come and save us, that he might come from that "far country" and deliver us, and "return home" with us, that we may once again have a "place" among those "many mansions":

- Matthew 18:11 KJB - For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost.

- Matthew 18:12 KJB - How think ye? if a man have an hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth into the mountains, and seeketh that which is gone astray?

- Matthew 18:13 KJB - And if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, he rejoiceth more of that [sheep], than of the ninety and nine which went not astray.

- Luke 15:4 KJB - What man of you, having an hundred sheep, if he lose one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he find it?

- Luke 15:5 KJB - And when he hath found [it], he layeth [it] on his shoulders, rejoicing.

- Luke 15:6 KJB - And when he cometh home, he calleth together [his] friends and neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep which was lost.

- Luke 15:7 KJB - I say unto you, that likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, more than over ninety and nine just persons, which need no repentance.

- Revelation 12:12 KJB - Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabiters of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

- John 14:1 KJB - Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me.

- John 14:2 KJB - In my Father's house are many mansions: if [it were] not [so], I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you.

- John 14:3 KJB - And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, [there] ye may be also.

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 14 (LOOSE THE FOUR ANGELS)]

Revelation 9:14 KJB - Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates.

"Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet" - The one speaking is the one identified by John in the previous verse (see Revelation 9:13 **notation), in which he says, "I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God,"** (Revelation 9:13)**. This "voice"** (Genesis 3:8,10) **came from Jesus (the "Angel of the LORD";** Exodus 3:1-22; Zechariah 3:1-2**), who was standing at the Golden Altar** (Revelation 8:2-5) **ministering the prayers of the Saints before His Father** (Hebrews 4:14)**:**

- Revelation 8:2 KJB - And I saw the seven angels which stood before God; and to them were given seven trumpets.

- Revelation 8:3 KJB - And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should offer it with the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne.

- Revelation 8:4 KJB - And the smoke of the incense, which came with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand.

- Revelation 8:5 KJB - And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar, and cast it into the earth: and there were voices, and thunderings, and lightnings, and an earthquake.

Jesus, then, is speaking to the 6th Church (AD 1833/4 – AD 1844/88), Philadelphia; Revelation 1:11, 3:7-13**) and it's "angel" (messenger) thereof (**Revelation 1:12-20, 2:1-5, 8:2**), and asking / commanding them to, "Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates."**

The words "loose" (meaning to set free, unbound, let go, unrestrict), and "bound" (meaning held prisoner, confined, not free, restricted) are connected together.

The word "angel" is again used as a messenger, or ambassadors of a kingdom, a person serving or even a minister (Job 4:18; Psalms 104:4; 2 Corinthians 11:13-15) **with a message (or news / gospel of lie-ght;** 2 Corinthians 11:4; Galatians 1:6**). An "angel" is a "messenger" "sent"** (Numbers 20:16; 1 Chronicles 21:15; 2 Chronicles 32:21; Daniel 3:28, 6:22; Psalms 78:49; Matthew 13:41, 24:31; Mark 13:27; Luke 1:19,26; Acts 12:11; Revelation 1:1, 22:6,16) **with a "message"** (Isaiah 42:19; Haggai 1:13; Malachi 3:1).

These "angels" are not Heavenly beings, neither are they the "four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree" (Revelation 7:1), **but are instead originally "bound" "in the great river Euphrates", which is a river of the world (earthly), and of Babylon (Mystery religion, Mystery of Iniquity;** 2 Thessalonians 2:7; Revelation 17:5,7**), until they are "loosed" by the 6th Angel and it's "trumpet" call.**

The number "4" is used also symbolically as meaning 'universal / all encompassing' (such as the 4 rivers out of Eden, which watered all the earth (Genesis 2:10)**, and such as the 4th Commandment (**Exodus 20:8-11; Deuteronomy 5:12-15**, which deals with 'all space, time and matter'), or the four cardinal directions of North, South, East & West;** Jeremiah 49:36; Ezekiel 37:9; Daniel 7:2, 8:8, 11:4; Zechariah 2:6; Matthew 24:31; Mark 13:27; Revelation 7:1**) like "four corners of the earth" (**Isaiah 11:12; Revelation 7:1**), encompassing all of the people** (Acts 10:11)**, and for the all encompassing of a matter** (Proverbs 30:15,18,21,29; Amos 1:3,6,9,11,13, 2:1,4,6)**.**

Rivers, in general, come from several places:

- **[1] God, or from the Throne of God** (Psalms 36:8-9, 46:4; Jeremiah 2:13, 17:13; Zechariah 14:8; John 4:10-14, 7:37; Revelation 7:17, 21:6, 22:1)**.**

- **[2] Springing from the earth (naturally)** (Genesis 2:10-14, 7:11, 8:2, 26:19; Proverbs 8:28) **or belly (spiritually)** (John 4:14, 7:38-39)**.**

- **[3] Mountains by rain fall, or simply rain fall in the water cycle** (Isaiah 41:18; Joel 3:18)**.**

Rivers, in general, flow from high ground to low ground, and finally out into the "sea" (Genesis 1:10; Ecclesiastes 1:7)**:**

- Genesis 1:10 KJB - And God called the dry land Earth; and the gathering together of the waters called he Seas: and God saw that it was good.

- Ecclesiastes 1:7 KJB - All the rivers run into the sea; yet the sea is not full; unto the place from whence the rivers come, thither they return again.

The "great river", the "Euphrates", naturally (1 Corinthians 15:46)**, is found as a mighty great and wide river which was the furthest boundary of Canaan, before it became Babylonian territory, and was the natural protection and economic treasure of that earthly kingdom, and so spiritually, this river is the waters which separate Heavenly Canaan from Mystery Babylon the Great, and are the sustaining protection of Babylon (which surrounded that city), and life and spiritually economic** (Ezekiel 28:18) **resource strength of that kingdom** (Genesis 2:14, 15:18; Deuteronomy 1:7, 11:24; Joshua 1:4, 24:2-3,14-15; 2 Samuel 8:3; 2 Kings 23:29, 24:7; 1 Chronicles 5:9, 18:3; 2 Chronicles 35:20; Ezra 4:10; Nehemiah 3:7; Psalms 137:1; Jeremiah 13:4-7, 46:2,6,10, 51:63; Revelation 9:14, 16:12, 17:15)**.:**

[Before Flood of Noah]

- Genesis 2:14 KJB - And the name of the third river is Hiddekel: that is it which goeth toward the east of Assyria. And the fourth river is Euphrates.

[After Flood of Noah]

- Genesis 15:18 KJB - In the same day the LORD made a covenant with Abram, saying, Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates:

- Deuteronomy 1:7 KJB - Turn you, and take your journey, and go to the mount of the Amorites, and unto all the places nigh thereunto, in the plain, in the hills, and in the vale, and in the south, and by the sea side, to the land of the Canaanites, and unto Lebanon, unto the great river, the river Euphrates.

- Deuteronomy 11:24 KJB - Every place whereon the soles of your feet shall tread shall be yours: from the wilderness and Lebanon, from the river, the river Euphrates, even unto the uttermost sea shall your coast be.

- Joshua 1:4 KJB - From the wilderness and this Lebanon even unto the great river, the river Euphrates, all the land of the Hittites, and unto the great sea toward the going down of the sun, shall be your coast.

- Joshua 24:2 KJB - And Joshua said unto all the people, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Your fathers dwelt on the other side of the flood in old time, even Terah, the father of Abraham, and the father of Nachor: and they served other gods.

- Joshua 24:3 KJB - And I took your father Abraham from the other side of the flood, and led him throughout all the land of Canaan, and multiplied his seed, and gave him Isaac.

- Joshua 24:14 KJB - Now therefore fear the LORD, and serve him in sincerity and in truth: and put away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the flood, and in Egypt; and serve ye the LORD.

- Joshua 24:15 KJB - And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD.

- 2 Samuel 8:3 KJB - David smote also Hadadezer, the son of Rehob, king of Zobah, as he went to recover his border at the river Euphrates.

- 2 Kings 23:29 KJB - In his days Pharaohnechoh king of Egypt went up against the king of Assyria to the river Euphrates: and king Josiah went against him; and he slew him at Megiddo, when he had seen him.

- 2 Kings 24:7 KJB - And the king of Egypt came not again any more out of his land: for the king of Babylon had taken from the river of Egypt unto the river Euphrates all that pertained to the king of Egypt.

- 1 Chronicles 5:9 KJB - And eastward he inhabited unto the entering in of the wilderness from the river Euphrates: because their cattle were multiplied in the land of Gilead.

- 1 Chronicles 18:3 KJB - And David smote Hadarezer king of Zobah unto Hamath, as he went to stablish his dominion by the river Euphrates.

- 2 Chronicles 35:20 KJB - After all this, when Josiah had prepared the temple, Necho king of Egypt came up to fight against Carchemish by Euphrates: and Josiah went out against him.

- Ezra 4:10 KJB - And the rest of the nations whom the great and noble Asnappar brought over, and set in the cities of Samaria, and the rest that are on this side the river, and at such a time.

- Nehemiah 3:7 KJB - And next unto them repaired Melatiah the Gibeonite, and Jadon the Meronothite, the men of Gibeon, and of Mizpah, unto the throne of the governor on this side the river.

- Psalms 137:1 KJB - By the rivers of Babylon, there we sat down, yea, we wept, when we remembered Zion.

- Jeremiah 13:4 KJB - Take the girdle that thou hast got, which is upon thy loins, and arise, go to Euphrates, and hide it there in a hole of the rock.

- Jeremiah 13:5 KJB - So I went, and hid it by Euphrates, as the LORD commanded me.

- Jeremiah 13:6 KJB - And it came to pass after many days, that the LORD said unto me, Arise, go to Euphrates, and take the girdle from thence, which I commanded thee to hide there.

- Jeremiah 13:7 KJB - Then I went to Euphrates, and digged, and took the girdle from the place where I had hid it: and, behold, the girdle was marred, it was profitable for nothing.

- Jeremiah 46:2 KJB - Against Egypt, against the army of Pharaohnecho king of Egypt, which was by the river Euphrates in Carchemish, which Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon smote in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah.

- Jeremiah 46:6 KJB - Let not the swift flee away, nor the mighty man escape; they shall stumble, and fall toward the north by the river Euphrates.

- Jeremiah 46:10 KJB - For this is the day of the Lord GOD of hosts, a day of vengeance, that he may avenge him of his adversaries: and the sword shall devour, and it shall be satiate and made drunk with their blood: for the Lord GOD of hosts hath a sacrifice in the north country by the river Euphrates.

- Jeremiah 51:63 KJB - And it shall be, when thou hast made an end of reading this book, that thou shalt bind a stone to it, and cast it into the midst of Euphrates:

- Revelation 9:14 KJB - Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates.

- Revelation 16:12 KJB - And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river Euphrates; and the water thereof was dried up, that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared.

- Revelation 17:1 KJB - And there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; I will shew unto thee the judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters:

- Rev 17:15 - And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.

Rivers and waters thereof, are used as symbols in scripture for the peoples of the lands. There are good, clean and sweet waters, and bad, unclean and bitter waters (Exodus 15:25; James 3:11; Revelation 8:11)**. As for instance, of some sweet waters, is the person, Abraham (who was to be made into a nation) was called out of Babylon and the peoples thereof, and so God divided the waters, with a space between them, just as in** Genesis 1:6-7 **(more on this another time, for all of human history is found in** Genesis 1-2**), and Jacob (Israel), Christians, etc.**

- Genesis 12:2 KJB - And I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bless thee, and make thy name great; and thou shalt be a blessing:

- Genesis 35:10 KJB - And God said unto him, Thy name is Jacob: thy name shall not be called any more Jacob, but Israel shall be thy name: and he called his name Israel.

- Genesis 35:11 KJB - And God said unto him, I am God Almighty: be fruitful and multiply; a nation and a company of nations shall be of thee, and kings shall come out of thy loins;

- 1 Pete 2:9 KJB - But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light:

The bitter and hasty waters (which tried to drown out love; Song of Songs 8:7**) or of such as "the great river Euphrates" symbolize it's populace, and those who protect it** (2 Samuel 22:5; Psalms 18:3-4, 32:6, 65:7, 89:9-10, 93:3-4, 98:7-9, 124:1-5; Song of Songs 8:7; Isaiah 8:7-8, 17:12-13, 28:2, 59:19, 66:12; Jeremiah 46:7-9, 47:2, 51:13,41-42; Ezekiel 29:1-21, 30:10-19, 31:1-18, 32:1-32, 36:6; Daniel 9:26, 11:22; Amos 8:8, 9:5; Habakkuk 3:8; Matthew 7:25,27; Jude 1:13; Revelation 8:10, 17:1,15)**, as well as it's economic treasure in natural and spiritual things** (Revelation 18:1-24)**, and believe it's doctrines / teachings, and practice them, for waters, are also a symbol of faith / belief in scripture** (John 4:7-15,28-29,39-42, 6:35-36, 7:38-39)**, and even symbolic of the heart of the king of that land** (Proverbs 21:1).

The "four angels" (the "spirits of devils" working through all of religious apostate mankind; King North (Daniel 11:40-45)**, religious humanism) were "restricted" to the "great river Euphrates" only, but now are "loosed", or allowed to go and cover much of the earth, leaving their "banks" of the river (like the previous plague of Egypt, with frogs** (Exodus 8:1-15)**, leaving, or coming out of the river, and covering the whole land, threatening the populace of Egypt (openly rebellious mankind; King South** (Daniel 11:40a,42)**, secular humanism), even to the entering in of the houses (place of the people, church) and palaces (place of Kings, state); as the 3 & '4th' (3 united) frogs of** Revelation 13:3-4,11-18, 16:13-16)**, or their previous bounds / limits by God. For it is God that sets the "bounds" (boundaries, borders, limits) that people and rivers may not go over** (Exodus 19:12-13,21-24, 23:31, 34:24; Deuteronomy 19:14, 32:8; Job 14:5, 26:8,10,12; Psalms 74:17, 104:6-9; Isaiah 10:13; Ezekiel 43:12, 45:1; Acts 17:26; Hebrews 4:7; 2 Peter 2:4)**, for God binds one and looses another in the prerogative of His almighty power / authority** (Job 38:31; Psalm 102:20; Isaiah 45:1, 52:2, 58:6, 61:1; Daniel 3:21-25; Matthew 16:19, 18:18, 21:2; Mark 11:2,4; Luke 4:18-19, 13:15-16, 19:30-33; John 11:44; Acts 12:3-19, 21:11; Romans 7:2; 1 Corinthians 7:39; 2 Timothy 2:9; Revelation 5:2,5, 9:14, 20:2).

The "great river Euphrates", then, is the spiritual populace of "MYSTERY BABYLON THE GREAT" (Revelation 17:5) **that believe and practice what it professes and teaches. The "four angels" had remained in "the great river Euphrates", being 'restricted' to that location only, as that which could not leave it's banks, but now, they come out of this "great river Euphrates", as a new phase or series of messengers all over the world (the old phase of an overflowing was in** Revelation 12:12-16**, when the "Dragon" tried to drown the "woman" during the 1,260 day / years (AD 538 - AD 1798) of** Daniel 7:25, 12:7; Luke 21:24; Revelation 11:2-3, 12:6,14, 13:5**).**

- Isaiah 8:7 KJB - Now therefore, behold, the Lord bringeth up upon them the waters of the river, strong and many, even the king of Assyria, and all his glory: and he shall come up over all his channels, and go over all his banks:

- Isaiah 8:8 KJB - And he shall pass through Judah; he shall overflow and go over, he shall reach even to the neck; and the stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land, O Immanuel.

- Isaiah 17:12 KJB - Woe to the multitude of many people, which make a noise like the noise of the seas; and to the rushing of nations, that make a rushing like the rushing of mighty waters!

- Isaiah 17:13 KJB - The nations shall rush like the rushing of many waters: but God shall rebuke them, and they shall flee far off, and shall be chased as the chaff of the mountains before the wind, and like a rolling thing before the whirlwind.

- Revelation 17:5 KJB - And upon her forehead was a name written, MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.

Later, God (Jesus, as Moses, and Cyrus did before) will completely dry up the waters of the great river of Babylon at the second coming of Christ Jesus (Psalms 107:33; Isaiah 44:27; Jeremiah 51:55; Revelation 16:12)**:**

- Psalm 107:33 KJB - He turneth rivers into a wilderness, and the watersprings into dry ground;

- Isaiah 44:27 KJB - That saith to the deep, Be dry, and I will dry up thy rivers:

- Jeremiah 51:55 KJB - Because the LORD hath spoiled Babylon, and destroyed out of her the great voice; when her waves do roar like great waters, a noise of their voice is uttered:

- Revelation 16:12 KJB - And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river Euphrates; and the water thereof was dried up, that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared.

Words used:

G5064 - τέσσαρες (tessares)

"four" - 30x

"twenty" - 5x

G32 - ἄγγελος (angelos)

"angel" - 99x

"angels" - 77x
"messenger" - 4x

"messengers" - 3x

G3089 - λύω (lyō)

Matthew 5:19, 16:19(x2), 18:18(x2), 21:2;
Mark 1:7, 7:35, 11:2,4,5;
Luke 13:15,16(x2), 19:30,31,33(x2);
John 1:27, 2:19, 5:18, 7:23, 10:35, 11:44;
Acts 2:24, 7:33, 13:25,43, 22:30, 24:26, 27:41;
1 Corinthians 7:27;
Ephesians 2:14;
2 Peter 3:10,11,12;
1 John 3:8;
Revelation 5:2,5, 9:14,15, 20:3,7;

"break" - Matthew 5:19

"broken" - John 5:18, 7:23, 10:35; Acts 27:41

"Destroy" - John 2:19; 1 John 3:8

"dissolved" - 2 Pet 3:11,12

"down" - Ephesians 2:14

"loose" - Matthew 16:19, 18:18, 21:2; Mark 11:2,4; Luke 13:15, 19:30,31,33; John 11:44; Acts 13:25, 24:26; Revelation 5:2,5, 9:14

"loosed" - Matthew 16:19, 18:18; Mark 7:35; Luke 13:16; Acts 2:24, 22:30; 1 Corinthians 7:27; Revelation 9:15, 20:3,7

"loosing" - Mark 11:5; Luke 19:33

"melt" - 2 Peter 3:10

"off" - Acts 7:33

"unloose" - Mark 1:7; Luke 3:16; John 1:27

"up" - Acts 13:43

G1210 - δέω (deō)

Matthew 14:3, 12:29, 13:30, 16:19(x2), 18:18(x2), 21:2, 22:13, 27:2;
Mark 3:27, 5:3,4, 6:17, 11:2,4, 15:1,7;
Luke 13:16, 19:30;
John 11:44, 18:12,24, 19:40;
Acts 9:2,14,21, 10:11, 12:6, 20:22, 21:11(x2),13,33, 22:5,29, 24:27;
Romans 7:2;
1 Corinthians 7:27,39;
Colossians 4:3;
2 Timothy 2:9;
Revelation 9:14, 20:2

"bind" - Matthew 12:29, 13:30, 16:19, 18:18, 22:13; Mark 3:27, 5:3; Acts 9:14, 21:11

"bonds" - Colossians 4:3

"bound" - Matthew 14:3, 16:19, 18:18, 27:2; Mark 5:4, 6:17, 15:1,7; Luke 13:16; John 11:44, 18:12,24; Acts 9:2,21, 12:6, 20:22, 21:11,13,33, 22:5,29, 24:27; Romans 7:2; 1 Corinthians 7:27,39; 2 Timothy 2:9; Revelation 9:14, 20:2

"knit" - Acts 10:11

"tied" - Matthew 21:2; Mark 11:2,4; Luke 19:30

"wound" - John 19:40

G3173 - μέγας (megas)

"day" - 1x

"exceedingly" - 1x

"great" - 145x

"greatest" - 2x

"high" - 1x

"large" - 2x

"loud" - 33x

"mighty" - 1x

"one" - 1x

"ones" - 1x

"strong" - 1

"the" - 1x

"thing" - 2x

"things" - 1x

G4215 - ποταμός (potamos)

Matthew 7:25,27;
Mark 1:5;
Luke 6:48;
John 7:38;
Acts 16:13;
2 Corinthians 11:26;
Revelation 8:10, 9:14, 12:15,16, 16:4,12, 22:1,2

"flood" - Revelation 12:15,16

"floods" - Matthew 7:25,27

"river" - Mark 1:5; Revelation 9:14, 16:12, 22:1,2

"rivers" - John 7:38; Revelation 8:10, 16:4

"side" - Acts 16:13

"stream" - Luke 6:48

"waters" - 2 Corinthians 11:26

G2166 - Εὐφράτης (euphratēs)

Revelation 9:14, 16:12

"Euphrates" - Revelation 9:14, 16:12

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 15 (HOUR-DAY-MONTH-YEAR)]

Revelation 9:15 KJB - And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men.

From the time that the "voice" (of Jesus) speaks to the "sixth angel" (Revelation 9:13-14) **to this word, "And" ("... the four angels were loosed"), is a period of time, which came from the end of the 1,260 (AD 538 - AD 1798;** Daniel 7:25, 12:7; Luke 21:24; Revelation 11:2-3, 12:6,14, 13:5**) and 1,290 (AD 508 - AD 1798;** Daniel 8:11,12,13, 11:31, 12:11**) day / years, unto the end of the 2,300 (457 BC - AD 1843/44;** Ezra 6:14, 7:1-28; Daniel 8:13-14,26, 9:24-27; Revelation 9:13-15, 10:6, 14:6-12**) and 1,335 (AD 508 - AD 1843/44;** Daniel 12:12; Revelation 14:13**) day / years, which was the Jubilee of 50 Years (AD 1793 (start of the 3 1/2 day / years of** Revelation 11:9,11**, ending in AD 1797) - AD 1843/4), taking place upon the Day of Atonement** (Leviticus 16:1-34, 23:26-32)**, the 10th Day of the 7th Month (Ethanim;** 1 Kings 8:2**):**

- Leviticus 25:9 KJB - Then shalt thou cause the trumpet of the jubile to sound on the tenth day of the seventh month, in the day of atonement shall ye make the trumpet sound throughout all your land.

- Leviticus 25:10 KJB - And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year, and proclaim liberty throughout all the land unto all the inhabitants thereof: it shall be a jubile unto you; and ye shall return every man unto his possession, and ye shall return every man unto his family.

These "four angels", which before this, had been "bound in the great river Euphrates" (Revelation 9:14)**, were "prepared" and waiting (ready in advance;** Exodus 19:11; Esther 3:14, 8:13; Psalms 11:2, 59:4; Proverbs 19:29, 21:31; Isaiah 14:21; Jeremiah 6:4, 12:3, 22:7; Joel 3:9; Micah 3:5; Acts 23:23; 1 Corinthians 14:8; Revelation 9:7**) by the "trumpet" giving a certain sound, for the moment of their being set "loose" by the 6th Trumpet Angel. Those who were once protestants had at first looked for this day.**

- Psalms 9:7 KJB - But the LORD shall endure for ever: he hath prepared his throne for judgment.

The phrase "prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year" many take as symbolic of accounting of time, and so apply the day / year principle (Numbers 14:34; Ezekiel 4:6) **as in so**

many other places in scripture, and take the symbol of the Year (of 360 days) as 360 calendar years; and take the symbol of the Month (of 30 days) as 30 additional years; and take the symbol of the Day (of 1 day), as an additional 1 year; and take the symbol of the Hour (1/24th of a symbolic Day, or 1/24th of 1 Year is 15 days) as 15 additional days, for a total of 391 Years (360 + 30 +1) & 15 Days, and apply it to standard calendrical time of the Turk/Ottoman Empire in AD 1449 (they get from a misuse of Revelation 9:5,6,10**; AD 1299 to AD 1449) to AD 1840. All of that is arbitrary, subjective & contrary to the context of** Revelation 9**, even ignoring the immediate verses which came just before, which speaks of the "golden altar" and "four horns" of the Heavenly Altar of Incense in the Sanctuary above. There is also no scriptural reason given by those who calculate such to tack on the '391y+15d' to the end of their '150 years' here. That practice, too, is arbitrary. Therefore, such calculation is incorrect, or error, and a misapplication of the day / year principle. There are other ways to understand time and time statements in scripture (see the notation on** Revelation 9:5,6,10**).**

The phrase "prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year" is actually dealing, in immediate context (see notes of Revelation 9:13**)** ("a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God"; Revelation 9:13)**, with the "Day of Atonement"** (Leviticus 16:1-34, 23:26-32)**, which came after Passover** ("a Lamb as it had been slain", Revelation 5:6a; 1 Corinthians 5:7)**, and after Unleavened & First fruits (**"I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore", Revelation 1:18; 1 Corinthians 15:20,23**), and after Pentecost** ("the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth", Revelation 9:6b; Acts 2:1-3)**, and after the "five months" of the long summer** (Revelation 9:5,6,10; Jeremiah 8:20; **Pentecost, 3rd Month to Trumpets, 5th Month, 1 [3rd], 2 [4th], 3 [5th], 4 [6th], 5 [7th] months, inclusive reckoning). Here then is the hour, day, month and year:**

[1] "an hour" - The "hour of judgment" (Revelation 14:7)**, beginning with the dead who had professed** (Hebrews 9:27)**, then soon to follow, the living who profess** (Revelation 3:10, 8:1, 17:12)**:**

- Revelation 14:7 KJB - Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for **the hour of his judgment is come**: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.

[2] "and a day" - "the tenth day" (Leviticus 23:27), "that same day" (Leviticus 23:28-30), the "day of atonement":

- Leviticus 23:27 KJB - Also on **the tenth day** of this seventh month there shall be **a day of atonement**: it shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall afflict your souls, and offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

[3] "and a month" - "seventh month" (Leviticus 23:27; 2 Chronicles 5:3)**, "Ethanim"** (1 Kings 8:2)**:**

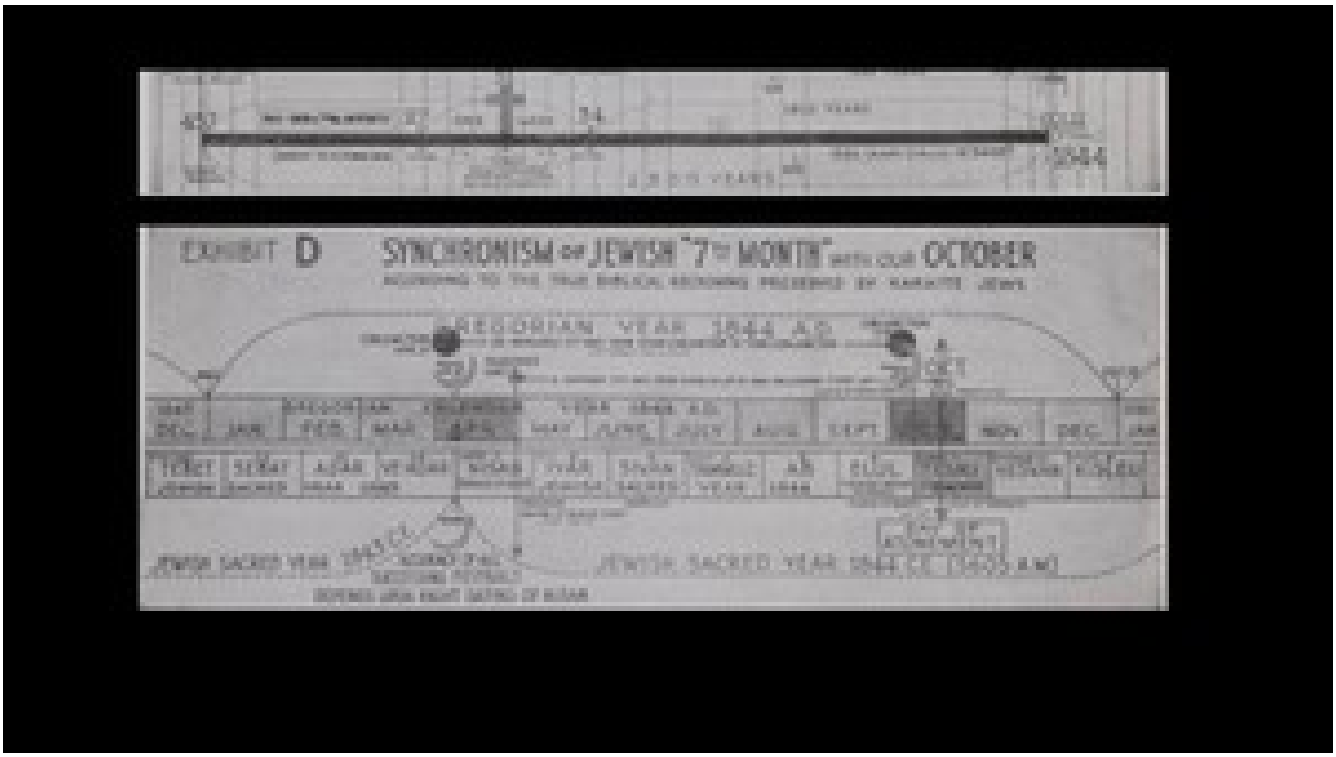
- Leviticus 23:27 KJB - Also on the tenth day **of this seventh month** there shall be **a day of atonement**: it shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall afflict your souls, and offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

- 1 Kings 8:2 KJB - And all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto king Solomon at **the feast in the month Ethanim, which is the seventh month**.

- 2 Chronicles 5:3 KJB - Wherefore all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto the king in **the feast which was in the seventh month**.

[4] "and a year" - the ending of the 2,300 and 1,335 day prophecies in the books of Daniel, as well as the 50th year in Jubilee as noted previously in Leviticus.

In modern calendrical terms, utilizing the Torah Jews (Karaites) calculation of times and the historical record of the Babylonians & Persians (the 7th Year of Artaxerxes I Longimanus / Machrocheir; 457BC Fall; Ezra 6:14, 7:1-28; Daniel 8:13-14,26, 9:24-27, see End notes *) and comparing these together, it would come to (Fall) AD October 22, 1844. -



See the following for more information on the Torah (Karaites) Jews -

archive.org
SDA - Karaites : Free Download, Borrow, and Streaming : Internet Archive
SDA - Karaites

The "for to slay the third part of men" (Revelation 9:13,15)**, tells us that mankind is divided into three parts, while the word "for" is the reason or purpose** (Ruth 2:16; Nehemiah 8:4; Acts 26:16)**:**

The professed:

- **[1] The "seal of God"** (Revelation 9:4; Ezekiel 9:4) **persons who know the Living God** (John 10:14)**. Spiritual Israel, New Jerusalem above** (Psalms 137:6; Luke 10:20; Galatians 4:26; Hebrews 12:23)**. Kingdom of God. Religion of Spirit and Truth** (John 4:23-24)**. True to God. Clean** (Acts 11:7)**.**

- **[2] Those who profess to know God but really don't, and say, "Lord, Lord," but "do not the things" which Jesus said to do** (Matthew 7:21-22, 25:11; Luke 6:46, 13:25; Ezekiel 9:1-11)**. Spiritual Babylon** (Daniel 11:40b; Revelation 17:1-2,5)**. King / Kingdom North. Religious Humanism. Apostasy (G646 - "ἀποστασία", "apostasia";** 2 Thessalonians 2:3)**. Common (Unclean by association;** Acts 11:8a)**. Consisting of Mother** (Revelation 17:5a) **& Harlot Daughters** (Revelation 17:5b)**; Anti Christ** (Revelation 16:13b, 19:20a, 20:10a) **and the False Prophet** (Revelation 16:13c, 19:20b, 20:10b)**. Beast from the Sea** (Revelation 13:1-10) **& Beast from the Earth** (Revelation 13:11-18)**.**

The never Professed:

- **[3] Those who never profess to know the true God, and never wanted to know God, and are "without God" (G112 - "ἄθεοι", "atheoi" - atheists;** Ephesians 2:12**) in the world, and who say, "I know not the LORD"** (Exodus 5:2)**. Spiritual Egypt** (Daniel 11:40a,42; 2 Timothy 3:8; Revelation 11:8)**. King / Kingdom South. Secular Humanism. Open Rebellion. Unclean** (Acts 11b)**. Beast from the Bottomless pit** (Revelation 11:7, 13:10b)**.**

Spirit of Prophecy, Volume 4, page 192 [see also pages 190-193] -

- "... **The one withheld from the people the truths of the Bible**; the **other taught them to reject both the Bible and its Author**. ..." - https://text.egwwritings.org/read/140.763

Manuscript 27, March 19, 1899, par. 24:

- "... 14-16 (Ephesians 6:12; see EGW comment on Revelation 5:11). Two Opposing Powers—Two great opposing powers are revealed in the last great battle. On one side stands the Creator of heaven and earth. All on His side bear His signet. They are obedient to His commands. On the other side stands the prince of darkness, with those who have chosen **apostasy** and **rebellion** (The Review and Herald, May 7, 1901). ..." - https://text.egwwritings.org/read/14064.5636029

As it is written (Isaiah 19:24)**:**

- Isaiah 19:24 KJB - In that day shall Israel **be the third with** Egypt and with Assyria, even a blessing in the midst of the land:

Always give a faithful warning:

- Proverbs 24:11 KJB - If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and **those that are ready to be slain**;

- Proverbs 24:12 KJB - If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?

Those who have the "Seal of God" cannot truly be slain even if their natural body/flesh is injured or destroyed, for they cannot actually be hurt of the second death (Matthew 10:28; Luke 12:4; Revelation 2:11, 20:6), **and thus cannot actually be permanently killed** (John 5:29, 11:25; Hebrews 11:35) **for they shall be translated or raised to immortal life** (John 14:1-4; 1 Corinthians 15:23-58; 1 Thessalonians 4:13-18). **Their old man of sin is already "dead", even crucified with Christ Jesus** (Galatians 2:20; Colossians 3:3) **and thus have nothing to fear.**

The further texts in Revelation 9, reveals that these "four angels" end up causing the deaths ("slay", Revelation 9:15; "killed", Revelation 9:18) of idolaters (Revelation 9:20-21)**, as those in Babylon** (Isaiah 47:5-14; Revelation 18:23) **& Egypt (**Isaiah 19:1-4; Ezekiel 20:7-8, 30:13**) were, who**

practiced "sorceries" (Revelation 9:20-21)**:**

- Revelation 9:20 KJB - And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues yet repented not of the works of their hands, that they should not worship devils, and idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk:

- Revelation 9:21 KJB - Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

This is connected to Daniel 11:40-45**. The "king of the north" will make a comeback, a resurrection, from its deadly wound, even with help of others, against "him", the king of the south. It will take vengeance into its own hands. This very same struggle, and that which followed, was historically given (in** Isaiah 19:4; Jeremiah 37:5,7,8,11,12, 43:10-13, 44:12-14, 46:1-28, 47:2, 48:1-47, 49:1-39**, and** Ezekiel 23:22-27, 29:2-20, 30:4-26, 31:2,11,12, 32:2-32**). Many died on both sides, but eventually Egypt lost and grew weaker and lost its King (Pharaohnecho II;** Jeremiah 46:2**), and it was to never again be a strong nation** (Ezekiel 29:1-21, 30:13,21-25)**. It is also played out again in the very sieges of Jerusalem during the time of the Roman Empire** (Daniel 11:20 [timeframe], 12:1; Matthew 24:15-21; Mark 13:14-20; Luke 13:25, 21:20-24)**. It is also a repetition of the very floods out of the mouth of the Dragon in** Revelation 12:13-17**. In the end, only MYSTERY Babylon and Spiritual Israel remain as opposing forces.**

- Ezekiel 30:13 KJB - Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will also destroy the idols, and I will cause their images to cease out of Noph; and **there shall be no more a prince of the land of Egypt: and I will put a fear in the land of Egypt**.

Where is the "king of the south" mentioned after Daniel 11:40**? It is nowhere mentioned again, after the sweeping storm out of the north takes it out permanently in vs 40, even as the Pharaoh in the passages of Isaiah, Jeremiah, Ezekiel and Habakkuk was removed/killed, and the "land of Egypt" remained, being conquered by Babylon, the king of the north. A king and a land/kingdom are two things, though with special connections, like a husband and wife, a head and body. This ties into the 6th and 7th Heads of the Beast of Revelation 17. For more see the notes on Daniel 11:1-20, 40-45, 12:1-3 -**

[1] Daniel 11:1-20

archive.org
Michael The Archangel [X7] - Appendix 7 - Daniel 11.1 20 KJB, 3 Angels Messages, A Work In Progress : Free Download, Borrow, and Streaming : Internet Archive
Michael The Archangel [X7] - Appendix 7 - Daniel 11.1 20 KJB, 3 Angels Messages, A Work In Progress

[2] Daniel 11:40-45, 12:1-3

archive.org
Michael The Archangel [12] - The Plan Of Redemption Who Is Like Unto God Daniel 11.40 45, 12.1 3 : Free Download, Borrow, and Streaming : Internet Archive
Michael The Archangel [12] - The Plan Of Redemption Who Is Like Unto God Daniel 11.40 45, 12.1 3

G2090 - ἑτοιμάζω (hetoimazō)

Matthew 3:3, 20:23, 22:4, 25:34,41, 26:17,19;
Mark 1:3, 10:40, 14:12,15,16;
Luke 1:17,76, 2:31, 3:4, 9:52, 12:20,47, 17:8, 22:8,9,12,13, 23:56, 24:1;
John 14:2,3;
Acts 23:23;
1 Corinthians 2:9;
2 Timothy 2:21;
Philemon 1:22;
Hebrews 11:16;
Revelation 8:6, 9:7,15, 12:6, 16:12, 19:7, 21:2

"Prepare" - Matthew 3:3, 26:17; Mark 1:3, 14:12; Luke 1:76, 3:4, 22:8,9; John 14:2,3; Philemon 1:22

"prepared" - Matthew 20:23, 22:4, 25:34,41; Mark 10:40; Luke 2:31, 12:47, 23:56, 24:1; 1 Corinthians 2:9; 2 Timothy 2:21; Hebrews 11:16; Revelation 8:6, 9:7,15, 12:6, 16:12, 21:2

"provided" - Luke 12:20

"ready" - Matthew 26:19; Mark 14:15,16; Luke 1:17, 9:52, 17:8, 22:12,13; Acts 23:23; Revelation 19:7

G615 - ἀποκτείνω (apokteinō)

Matthew 10:28(x2), 14:5, 16:21, 17:23, 21:35,38,39, 22:6, 23:34,37, 24:9, 26:4;
Mark 3:4, 6:19, 8:31, 9:31(x2), 10:34, 12:5(x2),7,8, 14:1;
Luke 9:22, 11:47,48,49, 12:4,5, 13:4,31,33, 18:33, 20:14,15;
John 5:16,18, 7:1,19,20,25, 8:22,37,40, 11:53, 12:10, 16:2, 18:31;
Acts 3:15, 7:52, 21:31, 23:12,14, 27:42;
Romans 11:3, 7:11;

2 Corinthians 3:6;
Ephesians 2:16;
1 Thessalonians 2:15;
Revelation 2:13,23, 6:8,11, 9:5,15,18,20, 11:5,7,13, 13:10(x2),15, 19:21

"death" - Matthew 14:5; Mark 14:1; Luke 18:33; John 11:53, 12:10, 18:31

"kill" - Matthew 10:28(x2), 17:23, 21:38, 23:34, 24:9, 26:4; Mark 3:4, 9:31, 10:34, 12:7; Luke 12:4, 13:31, 20:14; John 5:18, 7:1,19,20,25, 8:22,37,40; Acts 21:31, 27:42; Revelation 2:23, 6:8, 9:5, 11:7

"killed" - Matthew 16:21, 21:35; Mark 6:19, 8:31, 9:31, 12:5,8; Luke 11:47,48, 12:5, 20:15; Acts 3:15, 23:12; Romans 11:3; 1 Thessalonians 2:15; Revelation 6:11, 9:18,20, 11:5, 13:10,15

"killest" - Matthew 23:37; Luke 13:34

"killeth" - John 16:2; 2 Corinthians 3:6; Revelation 13:10

"killing" - Mark 12:5

"slain" - Luke 9:22; Acts 7:52, 23:14; Ephesians 2:16; Revelation 2:13, 11:13, 19:21

"slay" - Luke 11:49; John 5:16; Revelation 9:15

"slew" - Matthew 21:39, 22:6; Luke 13:4; Romans 7:11

End Notes*

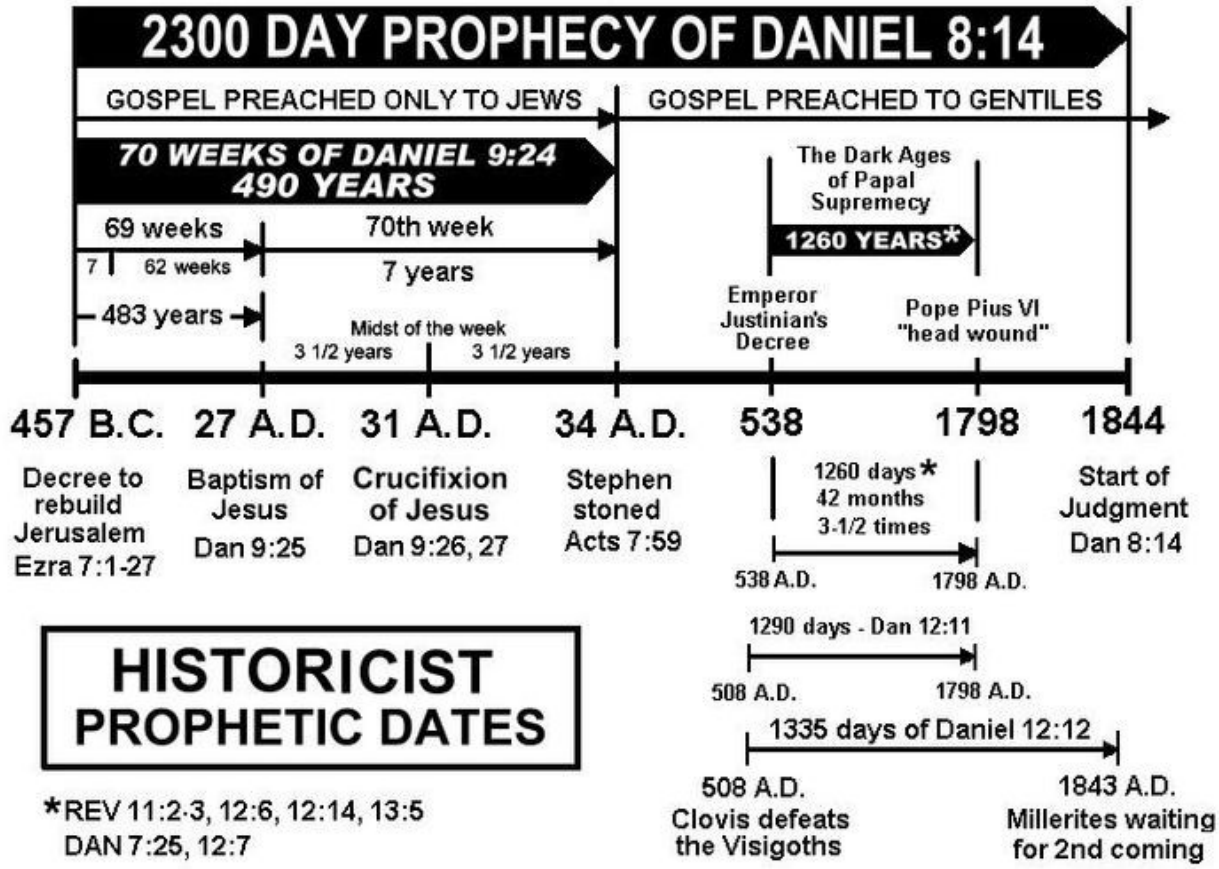
Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the commandment ... Daniel 9:25; Ezra 6:14, 7:1-28 KJB.

It is standard mathematics, using scriptural rules. Numbers 14:34; Ezekiel 4:6 (and 20 reasons to use the Day/Year. https://archive.org/details/secrets-unsealed-stephen-bohr-20-reasons-to-apply-the-day-for-a-year-in-bible-prophecy); Daniel 8:13-14,26, 9:25; Ezra 6:14, 7:1-28; Revelation 9:13-15, etc. From the going forth of "the commandment" in 457 BC, "unto" "Messiah the Prince" (Jesus Christ, context, Jesus even speaks of this 490, 70x7 in Matthew 18, that the Jews as a nation would be forgiven, then the rest of the 2,300 - 490 = 1810 years remaining, see Revelation 9:13-15, etc):

Artaxerxes I Longimanus/Macrocheir, The Great [Artaxerxes was the son of Xerxes I and his wife Amestris] - **465 BC – 424 BC (AM 3762 - AM 3803); his 7th year of reign is astronomically, historically, established at 457 BC (circa AM 3769)**; [Ezra [the scribe] in the first years at least, while Nehemiah [the cupbearer] was in the latter years at least, 20th year] ["...But it was not until several years later, in the seventh year of Artaxerxes I, the successor of Xerxes the Great, that any considerable number returned to Jerusalem, under Ezra. ..." [Prophets and Kings, page 605.3]] ["...The decree of Artaxerxes Longimanus for the restoring and building of Jerusalem, the third issued since the close of the seventy years' captivity, is remarkable for its expressions regarding the God of heaven, for its recognition of the attainments of Ezra, and for the liberality of the grants made to the remnant people of God. Artaxerxes refers to Ezra as "the priest, the scribe, even a scribe of the words of the commandments of the Lord, and of His statutes to Israel;" "a scribe of the law of the God of heaven." The king united with his counselors in offering freely "unto the God of Israel, whose habitation is in Jerusalem;" and in addition he made provision for meeting many heavy expenses by ordering that they be paid "out of the king's treasure house." Verses 11, 12, 15, 20. ..." [Prophets and Kings; page 610.1]]

There are several ways to correlate data, first we can use the scriptural ages, given from Genesis, in the genealogies, ages of kings, etc, and combine with known dates in history, such as the 7th year of Artaxerxes I Longimanus/Machrocheir, being in the Fall of 457 BC (by astronomical sources, Ptolemy's Canon, Elephantine Papyri, - Artaxerxes I of Persia - Wikipedia

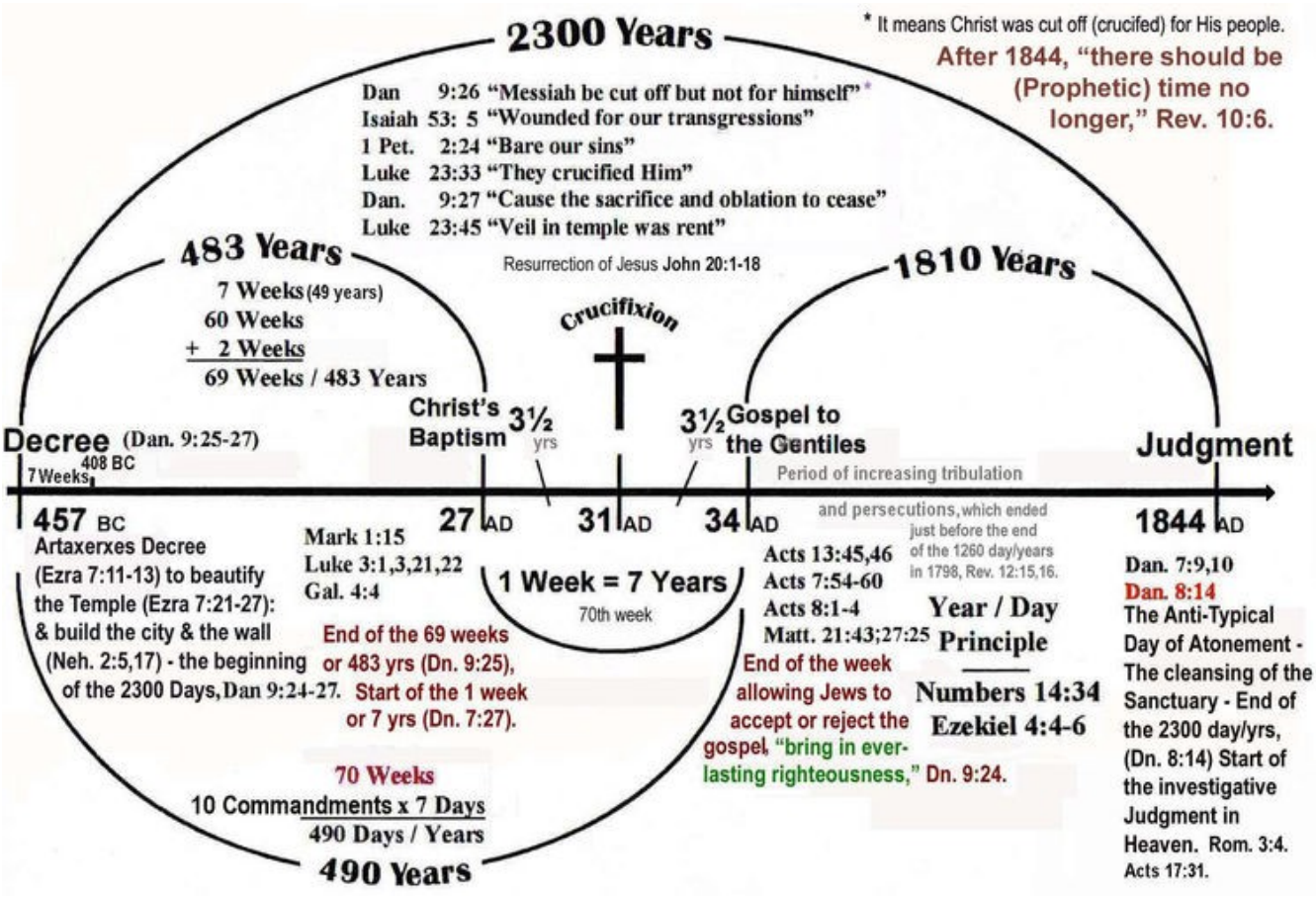
DANIEL'S LONGEST MOST AMAZING PROPHECY



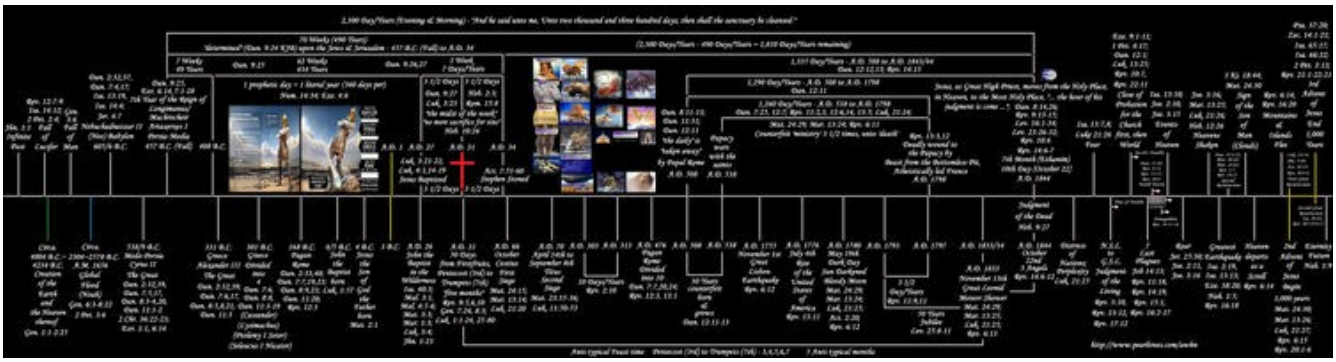
HISTORICIST PROPHETIC DATES

*REV 11:2-3, 12:6, 12:14, 13:5
DAN 7:25, 12:7

https://ia803209.us.archive.org/19/items/bible-prophecy-2300-day-years/Bible%20-%20Prophecy%20-%202300%20Day-Years.jpg


2300 Years
* It means Christ was cut off (crucifed) for His people.
After 1844, "there should be (Prophetic) time no longer," Rev. 10:6.
Dan 9:26 "Messiah be cut off but not for himself" *
Isaiah 53: 5 "Wounded for our transgressions"
1 Pet. 2:24 "Bare our sins"
Luke 23:33 "They crucified Him"
Dan. 9:27 "Cause the sacrifice and oblation to cease"
Luke 23:45 "Veil in temple was rent"
483 Years
7 Weeks (49 years)
60 Weeks
+ 2 Weeks
69 Weeks / 483 Years
Resurrection of Jesus John 20:1-18
1810 Years
Crucifixion
Decree (Dan. 9:25-27)
7 Weeks, 408 BC
Christ's Baptism
3½ yrs
3½ yrs
Gospel to the Gentiles
Period of increasing tribulation
Judgment
457 BC
27 AD
31 AD
34 AD
1844 AD
Artaxerxes Decree (Ezra 7:11-13) to beautify the Temple (Ezra 7:21-27): & build the city & the wall (Neh. 2:5,17) - the beginning of the 2300 Days, Dan 9:24-27.
Mark 1:15
Luke 3:1,3,21,22
Gal. 4:4
1 Week = 7 Years
70th week
End of the 69 weeks or 483 yrs (Dn. 9:25), Start of the 1 week or 7 yrs (Dn. 7:27).
Acts 13:45,46
Acts 7:54-60
Acts 8:1-4
Matt. 21:43;27:25
and persecutions, which ended just before the end of the 1260 day/years in 1798, Rev. 12:15,16.
Year / Day Principle
Numbers 14:34
Ezekiel 4:4-6
End of the week allowing Jews to accept or reject the gospel, "bring in everlasting righteousness," Dn. 9:24.
Dan. 7:9,10
Dan. 8:14
The Anti-Typical Day of Atonement - The cleansing of the Sanctuary - End of the 2300 day/yrs, (Dn. 8:14) Start of the investigative Judgment in Heaven. Rom. 3:4. Acts 17:31.
70 Weeks
10 Commandments x 7 Days
490 Days / Years
490 Years

https://ia902907.us.archive.org/26/items/bible-prophecy-2300-day-years-chart/Bible%20-%20Prophecy%20-%202300%20Day-Years%20Chart.jpg



https://ia903206.us.archive.org/9/items/awhn-2300-day-years-prophecy-of-daniel-8-vs-14-and-its-sub-parts/AWHN%20-%202300%20Day-Years%20Prophecy%20of%20Daniel%208%20Vs%2014%20And%20Its%20Sub-Parts.jpg

And according to multiple sources:

- VAT 5047 (No. -453 in ADT I), dated to year 11 of Artaxerxes I (454/453 BCE). - Chronology Persia

- LBAT 1419 (No. 4 in ADT V), with one entry dated to year 21 of Xerxes (465/464 BCE). - Chronology Persia

- LBAT 1387+1388+1486 (No. 56 in ADT V), mainly dated to the reign of Artaxerxes I. - Chronology Persia

- Saros Tablets - LBART *1419; Accession of Artaxerxes I, pages 80-81, citing, J. N. Strassmaier in reports in ZA, VII [1892], 200, 201; VIII [1893], 106) - https://www.andrews.edu/library/car/cardigital/Periodicals/AUSS/1968-1/1968-1-05.pdf

- The Chronology of Ezra 7 (1953), Siegfried H. Horn, Ph.D; Lynn H. Wood, Ph.D, page 28-30 (Conclusion) - http://www.friendsofsabbath.org/Fur...HE CHRONOLOGY OF EZRA 7 (Siegried H Horn).pdf

- Elephantine Papyri - Siegfried H. Horn and Lynn H. Wood, "The Fifth-Century Jewish Calendar at Elephantine," JNES 13 (1954):14-16 - http://adamoh.org/TreeOfLife.wan.io...th_Century_Jewish_Calendar_at_Elephantine.pdf

- Zondervan Illustrated Bible Dictionary, by J. D. Douglas, Merrill C. Tenney, section, "Nehemiah, book of", page 1008, par. 3 (Left-hand Column) - Zondervan Illustrated Bible Dictionary

- Aramaic Ritual Texts from Persepolis, Volume 91, University of Chicago Press, 1970 pages 143-144 - Aramaic Ritual Texts from Persepolis

- Ancient Israel: Its History and Meaning, by Heber Cyrus Snell, page 203 - Ancient Israel

- Babylonian Chronology: 626 B.C. - A.D. 75, Part 75, by Richard A. Parker, & Waldo H. Dubberstein, page 32, Table for Artaxerxes I, 7th year, far right columns, for 1-3 months of reign (fall) - Babylonian Chronology

- The Apocrypha of the Old Testament, Revised Standard version, by Bruce Manning Metzger (1965), Oxford University Press, page 16 - The Apocrypha of the Old Testament, Revised Standard version

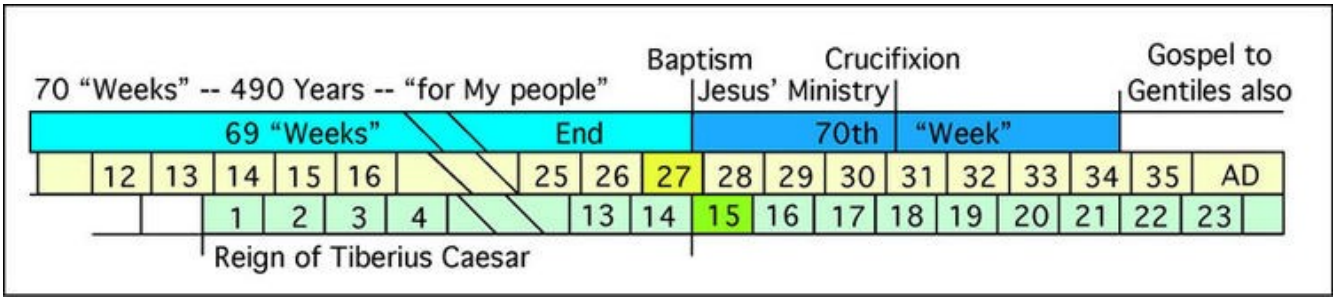
- An Epitome of General Ecclesiastical History: From the Earliest Period of Antiquity to the Present Time, by Rev. John Marsh A.M. (1828) & Adam Clarke; Chapter 6, page 75 - An Epitome of General Ecclesiastical History

We also know that John the Baptist began his ministry in AD 26 (which places Jesus ministry begun in AD 27):

- "...to determining when the reign of Tiberius Caesar started.[38] The traditional approach is … that the reign of Tiberius started when he became co-regent in 11AD, placing the start of the ministry of John the Baptist around 26 AD. ..." - Wikipedia; "Baptism of Jesus" - Baptism of Jesus - Wikipedia

- "...John the Baptist was born about 5 BC, and now about 26 A.D. about the age of 30 he appears in the wilderness of Judea. ..." Bible-History; John the Baptist - John the Baptist Appears - Story of The New Testament (Bible History Online)

Which perfectly correlates to the 2,300 and 70 Weeks of Daniel's 8 & 9.



https://ia803209.us.archive.org/15/items/bible-prophecy-twenty-seven-ad-27-ad/Bible%20-%20Prophecy%20-%20Twenty%20Seven%20AD%20-%2027%20AD.jpg

https://ia902907.us.archive.org/22/items/bible-prophecy-ezra-chronology-457-bc/Bible%20Prophecy%20-%20Ezra%20Chronology%20-%20457%20BC.jpg
Take the astronomically certain 457 BC (fall) of Ezra 6:14, 7:1-28; Daniel 8 & 9, and move forward 69 weeks (Daniel 9:27; Luke 3:23), and one comes directly to AD 27 (6 months prior in AD 26 for John the Baptist and 30 years prior, Luke 3:23, come to about 4 BC for birth of Jesus, and 6 months before that, is John the Baptist), the 'anointing' of Jesus at His Baptism in the Jordan (Luke 3:21-22, 4:1,14-19), then 3 1/2 day/years later (Ezekiel 4:6 (contemporary with Daniel); Numbers 14:34, etc) and one comes to the crucifixion of Jesus in AD 31 (Hebrews 10:26), and 3 1/2 years later the stoning of Stephen in AD 34 (Acts 7:51-60), as per Hebrews 2:3, etc

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 16 (200,000,000)]

Revelation 9:16 KJB - And the number of the army of the horsemen were two hundred thousand thousand: and I heard the number of them.

Revelation 9:16 is the parallel in opposite to Revelation 7:4. While Revelation 7:4 identifies the righteous remnant of God sealed by the Holy Spirit (Revelation 7 & 14), Revelation 9:16 identifies all of united Babylon backed by satan and the devils, with the unclean spirit of Anti-Christ (Revelation 13 & 18).

- Revelation 7:4 KJB - And I heard the number of them which were sealed: and there were sealed an hundred and forty and four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel.

- "and I heard the number of them" (Revelation 7:4)
- "and I heard the number of them" (Revelation 9:16)

- "the number of them which were sealed" (Revelation 7:4)
- "the number of the army of the horsemen" (Revelation 9:16)

- "an hundred and forty and four thousand" (Revelation 7:4)
- "two hundred thousand thousand" (Revelation 9:16)

The 6th Trumpet (Revelation 9:13-21) also parallels the 6th Last Plague, though they are not one and the same thing, neither at the same time, as the 6 Trumpets are judgments mixed with mercies from the time of Pentecost unto the final ceremony of the Day of Atonement (cleansing the sanctuary, and the scapegoat events), allowing time of repentance (Revelation 9:20-21), and in the 7th Trumpet are the 7 Last Plagues (Revelation 11:16,18), that judgment that is without mercy (Revelation 14:9-11).

- “And the sixth angel ...” (Revelation 9:13)
- “And the sixth angel ...” (Revelation 16:12)

- “... sounded ...” (Revelation 9:13)
- “... poured ...” (Revelation 16:12)

- “... a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God ...” (Revelation 9:13)
- “... came out of the temple ...” (Revelation 15:6)

- “... the great river Euphrates.” (Revelation 9:14)
- “... the great river Euphrates; and the water thereof ...” (Revelation 16:12)

- “And the number of the army of the horsemen were two hundred thousand thousand: and I heard the number of them.”, “And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: and the heads of the horses were as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone.”, “By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths.” (Revelation 9:16,17,18)

- "... to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty.", "And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon." (Revelation 16:14,16)

- "... them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone ..." (Revelation 9:17)
- "... clothed in pure and white linen, and having their breasts girded with golden girdles. ..." (Revelation 15:6)

- "... horses ...", "... lions ...", "... serpents ..." (Revelation 9:17,19)
- "... like frogs ...", "... the dragon ...", "... the beast ..." (Revelation 16:13)

- "... out of their mouths issued ...", "... For their power is in their mouth ...", "... which issued out of their mouths." (Revelation 9:17,18,19)
- "... out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet." (Revelation 16:13)

- "... these three ..." (Revelation 9:18)
- "... I saw three ..." (Revelation 16:13)

- "... the rest of the men ...", "... they ..." (Revelation 9:20,21)
- "... the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them ..." (Revelation 16:14)

- "... these plagues ..." (Revelation 9:20)
- "... the seven plagues ..." (Revelation 15:6)

- "... devils ..." (Revelation 9:20)
- "... unclean spirits ...", "... the spirits of devils ..." (Revelation 16:13,14)

- "... nor walk:" (Revelation 9:20)

- "... lest he walk ..." (Revelation 16:15)

- "... their sorceries ..." (Revelation 9:21)
- "... the spirits of devils, working miracles ..." (Revelation 16:14)

- "... neither can see ..." (Revelation 9:21)
- "... he that watcheth ...", "... they see his shame ..." (Revelation 16:15)

- "... nor of their thefts." (Revelation 9:21)
- "... Behold, I come as a thief." (Revelation 16:5)

When John says, "And I heard the number", this does **not** ever **mean** that the number is **naturally** 144,000 righteous persons, neither only naturally 200,000,000 unrighteous persons. Both of the numbers are spiritual (1 Corinthians 15:46), or symbolic, given in the language of parable, and when John "heard" those numbers, he understood their spiritual significance, not taking them to be natural numbers (Deuteronomy 29:4; Isaiah 6:10, 32:3,4; Jeremiah 5:21; Ezekiel 12:12; Zechariah 7:11; Matthew 11:15, 13:9,15-16,43; Mark 4:9,23, 7:16, 8:18; Luke 8:8, 14:35; Acts 28:27; Romans 11:8; Revelation 2:7,11,17,29, 3:6,13,22, 22:17).

- Luke 8:8 KJB - And **other fell on good ground, and sprang up, and bare fruit an hundred-fold**. And when he had said these things, he cried, **He that hath ears to hear, let him hear**.

There are many making the same mistakes as some of the followers of God of old did, when Jesus spake parables, who thought Jesus referred to natural things, but Jesus was referring to spiritual things by the natural.

- John 1:19-25 (John the Baptist as Elijah)
- John 2:19-22 (Temple of His body)
- John 3:1-21 (Nicodemus, Born Again)
- John 4:7-15 (Woman at the Well, Water, Eternal Life, Faith)
- John 4:31-34 (Meat to Eat, Water to Drink, Will of God, Faith)
- John 5:6-7 (Will you be made whole, Pool, Forgiven and restored whole)

- John 6:50-52 (Eat my Flesh, Word)
- John 7:38-39 (Water out of the belly, Spirit)
- Matthew 16:5-12 (Leaven, Bread, sin and false doctrine)

For the 144,000 see the notes on Revelation 9:4**. Comparing the 144,000 to 200,000,000 it is a 1388.88888889 to 1 Ratio.**

The 200,000,000:

1,000 – The whole of Multitudes (Judges 9:49, 15:15-16; Job 9:3, 33:23; Psalms 50:10; Ecclesiastes 7:28; Mathew 18:24) **or full measurement of something** (Deuteronomy 7:9; Joshua 23:10; Ezekiel 47:3-5)**, whole unit** (1 Samuel 18:13)**; or mighty Nation of People** (Numbers 31:4-6 Deuteronomy 1:11; Song of Solomon 4:4; Isaiah 60:22; Daniel 5:1)**.**

1000 is 10 x 10 x 10, or 10^3 (10 to the third power). The number 10 is symbolic of "whole" in scripture. See End Notes* for more details, however, for quick references, see (Ecclesiastes 12:13-14; Psalms 119:96; Exodus 34:28; Deuteronomy 4:13, 10:4)**:**

- Ecclesiastes 12:13 KJB - Let us hear the conclusion of **the whole matter**: Fear God, and keep **his commandments**: for this is **the whole duty** of man.
- Ecclesiastes 12:14 KJB - For God shall bring **every work** into judgment, with **every** secret **thing**, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.
- Psalms 119:96 KJB - I have seen an end of **all perfection**: but **thy commandment is exceeding broad**.
- Exodus 34:28 KJB - And he was there with the LORD forty days and forty nights; he did neither eat bread, nor drink water. And he wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, **the ten commandments**.
- Deuteronomy 4:13 KJB - And he declared unto you his covenant, which he commanded you to perform, even **ten commandments**; and he wrote them upon two tables of stone.
- Deuteronomy 10:4 KJB - And he wrote on the tables, according to the first writing, **the ten commandments**, which the LORD spake unto you in the mount out of the midst of the fire in the day of the assembly: and the LORD gave them unto me.

In Genesis 17-19, **God (Jesus) and two Angels (Gabriel & 'Herald') visits Abraham, about the city and inhabitants of Sodom and Gomorrah. God is about to destroy all the cities of the plain** (Genesis 19:13,14,17,24,25)**, which would include Lot, Abraham's nephew, but Abraham has a discussion with the LORD** (Genesis 18:1-33)**, so that if there were a certain amount of righteous**

persons in the city, that God might not destroy the whole city for those few righteous. The minimum number that God would allow, to spare the whole city, was "ten" (Genesis 18:32-33).

2 – The number 2 is symbolic of division, or of a divided union, marriage (male / husband & female / wife) or joining together as united (Genesis 2:24; Matthew 18:19, 19:5-6; Mark 10:6-9; John 10:30, 17:11,21-22; 1 Corinthians 6:16-17; Ephesians 2:15, 5:31)**, just as the "law" and the "testimony", being the "two witnesses" of God** (Romans 3:21; Revelation 11:3) **is / are united together as a united "word"** (Isaiah 8:20)**, and just as the two great laws** (**Love God;** Deuteronomy 6:5 **& love Neighbour;** Leviticus 19:17-18) **of God are a united "word"** (Deuteronomy 4:2)**, "love"** (Song Of Songs 2:4; 1 John 4:8,16)**.**

Yet, the number 200,000,000 is made up of something special, just like the 144,000 is made up of something special (12 x 12 x 1,000):

- **[1] 10,000 (10 x 1,000) x 10,000 (10 x 1,000) = 100,000,000**
- +
- **[2] 10,000 (10 x 1,000) x 10,000 (10 x 1,000) = 100,000,000**
- **= added together, is 200,000,000**

- **or represented alternatively as,**

- **[3] 10,000 x 10,000 x 2 = 200,000,000**

- **or represented alternatively as,**

- **[4] 10^4 x 10^4 (10 = whole, 4 = universal) = 100,000,000**
- +
- **[5] 10^4 x 10^4 = 100,000,000**
- **= added together, is 200,000,000**

- **or represented alternatively as,**

- **[6] (((10^4) x (10^4)) [10 = whole, 4 = universal] x 2 [2 = union, marriage, joint]) = 200,000,000**

"ten thousand" or "ten thousand times ten thousand" is used in a positive and negative way in scripture:

[1] Positive, Friendly with God, Holy, men or Angels (Deuteronomy 33:2,17; Psalms 68:7; Song Of Songs 5:10; Daniel 7:10; 1 Corinthians 4:15; Jude 1:14; Revelation 5:11):

- Deuteronomy 33:2 KJB - And he said, The LORD came from Sinai, and rose up from Seir unto them; he shined forth from mount Paran, and he came with ten thousands of saints: from his right hand went a fiery law for them.

- Deuteronomy 33:17 KJB - His glory is like the firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like the horns of unicorns: with them he shall push the people together to the ends of the earth: and they are the ten thousands of Ephraim, and they are the thousands of Manasseh.

- Psalms 68:17 KJB - The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of angels: the Lord is among them, as in Sinai, in the holy place.

- Song Of Songs 5:10 KJB - My beloved is white and ruddy, the chiefest among ten thousand.

- Daniel 7:10 KJB - A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: the judgment was set, and the books were opened.

- 1 Corinthians 4:15 KJB - For though ye have ten thousand instructors in Christ, yet have ye not many fathers: for in Christ Jesus I have begotten you through the gospel.

- Jude 1:14 KJB - And Enoch also, the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, the Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints,

- Revelation 5:11 KJB- And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne and the beasts and the elders: and the number of them was ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands;

[2] Negative, Enemies of God, Unholy (1 Samuel 21:11, 29:5; Psalms 3:6; 1 Corinthians 14:19):

- 1 Samuel 21:11 KJB - And the servants of Achish said unto him, Is not this David the king of the land? did they not sing one to another of him in dances, saying, Saul hath slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands?

- 1 Samuel 29:5 KJB - Is not this David, of whom they sang one to another in dances, saying, Saul slew his thousands, and David his ten thousands?

- Psalms 3:6 KJB - I will not be afraid of ten thousands of people, that have set themselves against me round about.

- 1 Corinthians 14:19 KJB - Yet in the church I had rather speak five words with my understanding, that by my voice I might teach others also, than ten thousand words in an unknown tongue.

Revelation 9's 200,000,000 being two groups of '100,000,000' (10,000 x 10,000; spiritual), that were once "bound" (now "set "loose") "in the great river Euphrates" (Revelation 9:14)**, but come forth as "frogs"** (Revelation 16:13; the language parallels Revelation 9:14) **coming over all the land, into houses (churches) and palaces (Kings / state) as in the days of Moses and Egypt, when the frogs came out of the great river Nile.**

- Revelation 9:14 KJB - Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates.

- Revelation 16:13 KJB - And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet.

- **[1] The Dragon is several things. It is Satan** (Revelation 12:9, 20:2)**, and it is the state power of Pagan Rome** (Matthew 2:16; Revelation 12:3-4, 13:2)**, and it is spiritualism, or devils working through mankind** (Revelation 16:14)**.**

- **[2] AntiChrist** (1 John 2:18,22, 4:3; 2 John 1:7)**, Mother of Harlots (Revelation 17:6), or Beast of the Sea** (Revelation 13:1-2)**, the "son of perdition"** (2 Thessalonians 2:3)**.**

- **[3] False prophet** (Revelation 16:13, 19:20, 20:10)**, Harlots of the Mother** (Revelation 17:5)**, or Beast of the Earth** (Revelation 13:11-18)**.**

In other words, the numbers act as symbols to tell us that there are 2 major groups coming out of the "great river Euphrates" that unite together by the influence of evil angels and spread beyond their boundary of Babylon into the whole world (Egypt and Judaea).

- **[1] Papal Rome; Papacy; uniting with**
- **[2] Apostate Protestantism, by the influence of evil angels.**

It may also be seen as all the evil multitudes of wicked fallen apostate angels, with all of wicked fallen and apostate mankind.

This pattern is seen throughout the Bible:

[01] Syria (Northern Kingdom of Babylon) & Ephraim (Northern Kingdom of Israel) (Isaiah 7:2; Hosea 6:4,9-10, 11:12)**:**

- Isaiah 7:2 KJB - And it was told the house of David, saying, Syria is confederate with Ephraim. And his heart was moved, and the heart of his people, as the trees of the wood are moved with the wind.

[02] Two Priests, or "wise men" & "sorcerors" (as Jannes and Jambres) (Exodus 7:11; 2 Timothy 3:8).

[03] Mixed Multitude & (Korah (Core) & Dathan & Abiram) (Numbers 16:1-50, 26:9; Deuteronomy 11:6; Psalms 106:13-20; Jude 1:11).

[04] Moab (Elders Israel, Moabite Daughters) & Balaam (Numbers 22:5-25:18 , 31:8,16; Deuteronomy 23:4-5; Joshua 13:22, 24:9-10; Nahum 13:2; Micah 6:5; 2 Peter 2:15; Jude 1:11;

Revelation 2:14)**.**

[05] Bethel & Dan (Days of Jeroboam; Northern Kingdom) (2 Kings 10:29; Hosea 8:5,6, 10:5, 13:2)**.**

[06] Jezebel & Athaliah (Ahab) (1 Kings 16:31, 18:4,13, 19:1-2, 21:5,7,11,14-15,23,25; 2 Kings 8:26, 9:7,10,22,30,36-37, 11:1-3,14,20; 2 Chronicles 22:2,10-12, 23:12-13,21, 24:7; Revelation 2:20)**.**

[07] Babylon & Apostate Judah (Mattaniah / Zedekiah) & false Prophet Hananiah (2 Kings 24:17; 2 Chronicles 36:10; Jeremiah 27:12, 28:1-17)**.**

[08] Herod (and High priests) confederate with Rome (Emperor and Pilate) (Matthew 2:1-23, 27:2,13,62-65; Marl 15:1-45; Luke 23:1-38; John 18:28-40, 19:1-38; Acts 3:13, 4:27, 13:28; Revelation 12:3-4, etc)

[09] Herodias & Salome (Herod / Rome) (Matthew 14:3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12; Mark 6:17,18,19,20,21,22,23,24,25,26,27,28,29; Luke 3:15,16,17,18,19,20)**.**

[10] Pharisees & Sadducees (Matthew 3:7, 16:1; **like Annas & Caiaphas, etc).**

[11] Jews & Judas (Psalms 41:9; Zechariah 11:13; Matthew 10:4, 26:15,24-25,48, 27:3,9; Mark 3:19, 14:21,44; Luke 22:3; John 6:66,70, 13:18,27, 17:12, 18:2,5; Acts 1:25, 2:23, 7:52)**.**

[12] Beast (Beast Sea) & False Prophet (Beast Earth) (Revelation 13:1-19)**.**

[13] Two fold Babylonian fall (Isaiah 21:9; Jeremiah 51:8; Revelation 14:8, 18:2)**.**

Just as God has His "army" of Saints (men and holy angels; Song of Songs 6:4,10; Matthew 26:53; 2 Timothy 2:3; Revelation 19:14)**, so too does satan have his "army"** (of confederate men against God and evil angels; Mark 5:9,15; Luke 8:30; Revelation 12:17)**.**

In this "army" are "horsemen", and horses are symbols of Churches with a message, and in this instance, are messenger from out of the Babylonian Euphrates peoples (river):

- **[01] Messenger –** 2 Kings 2:11,12, 6:17, 9:17-18, 13:14 (Angelic);
- **[02] Horses of Flesh vs of Spirit (Spiritual, not Spiritualism) –** Isaiah 31:3;

- **[03] Priests were housed above the Horse Gate –** Nehemiah 3:28;
- **[048] Represents God's people or a church –** 1 Kings22:4; 2 Kings 3:7; Isaiah 63:11-14; Zechariah 10:3;

See notes on Revelation 9:7 **for more on Horses.**

Now, the text says, "horsemen", and since Horses are symbols of churches, these are unclean (as frogs) 'church folk' from Babylon (Euphrates).

- 2 Corinthians 11:13 KJB - For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ.

- 2 Corinthians 11:14 KJB - And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light.

- 2 Corinthians 11:15 KJB - Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works.

The Papacy and Apostate Protestantism are united and working together, to swarm over all the land, crushing out the King (Secular Humanism) of Egypt (Secular world), as Isaiah, Jeremiah, Ezekiel and Daniel all showed previously. See notes on Revelation 9:14-15**.**

Even in AD 1888 these two (Mother and Daughters) tried pass an national Sunday Law, called the (Senator Henry W.) Blair Bill - https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Henry_W._Blair

Also read "The Two Republics", by A. T. (Alonzo Trevier) Jones (at least the first 4 chapters, the last 4 chapters, and more important than them both, the entire Appendix)

archive.org
SDA - A T Jones - The Two Republics : Free Download, Borrow, and Streaming : Internet Archive
SDA - A T Jones - The Two Republics

Words used:

G706 - ἀριθμός (arithmos)

Luke 22:3;
John 6:10;
Acts 4:4, 5:36, 6:7, 11:21, 16:5;
Romans 9:27;
Revelation 5:11, 7:4, 9:16(x2), 13:17,18(x3), 15:2, 20:8

"number" - Luke 22:3; John 6:10; Acts 4:4, 5:36, 6:7, 11:21, 16:5; Romans 9:27; Revelation 5:11, 7:4, 9:16(x2), 13:17,18(x3), 15:2, 20:8

G4753 - στράτευμα (strateuma)

Matthew 22:7;
Luke 23:11;
Acts 23:10,27;
Revelation 19:14,16,19(x2)

"armies" - Matthew 22:7; Revelation 19:14,19

"army" - Acts 23:27; Revelation 9:16,19

"soldiers" - Acts 23:10

"war" - Luke 23:11

G2461 - ἱππικός (hippikos)

Revelation 9:16;

"horsemen" - Revelation 9:16

G1417 - δύο (dyo)

Matthew 4:18,21, 5:41, 6:24, 8:28, 9:27, 10:10,29, 11:2, 14:17,19, 18:8(x2),9,16(x2),19,20, 19:5,6, 20:21,24,30, 21:1,28,31, 22:40, 24:40,41, 25:15,17(x2),22(x3), 26:2,37,60, 27:21,38,51;

Mark 6:7,9,38,41(x2), 9:43,45,47, 10:8(x2), 11:1, 12:42, 14:1,13, 15:27,38, 16:12;
Luke 2:24, 3:11, 5:2, 7:19,41, 9:3,13,16,30,32, 10:35, 12:6,52(x2), 15:11, 16:13, 17:34,35,36, 18:10, 19:29, 21:2, 22:38, 23:32, 24:4,13;
John 1:35,37,40, 2:6, 4:40,43, 6:9, 8:17, 11:6, 19:18, 20:4,12, 21:2;
Acts 1:10,23,24, 7:29, 9:38, 10:7, 12:6(x2), 19:10,22,34, 21:33, 23:23;
1 Corinthians 6:16, 14:27,29;
2 Corinthians 13:1;
Galatians 4:22,24;
Ephesians 2:15, 5:31;
Philippians 1:23;
1 Timothy 5:19;
Hebrews 6:18, 10:28;
Revelation 9:12,16, 11:3,4(x2),10, 12:14, 13:11, 19:20

"both" - John 20:4; Revelation 19:20

"thousand" - Revelation 9:16

"twain" - Matthew 5:41, 19:5,6, 21:31, 27:21,51; Mark 10:8(x2), 15:38; Ephesians 2:15

"two" - Matthew 4:18,21, 6:24, 8:28, 9:27, 10:10,29, 11:2, 14:17,19, 18:8(x2),9,16(x2),19,20, 20:21,24,30, 21:1,28, 22:40, 24:40,41, 25:15,17(x2),22(x3), 26:2,37,60, 27:38; Mark 6:7,9,38,41(x2), 9:43,45,47, 11:1, 12:42, 14:1,13, 15:27, 16:12; Luke 2:24, 3:11, 5:2, 7:19,41, 9:3,13,16,30,32, 10:35, 12:6,52(x2), 15:11, 16:13, 17:34,35,36, 18:10, 19:29, 21:2, 22:38, 23:32, 24:4,13; John 1:35,37,40, 2:6, 4:40,43, 6:9, 8:17, 11:6, 19:18, 20:12, 21:2; Acts 1:10,23,24, 7:29, 9:38, 10:7, 12:6(x2), 19:10,22,34, 21:33, 23:23; 1 Corinthians 6:16, 14:27,29; 2 Corinthians 13:1; Galatians 4:22,24; Ephesians 5:31; Philippians 1:23; 1 Timothy 5:19; Hebrews 6:18, 10:28; Revelation 9:12, 11:3,4(x2),10, 12:14, 13:11

G3461 - μυριάς (myrias)

Luke 12:1
Acts 19:19, 21:20;
Hebrews 12:22;
Jude 1:14;
Revelation 9:16;

"company" - Hebrews 12:22

"multitude" - Luke 12:1

"thousand" - Acts 19:19; Revelation 9:16

"thousands" - Acts 21:20; Jude 1:14

G191 - ἀκούω (akouō) [given previously, Revelation 9:13]

End Notes*

[CHAPTER 9 INTERLUDE - THE NUMBER 10 - DANIEL 7 & THE 3 HORNS]

A study on 10 through the eyes of Daniel 7.

Daniel 7 & "the ten horns" (Daniel 7:7,20,24), a consideration of the Bible (KJB), and historical sources.

- Daniel 7:7 KJB - After this I saw in the night visions, and behold a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth: it devoured and brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with the feet of it: and it was diverse from all the beasts that were before it; and it had **ten horns**.

- Daniel 7:20 KJB - And of **the ten horns** that were in his head, and of the other which came up, and before whom three fell; even of that horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spake very great things, whose look was more stout than his fellows.

- Daniel 7:24 KJB - And **the ten horns** out of this kingdom **are ten kings that shall arise**: and another shall rise after them; and he shall be diverse from the first, and he shall subdue three kings.

There are many commentators, and historians, who attempt to specifically identify who these "ten horns", or "ten kings" are in history in the era that the "fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth" (Daniel 7:7) **exists. The fourth "beast" is the Pagan Roman Empire, which followed after the previous three "beasts" of:**

- **[1] Babylon** (Isaiah 13:19, 14:4; Jeremiah 4:7, 49:19-22, 50:17; Daniel 2:32,38, 7:3,4,7,19,23, **"his mouth as the mouth of a lion"**; Revelation 13:2).

- **[2] Medo-Persia** (Isaiah 13:17, 21:2, 44:27-28, 45:1-3; Jeremiah 51:8-11,28-29; Daniel 2:32,39, 5:25-31, 6:8, 7:5,17,23, 8:3-4,20, 9:1, 10:1, 11:1; **"his feet were as the feet of a bear"**; Revelation 13:2); **Persia eventually becomes the more dominant** (Daniel 7:5, 8:3; Esther 1:3,14,18,19, **"Persia and Media", "Persians and Medes") over the "Medes"** (Acts 2:9).

- **[3] Greece** (Ezekiel 27:13; Joel 3:6; Zechariah 9:13; Daniel 2:32,39, 7:6,17,23, 8:5-8,21, 10:20, 11:2-4; **"was like unto a leopard"**; Revelation 13:2), **then follows the division of the 3rd Kingdom into 4 parts, then only dealing with 2 (North & South);** Daniel 7:6, 8:8, 11:4-19**.**

See also "Alexandria" (Acts 18:24, 27:6, 28:11)**, named after "Alexander III the great" who was king over "Greece"** (Acts 20:2) **and earlier "Grecians"** (Acts 6:1, 9:29, 11:20)**.**

- **[4] Pagan Rome** (Deuteronomy 28:48-57, **"iron", "eagle"**; Daniel 2:33,40, 7:7,17,19,23, 8:9,23a, **"king of fierce countenance"**, 11:20; **For who was the raiser of taxes in the NT after Greece, when the transgression of the Jews came to the full** (Matthew 23:32)? **What was the occupation of Matthew of the Publicans, whose inscription was upon the coin, and why did Joseph and Mary have to travel?** (Matthew 10:3, 22:17-21; Mark 2:14, 12:14,16,17; Luke 2:1,3,5, 5:27,29, 19:2, 20:22,24,25, 23:2; Romans 13:7)**, see also "eagles";** Matthew 24:28; Luke 17:37, 21:20)

The number "ten" in scripture carries a symbolic meaning of "whole", "every", or "all", or representing the 'entirety', or 'fullness' of anything. As for instance, God gave the "Ten Commandments", which were indeed ten in actual number, but they encompass every single Law/Commandment/Statute/Judgment/Ordinance, etc. of God:

- Ecclesiastes 12:13 KJB - Let us hear the conclusion of **the whole matter**: Fear God, and keep **his commandments**: for this is **the whole duty** of man.

- Ecclesiastes 12:14 KJB - For God shall bring **every work** into judgment, with **every** secret **thing**, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.

- Psalms 119:96 KJB - I have seen an end of **all perfection**: but **thy commandment is exceeding broad**.

- Exodus 34:28 KJB - And he was there with the LORD forty days and forty nights; he did neither eat bread, nor drink water. And he wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, **the ten commandments**.

- Deuteronomy 4:13 KJB - And he declared unto you his covenant, which he commanded you to perform, even **ten commandments**; and he wrote them upon two tables of stone.

- Deuteronomy 10:4 KJB - And he wrote on the tables, according to the first writing, **the ten commandments**, which the LORD spake unto you in the mount out of the midst of the fire in the day of the assembly: and the LORD gave them unto me.

In Genesis 17-19, **God (Jesus) and two Angels (Gabriel & 'Herald') visits Abraham, about the city and inhabitants of Sodom and Gomorrah. God is about to destroy all the cities of the plain** (Genesis 19:13,14,17,24,25)**, which would include Lot, Abraham's nephew, but Abraham has a discussion with the LORD** (Genesis 18:1-33)**, so that if there were a certain amount of righteous persons in the city, that God might not destroy the whole city for those few righteous. The minimum number that God would allow, to spare the whole city, was "ten"** (Genesis 18:32-33):

- Genesis 18:32 KJB - And he said, Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak yet but this once: Peradventure **ten** shall be found there. And he said, **I will not destroy it for ten's sake**.

- Genesis 18:33 KJB - **And the LORD went his way**, as soon as he had left communing with Abraham: and Abraham returned unto his place.

The servant of Abraham, took "ten" camels of "all" the Masters goods, and even Rebekah was given golden bracelets of "ten" shekels weight (which represented the Law of God in the hands/actions), and "ten" days would be enough for her to stay before she leaves to be married to Isaac (Genesis 24:10,22,55)**:**

- Genesis 24:10 KJB - And the servant took **ten** camels of the camels of his master, and departed; for **all the goods** of his master were in his hand: and he arose, and went to Mesopotamia, unto the city of Nahor.

- Genesis 24:22 KJB - And it came to pass, as the camels had done drinking, that the man took a golden earring of half a shekel weight, and two bracelets for her hands of **ten** shekels weight of gold;

- Genesis 24:55 KJB - And her brother and her mother said, Let the damsel abide with us a few days, at the least **ten**; after that she shall go.

Jacobs' wages were changed "ten" times in twenty years of working for Laban (Genesis 31:7,14):

- Genesis 31:7 KJB - And your father hath deceived me, and changed my wages **ten** times; but God suffered him not to hurt me.

- Genesis 31:41 KJB - Thus have I been twenty years in thy house; I served thee fourteen years for thy two daughters, and six years for thy cattle: and thou hast changed my wages **ten** times.

In the wilderness (Numbers 14:22)**, God was tested "ten" times by the stiff necked people, and it was enough:**

- Numbers 14:22 KJB - Because all those men which have seen my glory, and my miracles, which I did in Egypt and in the wilderness, and have tempted me now these **ten** times, and have not hearkened to my voice;

Samuel said to his wife (Hannah), that he was better to her than "ten" sons (1 Samuel 1:8)**:**

- 1 Samuel 1:8 KJB - Then said Elkanah her husband to her, Hannah, why weepest thou? and why eatest thou not? and why is thy heart grieved? am not I better to thee than **ten** sons?

The Northern Kingdom was broken up into "ten" (1 Kings 11:31,35)**:**

- 2 Samuel 19:43 KJB - And the men of Israel answered the men of Judah, and said, We have **ten** parts in the king, and we have also more right in David than ye: why then did ye despise us, that our advice should not be first had in bringing back our king? And the words of the men of Judah were fiercer than the words of the men of Israel.

- 1 Kings 11:31 KJB - And he said to Jeroboam, Take thee **ten** pieces: for thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, Behold, I will rend **the kingdom** out of the hand of Solomon, and will give **ten** tribes to thee:

- 1 Kings 11:35 KJB - But I will take **the kingdom** out of his son's hand, and will give it unto thee, even **ten** tribes.

"Ten" times in the days of Nehemiah came the people (Nehemiah 4:12)**:**

- Nehemiah 4:12 KJB - And it came to pass, that when the Jews which dwelt by them came, they said unto us **ten** times, **From all places** whence ye shall return unto us they will be upon you.

In Esther, the "ten" sons of Haman (Esther 9:10,12,13,14)**, represented all of the enemies (children of the devil, whom Haman represented) of the Jews:**

- Esther 9:10 KJB - The **ten sons of Haman** the son of Hammedatha, **the enemy of the Jews**, slew they; but on the spoil laid they not their hand.

- Esther 9:12 KJB - And the king said unto Esther the queen, The Jews have slain and **destroyed five hundred men in Shushan the palace**, and **the ten sons of Haman**; what have they done

in **the rest of the king's provinces**? now what is thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: or what is thy request further? and it shall be done.

- Esther 9:13 KJB - Then said Esther, If it please the king, let it be granted to the Jews which are in Shushan to do to morrow also according unto this day's decree, and let **Haman's ten sons be hanged** upon the gallows.

- Esther 9:14 KJB - And the king commanded it so to be done: and the decree was given at Shushan; and **they hanged Haman's ten sons**.

"Ten" times was Job reproached by his 'friends' (Job 19:3)**:**

- Job 19:3 KJB - These **ten** times have ye reproached me: ye are not ashamed that ye make yourselves strange to me.

Solomon speaks of even a wiseman, which is worth more than "ten" mighty men of a whole city:

- Ecclesiastes 7:19 KJB - Wisdom strengtheneth the wise more than **ten** mighty men which are in the city.

Amos speaks of the "ten" men in a single house representing the whole (Amos 6:9)**:**

- Amos 6:9 KJB - And it shall come to pass, if there remain **ten** men in one house, that they shall die.

In many places in the Old Testament and New Testament, there is a number "ten thousand/s" given, which represent, the fullness (10) of the multitudes (1,000) or nations, or amount of anything. 1,000 (10 x 10 x 10) – The whole of Multitudes (Judges 9:49, 15:15-16; Job 9:3, 33:23; Psalms 50:10; Ecclesiastes 7:28; Mathew 18:24) **or full measurement of something** (Deuteronomy 7:9; Joshua 23:10; Ezekiel 47:3-5 KJB), **whole unit** (1 Samuel 18:13)**; or mighty Nation of People –** Numbers 31:4-6 Deuteronomy 1:11; Song of Solomon 4:4; Isaiah 60:22; Daniel 5:1:

- Deuteronomy 33:2 KJB - And he said, The LORD came from Sinai, and rose up from Seir unto them; he shined forth from mount Paran, and he came with **ten** thousands of saints: from his right hand went a fiery law for them.

- Deuteronomy 33:17 KJB - His glory is like the firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like the horns of unicorns: with them he shall push the people together to the ends of the earth: and they are the **ten** thousands of Ephraim, and they are the thousands of Manasseh.

- 1 Samuel 18:7 KJB - And the women answered one another as they played, and said, Saul hath slain his thousands, and David his **ten** thousands.

- 1 Samuel 18:8 KJB - And Saul was very wroth, and the saying displeased him; and he said, They have ascribed unto David **ten** thousands, and to me they have ascribed but thousands: and **what can he have more but the kingdom**?

- 1 Samuel 21:11 KJB - And the servants of Achish said unto him, Is not this David the king of the land? did they not sing one to another of him in dances, saying, Saul hath slain his thousands, and David his **ten** thousands?

- 1 Samuel 29:5 KJB - Is not this David, of whom they sang one to another in dances, saying, Saul slew his thousands, and David his **ten** thousands?

- Psalms 3:6 KJB - I will not be afraid of **ten** thousands of people, that have set themselves against me round about.
- Psalms 91:7 KJB - A thousand shall fall at thy side, and **ten** thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee.
- Psalms 144:13 KJB - That our garners **may be full**, affording **all manner of** store: that our sheep may bring forth thousands and **ten** thousands in our streets:
- Song of Songs 5:10 KJB - My beloved is white and ruddy, the chiefest among **ten** thousand.
- Daniel 7:10 KJB - A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand thousands ministered unto him, and **ten** thousand times **ten** thousand stood before him: the judgment was set, and the books were opened.
- Daniel 11:12 KJB - And when he hath taken away **the multitude**, his heart shall be lifted up; and he shall cast down many **ten** thousands: but he shall not be strengthened by it.
- Amos 5:3 KJB - For thus saith the Lord GOD; The city that went out by a thousand shall leave an hundred, and that which went forth by an hundred shall leave **ten**, to the house of Israel.
- Micah 6:7 KJB - Will the LORD be pleased with thousands of rams, or with **ten** thousands of rivers of oil? shall I give my firstborn for my transgression, the fruit of my body for the sin of my soul?
- Matthew 18:24 KJB - And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, which owed him **ten** thousand talents.
- Matthew 18:26 KJB - The servant therefore fell down, and worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will **pay thee all**.
- Matthew 18:27 KJB - Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave him **the debt**.
- Matthew 18:32 KJB - Then his lord, after that he had called him, said unto him, O thou wicked servant, I **forgave thee all that debt**, because thou desiredst me:
- 1 Corinthians 4:15 KJB - For though ye have **ten** thousand instructors in Christ, yet have ye not **many** fathers: for in Christ Jesus I have begotten you through the gospel.
- 1 Corinthians 14:19 KJB - Yet in the church I had rather speak five words with my understanding, that by my voice I might teach others also, than **ten** thousand words in an unknown tongue.
- Jude 1:14 KJB - And Enoch also, the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, the Lord cometh with **ten** thousands of his saints,
- Revelation 5:10 KJB - And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne and the beasts and the elders: and the number of them was **ten** thousand times **ten** thousand, and thousands of thousands;

"Ten" women (Leviticus 26:26) **are said to represent all the women which would come to bake in a single place:**

- Leviticus 26:26 KJB - And when I have broken the staff of your bread, **ten** women shall bake your bread in one oven, and they shall deliver you your bread again by weight: and ye shall eat, and not be satisfied.

"Ten" elders (Ruth 4:2) **of a city were the minimum to meet out judgment or be as witnesses to an event:**

- Ruth 4:2 KJB - And he took **ten** men of the elders of the city, and said, Sit ye down here. And they sat down.

"Ten" men (Zechariah 8:23) **are said to come out of every language of the nations to take hold of one man (Jesus Christ):**

- Zechariah 8:23 KJB -Thus saith the LORD of hosts; In those days it shall come to pass, that **ten** men shall take hold **out of all languages of the nations**, even shall take hold of the skirt of him that is a Jew, saying, We will go with you: for we have heard that God is with you.

"Ten" (2 Samuel 15:16, 20:3) **women in the time of David was the minimum or full amount needed to run the whole household while David was gone:**

- 2 Samuel 15:16 KJB - And the king went forth, and all his household after him. And the king left **ten** women, which were concubines, **to keep the house**.

- 2 Samuel 20:3 KJB - And David came to his house at Jerusalem; and the king took the **ten** women his concubines, **whom he had left to keep the house**, and put them in ward, and fed them, but went not in unto them. So they were shut up unto the day of their death, living in widowhood.

"Ten" is the number of strings on the Harp (Psalms 33:2, 92:3, 144:9)**, representing the Law of God in Music:**

- Psalms 33:2 KJB - Praise the LORD with harp: sing unto him with the psaltery and an instrument of **ten** strings.

- Psalms 92:3 KJB - Upon an instrument of **ten** strings, and upon the psaltery; upon the harp with a solemn sound.

- Psalms 144:9 KJB - I will sing a new song unto thee, O God: upon a psaltery and an instrument of **ten** strings will I sing praises unto thee.

In Daniel's day, "ten" days (Daniel 1:12,14,15) **was all that was needed to prove the hebrews, so that for 3 years** (Daniel 1:5) **they didn't have to eat the Kings' food and drink, and at the end of that fullness of time, they were found "ten" times better/wiser** (Daniel 1:20)**:**

- Daniel 1:5 KJB - And the king appointed them a daily provision of the king's meat, and of the wine which he drank: so nourishing them **three years**, that at the end thereof they might stand before the king.

- Daniel 1:12 KJB - Prove thy servants, I beseech thee, **ten** days; and let them give us pulse to eat, and water to drink.

- Daniel 1:14 KJB - So he consented to them in this matter, and proved them **ten** days.

- Daniel 1:15 KJB - And at the end of **ten** days their countenances appeared **fairer and fatter** in flesh **than all the children** which did eat the portion of the king's meat.

- Daniel 1:20 KJB - And **in all matters of wisdom and understanding**, that the king enquired of them, he found them **ten** times better **than all** the magicians and astrologers that were in all his realm.

In the New Testament, Jesus gave a parable of the "ten" virgins, which represent the whole "remnant", of the Seventh-day Adventist church body:

- Matthew 25:1 KJB - Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto **ten** virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom.

Jesus gives as parable about "ten" silver coins, which represent all of the people and the talents/ability given (Luke 15:8)**:**

- Luke 15:8 KJB - Either what woman having **ten** pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a candle, and sweep the house, and seek diligently till she find it?

Jesus in the New Testament spake a parable of "ten" servants and "ten" talents (Matthew 25:28,29; Luke 19:13,24-26)**, and to the man which had "ten" another talent was given, making 11, which gave him an "abundance" or more than the whole fullness (10) needed:**

- Matthew 25:28 KJB - **Take therefore the talent from him, and give it unto him which hath ten** talents.

- Matthew 25:29 KJB - For unto every one that hath shall be given, and **he shall have abundance**: but from him that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath.

- Luke 19:13 KJB - And he called his **ten** servants, and delivered them **ten** pounds, and said unto them, Occupy till I come.

- Luke 19:24 KJB - And he said unto them that stood by, Take from him the pound, and give it to him that hath **ten** pounds.

- Luke 19:25 KJB - (And they said unto him, Lord, he hath **ten** pounds.)

- Luke 19:26 KJB - For I say unto you, That unto **every one which hath** shall be given; and from him that hath not, even that he hath shall be taken away from him.

The is an additional event in the New Testament in which Jesus helps "ten" lepers, which represent as a type, Jesus helping the fullness of those who are sinful (leprosy a symbol of sin), but only "one", a remnant (a tithe, 1/10th) returns to give thanks to Him:

- Luke 17:12 KJB - And as he entered into a certain village, there met him **ten** men that were lepers, which stood afar off:

- Luke 17:17 KJB - And Jesus answering said, Were there not **ten** cleansed? but where are the nine?

The returning of the Tithe (1/10th) of the whole (Genesis 14:20, 28:22; Hebrews 7:2,4,8)**, represents the acknowledgment that God owns all things** (Exodus 13:2, 19:5, 34:19; Leviticus 25:23, 27:30,32; Job 41:11; Psalms 24:1, 50:10,12; Proverbs 22:7; Ezekiel 18:4; Haggai 2:8; Acts 17:24-25; Romans 12:19)**. Just as the 4th Commandment** (Exodus 20:8-11; Deuteronomy 5:12-15) **is 1/10th of the Law of God, but those who acknowledge it in faith and practice, accept all Ten, even as James speaks about** (James2:8-10).
In the Sanctuary, "ten" were used throughout (Numbers 7:14,20,26,32,38,44,50,56,62,68,74,80; 1 Kings 6:23,25, 7:23,24; 2 Chronicles 4:1-3, etc)**, symbolizing the Law of God in each item, or the fullness of those things** (1 Kings 7:27,37,38,43; 2 Chronicles 4:6,7,8)**.**

In Revelation, there is a period of "ten days" (Revelation 2:10)**, which represents the fullness of the period of tribulation that the church was going to go through:**

- Revelation 2:10 KJB - Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and **ye shall have tribulation ten days**: be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life.

In Revelation there are several mentions of "ten" horns (Revelation 12:3, 13:1, 17:3,7,12,16)**, and these represent the fullness of those nations/kings which ruled for that time; as for instance in** Revelation 17:3,7,12,16**, the "ten horns" represent the 'United Nations' (all the Nations of the world, "Kings of the earth"** (Revelation 17:2,18, 18:3)**) on the 7th Head (United States;** Revelation 13:11-16**):**

- Revelation 12:3 KJB - And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and **ten** horns, and seven crowns upon his heads.

- Revelation 13:1 KJB - And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and **ten** horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.

- Revelation 17:3 KJB - So he carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet coloured beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and **ten** horns.

- Revelation 17:7 KJB - And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and **ten** horns.

- Revelation 17:12 KJB - And the **ten** horns which thou sawest are **ten** kings, which have received no **kingdom** as yet; but receive power **as kings** one hour with the beast.

- Revelation 17:16 KJB - And the **ten** horns which thou sawest upon the beast, **these** shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire.

So the number "ten", of the "ten horns" in Daniel 7 (Daniel 7:7,20,24), who are they? Are they a specific set of persons or nations as many commentators give, and if so, which list is correct? Or do they represent the entirety (fullness) of the division of the Pagan Roman Empire in all their "kings" and "Kingdoms"/"nations"?
Let's take a look at the many commentators, and historians, and see if there was agreement or not agreement:
Heidi Heiks, an (now deceased) historian (male), gives the following list for the 'western' Roman Empire as follows:

- "... **Alemanni, Basques, Belgi, Burgundians, Dacians, Franks, Gauls, Helvetii, Heruli, Iberians, Italians, Libyans, Lombards, Ostrogoths, Saxons, Slavic, Vandals, Visigoths**. ..." - AD 508 Source Book, by Heidi Heiks, Chapter 2. The Ten Horns, page 27 - https://heidiheiks.com/welcome.htm

- "... Even **those tribes that invaded** the Western Roman Empire numbered **more than ten**:

- **Allemanni, Burgundians, Celts, Franks, Gauls, Germani, Heruli, Huns, Lombard, Moors, Ostrogoths, Quodi, Suevi, Vandals, Visigoths**. ..." - AD 508 Source Book, by Heidi Heiks, Chapter 2. The Ten Horns, page 28 - https://heidiheiks.com/welcome.htm

Isaac Newton is recorded as stating:

- "... Sir Isaac Newton m reckons the ten kingdoms in the following order:
- **1. the kingdom of the Vandals and Alans in Spain and Africa; 2. of the Suevians in Spain; 3. of the Visigoths; 4. of the Alans in Gallia; 5. of the Burgundians; 6. of the Franks; 7. of the Britons; 8. of the Hunns; 9. of the Lombards; 10. of Ravenna**;
- who gives an account of the various kings of these kingdoms; and these, as the same learned writer says n, whatever was their number afterwards, they are still called the ten kings from their first number; and though they have not always been in the same form and order, **yet they have been generally about, if not exactly, the same number; as they are now near the same; and may be thus reckoned, as the kingdoms of France, Spain, Portugal, Germany, Great Britain, Sardinia, Denmark, the two Sicilies, Swedeland, Prussia, and Poland**;..." - John Gill's Exposition of the Whole Bible on Daniel 7:24 - https://www.studylight.org/commentary/daniel/7-24.html

Jean Calvin stated:

- "... He afterwards adds, The ten horns are the ten kings which should arise **These Ten Kings are clearly comprehended under one empire, and there is no question here of separate persons. In the Persian kingdom, we observed many kings, and yet the image of the second beast was single, while it embraced all those kings until the change occurred. So also no when treating of the Romans, the Prophet does not assert that ten kings should succeed each other in regular order, but rather the multiform nature of the kingdom, under more heads than one**. For the royal office belonged to the senators or leading citizens, whose authority prevailed very extensively both with the senate and the people. **And with reference to the number, we said the plural number only was denoted, without any limitation to the number ten. The conclusion is as follows, — this kingdom should be like a single terrible animal bearing many horns, since no single king held the chief sway there, as was customary by constant usage in other lands, but there should be a mixture, like many kings in place of one holding the pre-eminence. The fulfillment of this is sufficiently known from the history of Rome; as if it had been said, there should not be any single kingdom, as of Persia and other nations, but many kings at the same time, alluding to the mixture and confusion in which the supreme authority was involved**. ..." - John Calvin's Commentary On The Bible, On Daniel 7:24 - https://www.studylight.org/commentary/daniel/7-24.html

Albert Barnes stated:

- "... (2) out of this sovereignty or dominion, ten powers would arise Daniel 7:24 : "and the ten horns out of this kingdom are ten kings that shall arise." Compare the notes at Daniel 7:7. **That is, they would spring out of this one dominion, or it would be broken up into these minor sovereignties, yet all manifestly springing from the one kingdom, and wielding the same power. We should not naturally look for the fulfillment of this in a succession of kings, for that would have been symbolized by the beast itself representing the entire dominion or dynasty, but rather to a number of contemporaneous powers that had somehow sprung out of the one power, or that now possessed and wielded the power of that one dominion. If the kingdom here referred to should be broken up into such a number of powers, or if in any way these powers became possessed of this authority, and wielded it, such a fact would express what we are to expect to find in this kingdom**. ..." - Albert Barnes Notes On The Whole Bible On Daniel 7:24 - https://www.studylight.org/commentary/daniel/7-24.html

Mr. Joseph Mede is recorded as stating:

- "... Or ten kingdoms which sprung out of the Roman empire, or into which it was broken and divided upon the dissolution of it, about A.D. 476; which, according to Mr. Mede k, were thus divided, A.D. 456,

- **1. Britons; 2. Saxons; 3. Franks; 4. Burgundians; 5 Visigoths; 6. Suevians and Alanes; 7. Vandals; 8. Almanes; 9. Ostrogoths; 10. Greeks.** ..." - John Gill's Exposition of the Whole Bible on Daniel 7:24 - https://www.studylight.org/commentary/daniel/7-24.html

The Bishop Lloyd is recorded as stating:

- "... The list Bishop Lloyd l has given of them is,

- **1. Hunns, who erected their kingdom in that part of Pannonia and Dacia, which was from them called Hungary, about A.D. 356. 2. Ostrogoths, who settled themselves in the countries that reach from Rhetia to Maesia, even to Thrace, about 377; and afterwards came into Italy under Alaricus, in 410. 3. Visigoths, who settled in the south parts of France, and in Catalonia, about 378. 4. Franks, who seized upon part of Germany and Gaul, A.D. 410. 5. Vandals, who settled in Spain; afterwards set up their kingdom in Africa, A.D. 407; their king Gensericus sacked Rome, 455. 6. Suevians and Alans, who seized the western parts of Spain, A.D. 407; and invaded Italy, 457. 7. Burgundians, who came out of Germany, into that part of Gaul called from them Burgundy, 407. 8. Herules, Rugians, and Thoringians, who settled in Italy under Odoacer, about A.D. 476. 9. Saxons, who made themselves masters of Great Britain about the same time, 476. 10. Longobards, called likewise Gopidae, who settled in Germany, about Magdeburg, A.D. 383; and afterwards succeeded the Heruli and Thuringi in Hungary, about the year 826**. ..." - John Gill's Exposition of the Whole Bible on Daniel 7:24 - https://www.studylight.org/commentary/daniel/7-24.html

Grotius stated, or cited as:

- "... the ten horns, or kings, who rule with the beast one hour are **the Ostrogoths, Visigoths, Van dals, Gepidae, Lombards, Heruli, Burgundians, Huns, Franks, Anglo Saxons**. ..." - Grotius, Commenfatio, pp. 33-47; Annotations, pp. 1205-1211, 1215, 1223., as cited in The Prophetic Faith of Our Fathers, Volume II, page 523.3 - https://archive.org/details/prophecy-le-roy-edwin-froom-prophetic-faith-of-our-fathers-02-pfof-1948-v-02

William Burnett cited as:

- "... He interprets the seven heads as forms of government and names the ten horns–**Visigoths, Vandals, Francks, Burgundians, Hunns, Alans, Sueves, Herules, Ostrogoths, and Lombards**. 21 The three horns plucked up were the **Herules, Ostrogoths, and Lombards**. ..." - William Burnet, An Essay on Scripture-Prophecy, p. 87-77, as cited in The Prophetic Faith of Our Fathers, Volume III, page 171.1 - https://archive.org/details/prophecy-le-roy-edwin-froom-prophetic-faith-of-our-fathers-03-pfof-1946-v-03

Captain Maitland, as cited:

- "... In his Brief and Connected View of Prophecy, Captain Maitland holds that the four beast-kingdoms of Daniel 7 are the "exact counterpart of the image in the first vision, 72 the ten horns being the same as the ten toes of the former prophecy. He gives the standard tabulation of the four beasts, 73 and names the ten horn-nations-**Ostrogoths, Visigoths, Sueves and Alans, Vandals, Franks, Burgundians, Heruli and Thuringi, Saxons and Angles, Huns, and Lombards**. 74 {1946 LEF, PFF3 362.2}..." - Charles David Maitland, A Brief and Connected View of Prophecy, p. 18, as cited in The Prophetic Faith of Our Fathers, Volume III, page 362.2 -

https://archive.org/details/prophecy-le-roy-edwin-froom-prophetic-faith-of-our-fathers-03-pfof-1946-v-03

William Cunninghame, as cited:

- "... In concurrence he cites Mede, Newton, Faber, Alcazar, Cressener, and Daubuz. 28 He lists the ten horns as the **Visigoths, Snevi, Heruli, Franks, Burgundians, Saxons, Huns, Ostrogoths, Lombards, and Vandals**, 29 ..." - Wiliiam Cuninghame, Dissertation on the Seals and 7 trumpets of the Apocalypse, p. 181., as cited in The Prophetic Faith of Our Fathers, Volume III, page 368.1 - https://archive.org/details/prophecy-le-roy-edwin-froom-prophetic-faith-of-our-fathers-03-pfof-1946-v-03

George Croly, as cited:

- "... The ten horns are those named by Machiavelli and Bishop Lloyd-**the Huns (356), Ostrogoths (377), Visigoths (378), Franks (407), Vandals (407), Sueves and Alans (107). Burgundians (407), Heruli and Turingi (476), Saxons and Angles (476), and Lombards (526)**, 77 ..." - George Croly, Apocalypse of St. John, Preface, p. 229,230, as cited in The Prophetic Faith of Our Fathers, Volume III, page 547.1 - https://archive.org/details/prophecy-le-roy-edwin-froom-prophetic-faith-of-our-fathers-03-pfof-1946-v-03

Amzi Armstrong, as cited:

- "... The ten horns are the ten kingdoms —**Huns, Ostrogoths, Visigoths, Franks, Vandals, Suevi and Alans, Burgundians, Heruli and Turingi, Anglo-Saxons, and Lombards-ten horn-nations** ..." - Amzi Armstrong, A Syllabus of Lectures on the Visions of the Revelation, pp. 99-107, 114, 119-132, 137-140, as cited in The Prophetic Faith of Our Fathers, Volume IV, page 196.4 - https://archive.org/details/prophecy-le-roy-edwin-froom-prophetic-faith-of-our-fathers-04-pfof-1954-v-04

Edward Winthrop, as cited:

- "... Western Rome being divided into ten Romano-Gothic horn kingdoms—originally **the Vandals, Suevi, Visigoths, Alans, Burgundians, Franks, Saxons, Ostrogoths, Lombards, and Heruli**. ..." - Edward Winthrop, Letters on the Prophetic Scriptures, pp. 113-118, 122-128, 132, 133, 135, 139-141. He seems to make "Antichrist" embrace both beasts—civil rulers and ecclesiastical hierarchies. (Ibid., pp. 68, 84.), as cited in The Prophetic Faith of Our Fathers, Volume IV, page 352.2 - https://archive.org/details/prophecy-le-roy-edwin-froom-prophetic-faith-of-our-fathers-04-pfof-1954-v-04

Goodloe Harper Bell, as cited:

- "... The ten horns represent the ten kingdoms—**the Huns, Ostrogoths, Visigoths, Franks, Vandals, Suevi, Burgundians, Heruli, Anglo-Saxons, and Lombards**. In his notes Bell cites Rollin, Joseph us, Scott, Clarke, Machiavelli, Lloyd, Hales, and others. {1954 LEF, PFF4 1133.1} ..." - Goodloe H. Bell, Progressive Bible Lessons for Youth, pp. 110-135, as cited in The Prophetic Faith of Our Fathers, Volume IV, page 1133.1 - https://archive.org/details/prophecy-le-roy-edwin-froom-prophetic-faith-of-our-fathers-04-pfof-1954-v-04

G. I. Butler stated:

- "... The ten horns, he also says, are "ten kings," or kingdoms, which are evidently t**he kingdoms of the Western empire**, into which Rome was divided between the years 351 and 483 AD. These the commentators inform us were **the Huns, Ostrogoths, Visigoths, Franks, Vandals,**

Suevi, Burgundians, Heruli, Anglo-Saxons, and Lombards. {1904 GIB, CHS 167.1} ..." - The Change Of The Sabbath, by G. I. Butler, page 167.1 - https://text.egwwritings.org/read/1089.1000

Josiah Litch gave:

- "... Those ten kingdoms, as given by Machiavel the historian, and the time of their settlement, as given by Bishop Lloyd, I will here introduce. 1. **The Huns in Hungary, [80] A. D. 356. 2. The Ostrogoths in Mysia, A. B. 377. 3. The Visigoths in Pannonia, A. D. 378. 4. The Franks in France, A. D. 407. 5. The Vandals in Africa, A. D. 407. 6. The Sueves and Alans in Gascoigne and Spain, A. D. 407. 7. The Burgundians in Burgundy, A. D. 407. 8. The Heruli and Rugii or Turingi in Italy, A. D. 476. 9. The Saxons and Angles in Britain, A. D. 476. 10. The Lombards on the Danube in Germany, A. D. 483**. ..." - The Probability of the Second Coming of Christ, about AD 1843, by Josiah Litch, page 79.2 - https://text.egwwritings.org/read/1194.329

Josiah Litch and William Miller gave:

- "... The ten kingdoms he **[William Miller]** considered to be **"England, France, Spain, Portugal, Germany, Austria, Prussia, Ravenna, Lombardy, and Rome**." 3 **Josiah Litch** felt, however, that the ten horns signified **the Huns, Ostrogoths, Visigoths, Franks, Vandals, Suevi and Alans, the Burgundians, the Heruli and "Rugii or Thuringi," the Saxons and Angles, and the Lombards**. The little horn was interpreted by Miller, as was done by many other evangelical Protestants, as the papal power which arose among these ten kingdoms. **Litch designated the three horns that were plucked up as the Heruli, Ostrogoths, and Vandals**. **According to Miller they represented Ravenna, Lombardy, and Rome** and were called the "states of the Church" by the pope's authority. ..." - Foundations of the Seventh-day Adventist Message and Mission, page 23.1 - https://text.egwwritings.org/read/949.139

Uriah Smith gives:

- "... Rome was divided into ten kingdoms between the years A.D.356 and 483, as follows: **Huns, A.D.356, Ostrogoths, 377, Visigoths, 378, Franks, 407, Vandals, 407, Suevi, 407, Burgundians, 407, Heruli, 476, Anglo-Saxons, 476, Lombards, 483**. This enumeration of the ten kingdoms **is given by Machiavel in his History of Florence, lib.1. The dates are furnished by Bishop Lloyd, and the whole is approved by Bishop Newton, Faber and Dr. Hales**. {1878 UrS, TBI 42.1} ..." - The Biblical Institute, by Uriah Smith, page 42.1- https://text.egwwritings.org/read/1381.243

- "... As already noticed in chapter 2, Rome was divided into ten kingdoms, enumerated as follows: **The Huns, the Ostrogoths, the Visigoths, the Franks, the Vandals, the Suevi, the Burgundians, the Heruli, the Anglo-Saxons, and the Lombards**. These divisions have ever since been spoken of as the ten kingdoms of the Roman empire. See on chapter 2:41,42; also Appendix III. {1897 UrS, DAR 132.2} ..." - Daniel and the Revelation, by Uriah Smith, page 132.2 - https://text.egwwritings.org/read/12861.670

- "... The ten kingdoms which rose out of the old Roman empire are enumerated as follows **by Machiavel, indorsed by Bishop Newton, Faber, and Dr. [110] Hales: 1. The Huns; 2. The Ostrogoths; 3. The Visigoths; 4. The Franks; 5. The Vandals; 6. The Suevi; 7. The Burgundians; 8. The Heruli; 9. The Anglo-Saxons; and l0. The Lombards**. ..." - The Marvel of Nations, by Uriah Smith, page 109.1 - https://text.egwwritings.org/read/1621.441

- "... The fourth great and terrible beast had ten horns. These are declared to be ten kingdoms which should arise out of this empire. Dan.7:24. These correspond to the ten toes of the image. **Rome was divided into ten kingdoms between the years A.D. 356 and 483, as follows: Huns, A.D. 356; Ostrogoths, 377; Visigoths, 378; Franks, 407; Vandals, 407; Suevi, 407; Burgundians, 407; Heruli, 476; Anglo-Saxon, 476; Lombards, 483. This enumeration of the ten kingdoms is given by Machiavel in his History of Florence, lib. 1. The dates are furnished by Bishop Lloyd, and the whole is approved by Bishop Newton, Faber, and Dr. Hales**. {1884 UrS, SYNPT 13.2} ..." - Synopsis of the Present Truth, by Uriah Smith, page 13.2 - https://text.egwwritings.org/read/1345.59

- "... The ten kingdoms which arose out of the old Roman Empire are enumerated as follows **by Machiavel, indorsed by Bp. Newton, Faber, and Dr. Hales: 1. The Huns. 2. The Ostrogoths. 3. The Visigoths. 4. The Franks. 5. The Vandals. 6. The Suevi. 7. The Burgundians. 8. The Heruli. 9. The Anglo-Saxons, and 10. The Lombards**. ..." - The United States in the Light of Prophecy, by Uriah Smith, page 36.1 - https://text.egwwritings.org/read/1419.149

James White stated:

- "... The prophet considered the ten horns. These represent: **1. Huns. 2. The Ostrogoths. 3. The Visigoths. 4. The Franks. 5. The Vandals. 6. The Suevi. 7. The Burgundians. 8. The Heruli. 9. The Anglo-Saxons. 10. The Lombards.** ..." - The Judgment, by James White, page 6.2 - https://text.egwwritings.org/read/1491.25

- "... **According to Marchiaval, the historian, (Hist. of Florence, book 1,) and Bishop Lloyd, an excellent chronologer, (in Lowth's Commentary on the Prophets, pp. 381-2,) and Dr. Hale's Analysis of Chronology, (Vol. 2,b.1, pp. 536-8,) the first ten kingdoms were as follows:- 1. The Huns, in Hungary, A. D. 356. 2. The Ostrogoths, in Mysia, A. D. 377. 3. The Visigoths, in Pannonia, A. D. 378. 4. The Franks, in France, A. D. 407. 5. The Vandals, in Africa, A. D. 407. 6. The Sueves and Alans, in Gascoigne and Spain, A. D. 407. 7. The Burgundians, in Burgundy, A. D. 407. 8. The Heruli and Rugii, or Thuringi, in Italy, A. D. 476. 9. The Saxons and Angles, in Britain, A. D. 476. 10. The Lombards, in Germany, A. D. 483**. ..." - The Advent Review and Sabbath Herald, by James White, June 20, 1854, page 161.28 - https://text.egwwritings.org/read/1643.5709

- "... The ten horns are usually enumerated as follows: **1. The Huns. 2. The Ostrogoths. 3. The Visigoths. 4. The Franks. 5. The Vandals. 6. The Suevi. 7. The Burgundians. 8. The Heruli and Rugli, or Thuringi. 9. The Anglo-Saxons, and 10. The Lombards.** ..." - The Advent Review and Sabbath Herald, April 15, 1862, page 157.12 - https://text.egwwritings.org/read/1684.5624

- "... the ten kingdoms that arose out of the Roman empire, namely, **the Huns, Ostrogoths, Visigoths, Franks, Vandals, Suevi, Burgundians, Heruli, Anglo-Saxons, and Lombards**. ..." - The Advent Review and Sabbath Herald, December 9, 1862, page 157.12 - https://text.egwwritings.org/read/1682.382

Joshua V. Himes (Signs of the Times):

- "... its ten horns are the ten kingdoms of the Gothic nations, which, towards the fifth century, all at once (as if at the word of command, from the banks of the Vistula to the Roman frontiers,) invaded, with a view to retain, under a divided form, the vast empire of the Latins, namely:--the Visigoths, Herules Ostrogoths, Francks, Burgundians, Vandals, Alans, Sucoi, Gepides, and

Lombards! {July 3, 1844 JVHe, HST 169.33} ..." - Signs of the Times, July 3, 1844; page 169.33 - https://text.egwwritings.org/read/1652.5889

Stephen Nelson Haskell stated:

- "... The ten tribes, namely, **the Ostrogoths, the Lombards, the Heruli, the Vandals, the Visigoths, the Suevi, the Saxons, the Huns, the Burgundians, and the Franks, were by that time, or a few years later, settled within the borders of the Western Empire True, the Vandals, Heruli, and Ostrogoths were of short duration, having been, before the year 538, "plucked up**" ..." - The Story of the Seer of Patmos, by S. N. Haskell, page 192.1 - https://text.egwwritings.org/read/1237.660

and so on.
The focus of the action in Daniel 7 (and also 8), is with the 'western' aspect of the Roman empire, as it attacks Jerusalem, and whose power was centered in Italy (Rome). This natural power, then transitions to the spiritual power which was also centered in Italy (Rome). Revelation 17 identifies the city of seven mountains, as does Daniel 11, with the 'tax'. The focus is never removed toward the 'eastern' portion of the Roman empire or Byzantium/Constantinople/Istanbul.
Another, Ellen G. White, never (being more than interesting to note) cited any specific listing of the "ten", nor of the "three", in any of her works.
Having studied the Bible on the number "ten" (as noted above), and all of the historical positions taken (as cited), I personally take that as meaning, that Ellen G White knew that there was no actual specific listing that is accurate in all its detail and took no sides as to those specific listings, and that she understood that the number "ten", is as scripture says, representative of "whole" (all, however many there be), as seen in Ecclesiastes 12:13-14, and other places in scripture. In studying her comments, she also never makes the mistake of equalling the 10 horns of Daniel 7 to the 10 horns of Revelation 17, as many do today. There are connections between Daniel 2 and Revelation 17 though. Any may see for themselves - Ellen G. White Writings - https://text.egwwritings.org/search?limit=20&offset=0&query=%22ten%20horns%22&collection=2&section=all&snippet=short&order=wrel&period=both&lang=en
When Ellen G White mentions "plucked up by the roots" it is always in connection with the scriptural definition, which means "twice dead" - Ellen G. White Writings - https://text.egwwritings.org/search?limit=20&offset=0&query=%22plucked%20up%20by%20the%20roots%22&collection=2&section=all&snippet=short&order=wrel&period=both&lang=en
The "ten" horns of Daniel 7, are simply the complete division of the Pagan Roman Empire, which would become "broken" (Daniel 2:40,42, 11:20, "destroyed" (broken to pieces)), into however many fragments would actually come to exist in the various peoples, nations and kings that came to exist after AD 476. Attempting to find a specific ten, is futile in its endeavor, and will always be contradicted by someone else with another listing and reasoning.

What about the "three horns" plucked up by the roots?
Historical citations from Heidi Heiks:

- "... That prophecy [1,290 context] of Daniel also terminated in [AD] 1798. In A.D. 508, with Clovis, the union of church and state was "set up"' the marriage was consumated. In [AD] 1798 the union of church and state was torn down; the marriage was annulled -- exactly 1290 years later. The Liber Pontificalis, which is the earliest historical text of the papacy, adds this little gem of history to our understanding:

- "At that time there came a golden crown, (a diadem) set with precious stones, from the king of the Franks, Cloduveus, for a gift to blessed Peter, the apostle."113 (113. Louise Ropes Loomis, The Book of the Popes (Liber Pontificalis) (New York: Columbia University Pres, 1916), 130-1.)

- The footnote in Liber Pontificalis serves to clarify the just-quoted text:

- "Clovis died in [AD] 511, three years before the accession of [pope] Hormisdas. It is possible, however, that there had been a delay in the transportation of his votive crown to Rome."114 (114. ibid. 131)

- Pope Hormisdas ([AD] 514-523) received this golden crown at the beginning of his reign in [AD] 514. However, the recognized source of the golden crown for the pope is Clovis. The making and transportation of such a crown would require time, being no minor undertaking. Although Clovis died unexpectedly in [AD] 511 at the age of forty-five, it would be only logical that he had intended the crown for his fellow political partner Pope Symmachus, whose reign was from [AD] 498-514. The irony of it all is this: In [AD] 508 it was the French who gave the golden crown to the pope, literally, although somewhat delayed, and in [AD] 1798 it was the French again that took back the golden crown, literally, as well. ..." - [AD] 508, 538, 1798, 1843 Source Book (Preliminary), by Heidi Heiks, page 78 [square [ ] bracketed words added by myself] - https://heidiheiks.com/welcome.htm or - https://books.google.as/books?id=IBRV72orm_EC&printsec=frontcover#v=onepage&q&f=false or - https://books.google.as/books?id=4mf6aY8yzEQC&printsec=frontcover#v=onepage&q&f=false

This is confirmed by Catholicism itself in it's encyclopedia online:

- "... Since **Clovis was the first of the Germanic princes to accept Catholicism, he and his successors were called were called "Oldest Son**" (and **France herself, "Oldest Daughter"**) of the Church ..." - Oldest Daughter of the Church - https://catholicism.org/oldest-daughter-of-the-church.html

- "... For this expedition for **Berthier's entry into Rome** and the proclamation of the Roman Republic (**10-15 February, 1798**), and for the captivity of Pius VI, who was carried off a prisoner to Valence, see PIUS VI. ..." - CATHOLIC ENCYCLOPEDIA: Napoleon Bonaparte - https://www.newadvent.org/cathen/10687a.htm

- "... In an attempt to revolutionize **Rome** the French General Duphot was shot and killed, whereupon **the French took Rome** on **10 Feb., 1798**, and proclaimed the Roman Republic on 15 Feb. ..." - CATHOLIC ENCYCLOPEDIA: Pope Pius VI - https://www.newadvent.org/cathen/12131a.htm

Now to the matter of the "three" "uprooted" or "fell":

- "... There are some things which the passage [Daniel 7:24-26] does not teach. For instance, it does not say that the Little Horn is to have the mastery over the ten horns (or even seven of them) for the entire 3 1/2 times. This is not even suggested. Secondly, neither this passage nor its context gives the plucking up of the three horns as necessary before the 3 1/2 times can begin. It is true that verse 8 [page 34-35] says that "before him three of the first horns were plucked up," but this "before" is translated from the Aramaic qodam, which means place, and not time.41 ...

- ... [page 36] When Mervyn C. Maxwell stated the following in his footnote he was absolutely correct:

- "It must be concluded, therefore, that the reference to the three horns' being plucked up before the little horn gives no indication as to the timing of the 1260 days, and that any discussion based upon the supposition that it does, is without value."43 ..." - AD 538 Source Book, by Heidi Heiks, pages 34-36, selected portions [square [ ] bracketed words added by myself, underlined words in original]. - https://heidiheiks.com/welcome.htm or - https://books.google.as/books?id=CdAwCwAAQBAJ&printsec=frontcover#v=onepage&q&f=false or - https://books.google.as/books?id=3zafn-UcP_IC&printsec=frontcover#v=onepage&q&f=false

Continuing the same material:

- "However, the scriptures definitely affirm an uprooting or removal of three separate and distinct kingly powers or kingdoms in the life or in the presence of the papacy after A.D. 476. In an extremely significant letter, Pope Hormisdas writes to Justinian in February of [AD] 519. Amazing as it seems, the papacy singles herself out as the pope identifies the Catholic Church as the true source in rooting out her enemies, working from behind the scenes, fulfilling scripture.

- Daniel 7:8 "I considered the horns, and, behold, there came up among them another little horn, before whom there were three of the first horns plucked up by the roots: ..."

- A portion of the pope's letter to Justinian reads: [page 40-41]

- "The way to unity of the church is clear, the prescriptions for it are known; the priests who love the Catholic peace must not reject the Catholic confession. For it is necessary that the falsehood not be just partly improved but **torn out by the root** ... Therefore go forth as you have begun ... Your sentiments as they appear in your writings to us are of the kind such that not much exhortation is required for the execution of your good intentions."52 ..." - AD 538 Source Book, by Heidi Heiks, pages 40-41, selected portions [square [ ] bracketed words added by myself, underlined words in original]. - https://heidiheiks.com/welcome.htm

More on the three horns in said material:

- "... While all [Seventh-day Adventists, in context] are agreed that **the Vandals and the Ostrogoths are unquestionably two of the three kingdoms involved, it is the debate of the Heruli versus the Visigoths that has caused division among us**. ..." - AD 538 Source Book, by Heidi Heiks, page 42 [square [ ] bracketed words added by myself]. - https://heidiheiks.com/welcome.htm

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 17-1 (FIRE-JACINTH-BRIMSTONE)]

Revelation 9:17 KJB - And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: and the heads of the horses *were* as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone.

"horses" - G2462 - ἵππος (hippos) [see notes on Revelation 9:7**], are churches, which carry their riders and messages.**

"them that sat on them" are the "horsemen" (Revelation 9:16 **- G2461 - ἱππικός (hippikos)), the church leaders of (combined) Babylon the great, that direct the fallen (apostate) churches, as led by the evil influence of fallen (apostate) angels. These are the 'giants' in the earth in the last days**

(Matthew 24:37-38; Luke 17:26-27)**, 'mega (apostate) churches' of Roman Catholicism ('Orthodoxy', etc), Apostate Protestantism.**

"breastplates" - G2382 - θώραξ (thōrax) [see notes on Revelation 9:9**], is the protection, or defense, or covering of the heart, and that which was to represent how or for who one ministers, being in these cases the counterfeit religious, have "breastplates"** (Exodus 25:7, 28:4,15,22,23,24,26,28,29,30, 29:5, 35:9,27, 39:8,9,15,16,17,19,21; Leviticus 8:8; Isaiah 59:17; Ephesians 6:14; 1 Thessalonians 5:8; Revelation 9:9,17) **of apostate Priests.**

The "locusts", under the 5th Trumpet (Revelation 9:1-12)**, had "breastplates of iron"** (Revelation 9:9)**, which was a symbol of Rome, state protection, hardness of heart, and being unmerciful priests of the Papacy during the dark ages, up until AD 1500's (Reformation) to AD 1798, when the Papacy received a deadly wound (**Daniel 11:40a **("push", deadly wound, gore with horns);** Revelation 13:3,12**) from the beast from the bottomless pit** (Revelation 11:7)**, being secular humanism, or the atheism of France (spiritually Egypt;** Revelation 11:8, 17:10 **(6th head);** Ephesians 2:12 **("without God"; atheoi, atheism);** Exodus 5:2,9; Proverbs 30:9**). However, under the 6th Trumpet** (Revelation 9:13-11:14)**, the "horsemen"** (Revelation 9:16) **now have "breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone"** (Revelation 9:17)**.**

The "breastplate" (or habergeon) is also used for military purposes, as a chest piece of armor for a soldier or warrior (natural or spiritual; 1 Corinthians 15:46**), for protecting the physical blood pump, the heart, as well as the vital organs of the lungs** (1 Samuel 17:5,38; 1 Kings 22:34; 2 Chronicles 18:33, 26:14; Nehemiah 4:16; Job 41:26)**.**

The "breastplate" of a Good soldier of Jesus Christ, was to protect against the sword and fiery darts (arrows, even words and attacks) of the devil (Psalms 11:2, 22:20, 37:14-15, 42:10, 57:4, 64:3; Proverbs 12:18, 25:18; Jeremiah 6:25; Ephesians 6:16)**, so that it didn't cut a vital organ of Life (Heart and blood, a representation of Jesus, and the Lungs, filled with the Holy Spirit of God).**

However, this "army", is not protecting against the sword, spears, knives and arrows of the devil (as they are working with him), but rather they are protecting themselves from and against the fiery words (swords, arrows and persons, sent to them) of God (1 Timothy 4:2; Deuteronomy 32:23; Job 6:4; Psalms 7:12-13, 18:14, 38:1-3, 45:5, 64:7, 77:17-18, 127:3-5; Lamentations 3:12-13; Isaiah 49:2-3; Habakkuk 3:9,11; Zechariah 9:13-14; Ephesians 6:17; Hebrews 4:12)**, so that the wicked heart is not killed** (Jeremiah 17:9)**, and the lungs filled with the unclean spirit of AntiChrist** (1 John 4:3) **and not deflated.**

The Breastplate of the Great High priest of God, called the "breastplate of judgment" (Exodus 28:15,29,30)**, was made of "of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen"** (Exodus 25:18, 39:8)**, inlaid with precious Jewels** (Exodus 25:7, 28:15-30, 35:9,27, 39:8-23; Leviticus 8:8)**, which represented the 12 Tribes of the children of Israel over the Heart of the High Priest, and was to be as as symbol of the 'breastplate of righteousness'** (Isaiah 59:17; Ephesians 6:14)**, and of "faith and love"** (1 Thessalonians 5:8)**.**

However, the "breastplates" on these "horsemen" "chest" (middle of the body, G2382 - θώραξ (thōrax)), were "breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone" (Revelation 9:17)**, and not as the true High priest (Christ Jesus;** Hebrews 4:14**).**

Jesus had upon His breastplate the names of the children of Israel (Revelation 7:4-8)**, just as Aaron had** (Exodus 28:29)**. These "horsemen", having on their breastplates, "fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone"** (Revelation 9:17)**, must then also represent something similar, but in opposite, being the "children of disobedience"** (Ephesians 2:2, 5:6; Colossians 3:6)**.**

Breastplates (defensive / protection / covering) - BODY (each spiritual):

- **[1] fire (fiery red in colour)**
- **[2] jacinth (deep blue in colour like the sky / heaven)**
- **[3] brimstone (yellowish, like counterfeit gold, in colour)**

Out of Mouths (offensive / attack) - HEAD (each spiritual):

- **[1] fire (fiery red in colour)**
- **[2] smoke (deep blue grey in colour that arises into the sky / heaven)**
- **[3] brimstone (yellowish, like counterfeit gold, in colour)**

The one is part of the 'heart', which leads to their speaking out of their mouths, for they are connected, one to the other (Deuteronomy 30:14; 1 Samuel 2:1; Psalms 17:3, 19:14, 49:3, 55:21; Proverbs 4:23, 15:14,28, 16:23; Ecclesiastes 5:2; Isaiah 29:13; Jeremiah 9:8, 23:16; Ezekiel 33:31; Matthew 12:34, 15:8,18; Luke 6:45; Romans 10:8-10; 2 Corinthians 6:11; James 3:1-12)**.**

- Luke 6:45 KJB - A good man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is evil: for of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh.

- **Out of fire - fire**
- **Out of jacinth - smoke**

- **Out of brimstone - brimstone.**

There are also:

- **Heads & Body (tail) of riders ("horsemen").**

- **Heads & Body (tail) of horses.**

- **Heads of Horses as Heads of Lions. (see also "teeth of lions"** (Revelation 9:8)**)**

- **Tails of Horses as Tails of Serpents (with Heads), they do "hurt" (see also** Revelation 9:5,6,10**)**

In these "breastplates" are three items / colours:

- **[1] "fire" (fiery red)**

- **[2] "jacinth" (blue)**

- **[3] "brimstone" (yellowish, like counterfeit gold)**

The "stones of fire" (Ezekiel 28:14,16), "Jacinth" stone, and "brimstone" on the "breastplates" of these counterfeit and apostate priests (horsemen, messengers).

The koine Greek words for "fire", "jacinth" and "brimstone" as used in Revelation 9:17**, are only used in this verse, in this manner, and in this way. All three are <u>unique</u> to** Revelation 9:17**, and used as descriptors (adjectives) of the "breastplates".**

- Revelation 9:17 GNT TR - καὶ οὕτως εἶδον τοὺς ἵππους ἐν τῇ ὁράσει καὶ τοὺς καθημένους ἐπ᾽ αὐτῶν ἔχοντας θώρακας **<u>πυρίνους</u>** καὶ **<u>ὑακινθίνους</u>** καὶ **<u>θειώδεις</u>** καὶ αἱ κεφαλαὶ τῶν ἵππων ὡς κεφαλαὶ λεόντων καὶ ἐκ τῶν στομάτων αὐτῶν ἐκπορεύεται πῦρ καὶ καπνὸς καὶ θεῖον

- **[1] πυρίνους (G4447 (AAPM) - Adjective - Accusative Plural Masculine)**

- **[2] ὑακινθίνους (G5191 (AAPM) - Adjective - Accusative Plural Masculine)**

- **[3] θειώδεις (G2306 (AAPM) - Adjective - Accusative Plural Masculine)**

In fact, another inflection for the second "fire" (out of the mouths) in Revelation 9:17 **is "πῦρ" (G4442 (NNSN) - Noun - Nominative Singular Neuter) and for the second "brimstone" (out of the mouths) in** Revelation 9:17 **is "θεῖον" (G2303 (NNSN) - Noun - Nominative Singular Neuter). The "smoke" (out of the mouths) in** Revelation 9:17 **is in nearly the same inflection, as καπνὸς (G2586 (NNSN) - Noun - Nominative Singular Masculine).**

"fire" is <u>burning</u> red in colour, as garments rolled in blood (Isaiah 9:5), as worthless self-work, or self righteousness (Isaiah 50:11, 64:6, 65:5):

- Isaiah 50:11 KJB - Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compass yourselves about with sparks: walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks that ye have kindled. This shall ye have of mine hand; ye shall lie down in sorrow.

- Isaiah 64:6 KJB - But we are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away.

- Isaiah 65:5 KJB - Which say, Stand by thyself, come not near to me; for I am holier than thou. These are a smoke in my nose, a fire that burneth all the day.

It is also like the colour of "amber" (Ezekiel 1:27, 8:2)**, glowing bright, as a great red dragon (**Revelation 12:3**; fiery red), not the fire of Heaven, but the "fire of hell"** (James 3:6; **see also** Deuteronomy 32:22; Job 15:34, 20:26, 22:20, 31:12, 41:19; Psalms 11:6, 57:4, 140:10; Matthew 5:22; Mark 9:47; Revelation 20:14)**, to burn up the chaff and dead (those with no claim to life)** (Isaiah 5:24, 10:16-17, 26:11, 27:11, 33:11-12, 47:14; Ezekiel 15:4-7, 21:32; Matthew 3:12, 5:22, 7:19, 13:40, etc)**, as God will do to satan** (Ezekiel 28:14,16,18)**, and is also a symbol of "strife"** (Proverbs 26:21) **and "fury"** (Jeremiah 4:4, 21:12) **and "wrath"** (Ezekiel 22:20-21,31) **and "violence"** (Hebrews 11:34)**, never resting satisfied** (Proverbs 30:16; Isaiah 66:24)**, always wanting more, like jealousy** (Song of Songs 8:6; Ezekiel 36:5, 38:19; Zephaniah 1:18, 3:8) **of wickedness** (Isaiah 9:18):

- Isaiah 9:18 KJB - For wickedness burneth as the fire: it shall devour the briers and thorns, and shall kindle in the thickets of the forest, and they shall mount up like the lifting up of smoke.

It was used as a judgment upon Sodom and Gomorrah (Genesis 19:24)**, just as it was being used upon Spiritual Sodom & Egypt** (Revelation 11:8)**, and Egypt pf old** (Ezekiel 30:8,14,16)**. It also was to represent the burning presence of God** (Exodus 24:17), **yet there are instances in which there was apostate (or 'strange') fire offered by corrupted (intoxicated by alcohol) priests** (Exodus 30:20)**, and will be used in connection with the second death (from which there is no resurrection or life;** Revelation 14:10, 19:20, 20:10, 21:8**). The "breastplates" are looking like they are on fire, as burning clothing; and to take fire into the bosom, like a whorish woman** (Revelation 17:1-2,5)**, they themselves shall burn** (Proverbs 6:27; Revelation 17:16)**:**

- Proverbs 6:26 KJB - For by means of a whorish woman a man is brought to a piece of bread: and the adulteress will hunt for the precious life.

- Proverbs 6:27 KJB - Can a man take fire in his bosom, and his clothes not be burned?

- Revelation 17:16 KJB - And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire.

There are instances in which "fire" is desired to be used for evil purposes by evil spirits (which are fallen angels, and even bad ministers; Psalms 104:4; Hebrews 1:7,14**), to "destroy men's lives"** (Luke 9:54-56)**:**

- Luke 9:54 KJB - And when his disciples James and John saw this, they said, Lord, wilt thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them, even as Elias did?

- Luke 9:55 KJB - But he turned, and rebuked them, and said, Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of.

- Luke 9:56 KJB - For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them. And they went to another village.

A counterfeit (Revelation 13:13, 16:14) **of the fire of the Holy Ghost also** (Matthew 3:11; Luke 3:16; Acts 2:3 **who is representing Jesus speaking to the heart** (Psalms 39:3; Luke 24:32):

- Revelation 13:13 KJB - And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men,

- Revelation 16:14 KJB - For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty.

From their heart (chest, breastplate) they will speak from their mouths (James 3:6, more on this in discussing the latter half of Revelation 9:17**) and set the world on fire of hell** (James 3:6)**:**

- James 3:6 KJB - And the tongue is a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that it defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell.

For God will try ever man's work (1 Corinthians 3:13)**, even it it be by the fires of affliction**:

- 1 Corinthians 3:13 KJB - Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is.

"jacinth" (G5191 - ὑακίνθινος (hyakinthinos) (from G5192 - ὑάκινθος (hyakinthos); Revelation 21:20**); used in so called LXX** (Exodus 25:4, 26:1,31,36, 27:16, 28:5,8,15,33,37, 31:4, 35:6,25, 36:35,37, 38:18, 39:2,3,5,8,21,24,29,32; 2 Chronicles 2:7,14, 3:14; Isaiah 3:23; Jeremiah 10:9; Ezekiel 16:10, 27:7,24)**, which the OT translates as "blue" (H8504 - תְּכֵלֶת (tᵊḵēleṯ);** Exodus 25:4, 26:1,31,36, 27:16, 28:5,6,8,15,28,31,33,37, 35:6,23,25,35, 36:8,11,35,37, 38:18,23, 39:1,2,3,5,8,21,22,24,29,31; Numbers 4:6,7,9,11,12, 15:38; 2 Chronicles 2:7,14, 3:14; Esther 1:6, 8:15; Jeremiah 10:9; Ezekiel 23:6., 27:7,24**), as the colour of the sky, and the one of the colours of the sanctuary, which was to remind God's people of the Kingdom of God, His Law, and character (even the character of Jesus, the Great high priest (Hebrews 4:14)).**

That "jacinth" is blue, like what we now call a sapphire, is confirmed by the Bible (KJB), and the etymological and historical uses as well:

Etymology:

- **"jacinth (n.)**

- **c. 1200, a blue gem (occasionally a red one), from Old French jacinte, iacinte "hyacinth; jacinth," or directly from Late Latin iacintus (see hyacinth) ... hyacinth (n.)**

- **1550s, "the plant hyacinth;" re-Greeked from jacinth (late 14c.) "hyacinth; blue corn-flower," which earlier was the name of a precious stone blue (rarely red) in color (c. 1200), from Old French jacinte and Medieval Latin jacintus, ultimately from Greek hyakinthos, which is probably ultimately from a non-Indo-European Mediterranean language.**

- **Used in ancient Greece of a blue gem, perhaps sapphire, and of a purple or deep red flower, but exactly which one is unknown ..." - https://www.etymonline.com/word/jacinth**

Historical:

- **"... Around two thousand years ago brings us to the time of Christ, or to the time rather shortly afterwards. The last book of the Christian Bible is the Revelation of John, written towards the end of the first century AD. In this work, near the very end, John describes his dream of the NewJerusalem, with its foundations being of precious stones. These precious stones would obviously be ones that were known at that time, or more to the point, what they were called at that time. For example, it is well understood today that the "sapphire" mentioned in this list actually referred to lapis lazuli. The text was written in Greek, and the precious stone that we are concerned with, jacinth, was referred to in that list in its original form, hyacinth, which comes to us from hyacinthus, the Latin translation of the original Greek, huakinthos, υάκινθος (pronounced yákinthos). Ask anyone today about "hyacinth" and you would expect to be told about a flower, which is the original meaning of the word. An engraved print by Crispijn de Passe in the British Museum, from around 1600, shows a sketch of the bluebell and its description in Latin, French, English andDutch/German. The English title is "blew jacinth", 9, 9a .9, 9a. Print by Crispijn de Passe in the British Museum, from around 1600, using the term "blew jacinth".**

- **We are familiar with the bluebell flower today, such as the English and Spanish bluebell,10, although the original hyacinth flower may be some other, such as Scilla bifolia, also called "wild hyacinth", that has this same colour and a shorter bell shape.10. Spanish bluebells (Hyacinthoides hispanica)**

- **We can safely assume that the gem that was designated with the same name as the flower must have had the same colour. The testimony can be sought of someone writing at the very time in question – Pliny (the elder; died AD 79) in his Natural History.**

- **"There is considerable difference between the amethyst and the hyacinthus, which, however, shows only a slight deviation from a closely related tint. The difference lies in the fact that the brilliant violet radiance that is characteristic of the amethyst is here diluted with the tint of the hyacinth flower …"**

- **(this is from the Rackham translation, Harvard University, 1954). The best gem that matches the colour of a violet-tinted , light blue, traded in the Mediterranean countries at this time, is Sri Lankan blue sapphire. It would appear that "hyacinthus" would be used as a term for a blue flower, a blue gem and a blue colour (slightly violet) for maybe another 1200 years, with the term retained for the flower and colour until today.**

- **Bishop Isidore of Seville wrote his Etymologies around 620 AD, and states in the gemstone section,**

- **"The iacinthus is named after the hyacinth flower. It is found in Ethiopia and has a blue colour."**

- **("The Etymologies of Isidore of Seville", by Barney, Lewis, Beach & Berghof, 2006, Cambridge Press).The term "Ethiopia" was used by European writers in the same way as later writers used the term"Orient", meaning Eastern.Alfred the Great, in his Anglo-Saxon translation of Pope Gregory's Pastoral Care, in the late 9th Century AD, writes,**

- **"…. in the gems family carbunculus is more costly than iacinctus."**

- **("A History of the English Language", Elly van Gelderen, 2014). The carbunculus was probably red garnet. PopeGregory also wrote about "hyacinthus" as being sky-coloured, and Alfred translates this as"iacinctus".Up to this time, the hyacinthus refers to blue corundum, but at some later stage, possibly during the1200s, the name "sapphire" or "saphirus" switches from meaning lapis lazuli to that of the blue corundum, leaving the term hyacinthus redundant and thus not referring to any precious stone at all. ...**

- **... Jacinth is a shortened form of "hyacinth" which is written as "iacyn(c)t(us)" 400 and more years ago, from the old Latin "hyacinthus" from the Ancient Greek "huakinthos" from 2000 years ago. It is certain that at the time of the New Testament, when this word was included as the name of a gem in the Foundation stone of the New Jerusalem in the Book of Revelation, that it was sky blue with aviolet tinge. The accepted identification for it is light blue corundum. This definition seems to last until around 1200AD, when blue corundum has the name "sapphire" applied to it, leaving the name"hyacinth" in limbo ..." - Grenville Millington, BA(Hons), FGA - https://www.academia.edu/33587207/What_is_Jacinth_A_gemmologists_point_of_view**

The colour "blue" was used in a positive sense, as found in the Sanctuary services of God (see below), and it was also used in a negative sense as found in the colour of clothing for God's enemies and heathen nations, such as the Assyrians (Ezekiel 23:5-6)**, and Greeks** (Ezekiel 27:7) **and that which were the adorning of idols (Jeremiah 10:9), and merchants of the seas** (Ezekiel 27:24)**:**

- **the items that God required** (Exodus 25:4, 35:6,23,25,35; 2 Chronicles 2:6-7)**,**
- **the curtain of the Tabernacle** (Exodus 25:4, 26:1, 36:8)**,**
- **the loops of the curtains** (Exodus 26:4, 36:11)**,**
- **the vail** (Exodus 26:31, 36:35; 2 Chronicles 3:14)**,**
- **the hanging for the door of the tent** (Exodus 26:36, 27:16, 36:37, 38:18)**,**
- **the Ephod of the High Priest** (Exodus 28:5-6, 39:2-3,8)**,**
- **the curious girdle of the High Priest** (Exodus 28:8, 39:5,29)**,**
- **the breastplate of the high Priest** (Exodus 28:15. 39:8)**,**

- **the laces binding the rings and breast plate of the High Priest** (Exodus 28:28, 39:21)**,**

- **the robe of the High Priest** (Exodus 28:31, 39:22)**,**

- **the pomegranates on the bottom hem of the High Priest** (Exodus 28:33, 39:24)**,**

- **the lace of the engraved head piece of the High Priest** (Exodus 28:37, 39:31)**,**

- **the cloths of service for the holy place** (Exodus 39:1; Numbers 4:12)**,**

- **the cloth to cover the Ark of the Covenant** (Numbers 4:6)**,**

- **the cloth to cover the Table of Shewbread** (Numbers 4:7)**,**

- **the cloth to cover the 7 Branch Golden Candlestick** (Numbers 4:9)**,**

- **the cloth to cover the Golden Altar of Incense** (Numbers 4:11)**,**

- **the fringes on the borders of the Garments of God's people to remind them to keep the Ten Commandments of God** (Numbers 15:38-41)**,**

- **the colour of celebrations at King Ahasuerus' (Xerxes I the Great of Persians & Medes)** (Esther 1:6)**,**

- **the man Mordecai wore the royal blue of the King Ahasuerus** (Esther 8:15)**,**

- **the colour of the clothing of the idols of the heathen nations** (Jeremiah 10:9)**,**

- **the colour of the clothing of the Assyrians (Northern Kingdom)** (Ezekiel 23:5-6)**,**

- **the colour of the clothing from Elishah (son of Javan; Genesis 10:4, the Greek isles)** (Ezekiel 27:7)**,**

- **the colour of merchants clothing** (Ezekiel 27:24)**,**

- **A member of the tribe of "Dan"** (Exodus 31:6, 35:34, 38:23)**, named "Aholiab" (H171; meaning, "Father's Tent" or 'tent of his father'), son of "Ahisamach" (H294; meaning, "my brother is support") was an embroiderer of "blue"** (Exodus 38:23)**, as was another man in the days of King David** (2 Chronicles 2:14)**:**

- Exodus 38:23 KJB - And with him was Aholiab, son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan, an engraver, and a cunning workman, and an embroiderer in blue, and in purple, and in scarlet, and fine linen.

- 2 Chronicles 2:14 KJB - The son of a woman of the daughters of Dan, and his father was a man of Tyre, skilful to work in gold, and in silver, in brass, in iron, in stone, and in timber, in purple, in blue, and in fine linen, and in crimson; also to grave any manner of graving, and to find out every device which shall be put to him, with thy cunning men, and with the cunning men of my lord David thy father.

- Genesis 49:17 KJB - Dan shall be a serpent by the way, an adder in the path, that biteth the horse heels, so that his rider shall fall backward.

- **Yet "Dan" is not mentioned in** Revelation 7:4-8**, because he represented those who eventually followed the way of the "serpent", or the devil.**

The colour "blue" was also a reminder of God's Law/Kingdom and High priest (Jesus) (Ezekiel 1:22,26, 10:1; Exodus 24:10,12, 32:16, 39:21-22,31; Numbers 15:38-40)**:**

- Ezekiel 1:22 KJB - And the likeness of the firmament upon the heads of the living creature was as the colour of the terrible crystal, stretched forth over their heads above.

- Ezekiel 1:26 KJB - And above the firmament that was over their heads was the likeness of a throne, as the appearance of a sapphire stone: and upon the likeness of the throne was the likeness as the appearance of a man above upon it.

- Ezekiel 10:1 KJB - Then I looked, and, behold, in the firmament that was above the head of the cherubims there appeared over them as it were a sapphire stone, as the appearance of the likeness of a throne.

The sapphire stone on which is the Law of God, the Ten Commandments:

- Exodus 24:10 KJB - And they saw the God of Israel: and there was under his feet as it were a paved work of a sapphire stone, and as it were the body of heaven in his clearness.

- Exodus 24:12 KJB - And the LORD said unto Moses, Come up to me into the mount, and be there: and I will give thee tables of stone, and a law, and commandments which I have written; that thou mayest teach them.

- Exodus 24:12 HOT Transliterated - waYomer y'hwäh el-mosheh álëh ëlay hähäräh weh'yëh-shäm w'eT'näh l'khä et-luchot **<u>häeven</u>** w'haTôräh w'haMitz'wäh ásher Kätav'Tiy l'hôrotäm

Thus 'tables of the stone' (Exodus 24:10,12)**, cut from the sapphire (blue) foundation of the Throne of God itself.**

The sapphire stone on which is the Law of God, the Ten Commandments, which are the foundation of God's government and Kingdom, the heart of His own Character transcribed (Exodus 20:5-6, 33:12-23, 34:1-9; Psalms 40:8)**, as written (**Exodus 28:28,31,37, 31:18, 32:16**, see also the "blue" lace on the priests,** Exodus 39:21-22,31**):**

- Exodus 32:16 KJB - And the tables were the work of God, and the writing was the writing of God, graven upon the tables.

Even according to non-scriptural sources, such as the Legends of the Jews, by Louis Ginzberg, others picked up on this from scripture,

- **"...Moses departed from the heavens with the two tables on which the Ten Commandments were engraved, and just the words of it are by nature Divine, so too are the tables on which they are engraved. These were created by God's own hand in the dusk of the first Sabbath at the close of the creation, and were made of a sapphire-like stone. ..." - Legends of the Jews, Volume 3, page 258 - https://archive.org/stream/legendsofthejews02881gut/3lotj10.txt**

- **"...state that the sapphire employed for the tables was taken from the throne of Glory..." - Legends of the Jews, Volume 6; page 49 [see also page 59] - https://books.google.nl/books?ei=UWHXUd6CFYepiALN64CoDA&id=ifcLAAAAIAAJ&dq=Legends+of+the+Jews+volume+6&q=sapphire&redir_esc=y&hl=nl#search_anchor**

- **"... Then it was said to Moses: 83 "Ascend to the firmament and I will give you two tables of stone, 84 hewn from the sapphire of the throne of My glory, 85 gleaming like fine gold, arranged in lines 86 and written by My finger. 87 Engraved on them are the Ten Words, 88 refined more than silver that has been refined seven times seven [ways] -- that is the sum total of the principles ..." - The Aramiac Bible, the Targums; by Phillip Alexander, page 89-90 [especially see Note 85] - https://books.google.nl/books?id=hDwnbqLbwqgC&printsec=frontcover&redir_esc=y#v=onepage&q&f=false**

Even the priests were to wear the "blue" ribband, to remind them of keeping God's Law in all things (Numbers 15:38-40)**:**

- Numbers 15:38 KJB - Speak unto the children of Israel, and bid them that they make them fringes in the borders of their garments throughout their generations, and that they put upon the fringe of the borders a ribband of blue:

- Numbers 15:39 KJB - And it shall be unto you for a fringe, that ye may look upon it, and remember all the commandments of the LORD, and do them; and that ye seek not after your own heart and your own eyes, after which ye use to go a whoring:

- Numbers 15:40 KJB - That ye may remember, and do all my commandments, and be holy unto your God.

"Jacinth" was also the name of a blue flower, and as scripture says, apostate Ephraim (Northern Kingdom) was as a fading flower:

- Isaiah 28:1 KJB - Woe to the crown of pride, to the drunkards of Ephraim, whose glorious beauty is a fading flower, which are on the head of the fat valleys of them that are overcome with wine!

- Isaiah 28:4 KJB - And the glorious beauty, which is on the head of the fat valley, shall be a fading flower, and as the hasty fruit before the summer; which when he that looketh upon it seeth, while it is yet in his hand he eateth it up.

It is also possibly tied to the "ligure" (H3958) stone of the breastplate of the high priest (Exodus 28:19, 39:12)**.**

In Revelation, the "jacinth" was the "eleventh" (Revelation 21:20) **stone of the foundation of the city New Jerusalem** (Revelation 21:9)**, which if compared to** Revelation 7:4-8**, would align with "Joseph"** (Revelation 7:8)**, which means, "JEHOVAH (God) shall add unto me"** (Genesis 30:24)**:**

- Genesis 30:24 KJB - And she called his name Joseph; and said, The LORD shall add to me another son.

Thus Revelation 9:17**, in a judgment ("breastplate of judgment") of God to come for these apostates (Babylon) and rebellious (Egypt), could read, to "fire" (from below), "JEHOVAH (God) shall add" (Jacinth / Joseph) from Heaven (blue, throne of God), "brimstone" (from above), which is what we find in the days of Sodom and Gomorrah (Genesis 19:24; Psalms 11:6; Luke 17:29; Revelation 14:10, 19:20, 20:10, 21:8):**

- Revelation 14:10 KJB - The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:

Being the "eleventh" (11th - Numbers 7:72; Deuteronomy 1:3; 1 Kings 6:38; 2 Kings 9:29, 25:2; 1 Chronicles 12:13, 24:12, 25:18, 27:14; Jeremiah 1:3, 39:2, 52:5; Ezekiel 26:1, 30:20, 31:1; Zechariah 1:7; Matthew 20:6,9; Revelation 21:10 **or 11 -** Genesis 32:22, 37:9; Exodus 26:7-8, 36:14-15; Numbers 29:20; Deuteronomy 1:2; Joshua 15:51; Judges 16:5, 17:2-3; 2 Kings 23:36, 24:18; 2 Chronicles 36:5, 36:11; Jeremiah 52:1; Ezekiel 40:49; Matthew 28:16; Mark 16:14; Luke 24:9,33; Acts 1:26, 2:14**),**

then, it can mean "abundance" (10+1, Matthew 25:29**), having both. positive (as in the abundance of the grace and covering of God provide for us in the Tabernacle,** Exodus 26:7-8, 36:14-15; Number 29:20**) and negative meaning. In this instance in** Revelation 9:17**, it is in the negative, as in Sodom and Gomorrah** (Ezekiel 16:49-50)**, and it can also mean an evil reign as the reign of Tyrus** (Ezekiel 26:1)**, Jehoiakim** (2 Chronicles 36:5)**, and or Zedekiah under Babylon** (2 Kings 24:18, 25:2; 2 Chronicles 36:11; Jeremiah 1:3, 39:2, 52:1,5) **or the year of the breaking of Egypt and Pharaoh** (Ezekiel 30:20-21, 31:1-2)**, and in the 11th month peace was taken away from the ungodly** (Zechariah 1:7)**, and is also the symbol of the approaching final "hour"** (Matthew 20:6,9; John 11:9)**, and in** Daniel 7**, the "little horn" (AntiChrist) is the 11th horn** (Daniel 7:8)**, all of which connects to "Euphrates"** (Revelation 9:14)**. Some even connect it to** Genesis 11**, and the rebellion at the building of the tower of Babel. The number 11, in another negative sense, is also connected to Jesus' disciples who were as yet incomplete, not yet filled with the Holy Ghost / Spirit, but were still arguing who was the greatest, and filled with doubt and fear** (Matthew 28:16; Mark 16:14; Luke 24:9,13,33; Acts 1:17,25-26, 2:14)**, just as the 11 brothers of Joseph were incomplete without him** (Genesis 37:9)**, or as the 11 sons of Jacob were not complete until Benjamin** ("Son of His Right Hand", Genesis 32:22)**.**

As being part of the "breastplate" it is then an evil justice, a false judgment of men; of the north apostasy, of Babylon ("Euphrates").

"brimstone", a sulfurous 'stone', of a yellowish colour, like a counterfeit gold, that smells or 'stinks' (Isaiah 3:24; Amos 4:10-11) upon their raiment ("breastplate"; Genesis 27:27**), and are as "burning coals"** (Psalms 140:10)**, as the "fire against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men."** (2 Peter 3:7); **see** (Genesis 19:24; Deuteronomy 29:23; Job 18:15; Psalms 11:6; Isaiah 30:33, 34:9; Ezekiel 38:22; Luke 17:29; Revelation 9:17,18, 14:10, 19:20, 20:10, 21:8)**, and as a protection of their wicked heart, the Bible says, they say, "... We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, it shall not come unto us: for we have made lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we hid ourselves:"** (Isaiah 28:15**; see also** Isaiah 28:18)**:**

- **[1] is associated judgment upon Sodom and Gomorrah** (Genesis 13:10,13, 14:21-22, 18:16,20,22,26, 19:1,4,24,28; Deuteronomy 29:23, 32:32; Isaiah 1:9-10, 3:9, 13:19; Jeremiah 23:14, 49:18, 50:40; Lamentations 4:6; Ezekiel 16:46-56; Amos 4:11; Zephaniah 2:9; Matthew 10:15, 11:23-24; Mark 6:11; Luke 10:12, 17:29; 2 Peter 2:6; Jude 1:7; Revelation 11:8)**, and its wickedness, even as MYSTERY BABYLON THE GREAT along with her harlot daughters** (Revelation 17:1-2,5) **becomes as a fiery rain** (Job 18:15,21) **from the 'Heaven' (North) as a judgment from God upon Spiritual Egypt, secular humanism, the atheism of France (**Daniel 11:40b,42; Revelation 11:7-13, 17:10 **(6th head);** Ephesians 2:12 **("without God"; atheoi, atheism);** Exodus 5:2,9; Proverbs 30:9)**, so that the 'land of Egypt' would be desolate, so "that it is not sown, nor beareth, nor any grass groweth therein, like the overthrow of Sodom, and Gomorrah"** (Deuteronomy 29:23):

- Job 18:15 KJB - It shall dwell in his tabernacle, because it is none of his: **brimstone shall be scattered upon his habitation**.

- Job 18:21 KJB - Surely such are the dwellings of the wicked, and **<u>this is the place of him that knoweth not God</u>**.

- Ezekiel 16:49 KJB - Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters, neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy.

- Ezekiel 16:50 KJB - And they were haughty, and committed abomination before me: therefore I took them away as I saw good.

- **[2] a torment and destruction to the unrepentant wicked in general** (Job 18:5; Psalms 11:6; Revelation 9:17,18, 14:10)**,**

- **[3] and as elements of the Second Death** (Revelation 19:20, 20:10, 21:8)**,**

- **[4] as the breath (or Spirit) of God in judgment by His word** (Isaiah 30:33)**,**

- **[5] as destruction to the land / world** (Isaiah 34:9; Luke 17:29)**,**

- **[6] as a destructive "rain"** (counterfeit Holy Spirit, or spirit of devils; Ezekiel 38:22)**,**

- Ezekiel 38:22 KJB - And I will plead against him with pestilence and with blood; and I will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that are with him, an overflowing rain, and great hailstones, fire, and brimstone.

Then the three items as colours.

- **[1] Fiery red like the great red Dragon** (Revelation 12:3)

- **[2] Blue like the sea, of which AntiChrist comes from, or the colour of the clothes of Northern Kingdom of Assyria** (Ezekiel 23:5-6)**, by which Samaria (northern Apostasy) committed whoredoms, and the "blue" of Christ Jesus as High Priest, being in His place (AntiChrist).**

- **[3] Brimstone, a counterfeit of the rain of the Holy Ghost, a false spirit called down by the false prophet** (Acts 13:6 (type); Revelation 16:13, 19:20, 20:10)**, as a flaming dove coloured brimstone (**Genesis 19:24**, the one LORD (Jesus) on earth, calling down fire and brimstone (like the symbol of the Holy Ghost) from the LORD (Father) from out of Heaven)):**

- Psalms 68:13 KJB - Though ye have lien among the pots, yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove covered with silver, and her feathers with yellow gold.

These "horsemen" are claiming that their life is being protected by:

- **[1] God** (Deuteronomy 4:24, 9:3; Hebrews 12:29; 1 John 4:8,16) **and God's Angels (ministers of fire;** Psalms 104:4; Hebrews 1:7,14**) (but are devils, or fallen angels, and the "god of this world"** (2 Corinthians 4:4)**, the "father" of lies** (John 8:44)**),**

- **[2] Jesus who wears the blue (Law of God) of the great High Priest, and of which the Tabernacle / Temple / Sanctuary pointed to (but is whoredom of Assyria, Babylon, Samaria, Jerusalem and evil merchants) (see previous notes),**

- **[3] The Holy Spirit (Brimstone; rain of fire from Heaven) (but they are without life, claiming to be able to call fire down from Heaven ,but in a false and evil spirit, and so have the judgment of the twice dead, second death, upon them) (see previous notes).**

In the history of Israel, there is a type that matches in Ezekiel 23:1-39**:**

- **"horsemen"** (Ezekiel 23:6,12,23),

- **"blue"** (Ezekiel 23:6),

- **"vermilion"** (red; Ezekiel 23:14),

- **"stones", "fire"** (Ezekiel 23:25,47),

- **"dyed attire"** (Ezekiel 23:15),

- **"clothed most gorgeously"** (Ezekiel 23:12),

- **"after the manner of the Babylonians of Chaldea"** (Ezekiel 23:15),

- **"two women"** (Ezekiel 2:1), **(see the 200,000,000 notes)**

- **"Aholah the elder, and Aholibah her sister"** (Ezekiel 23:4,36,44),

- **"Thus were their names; Samaria is Aholah, and Jerusalem Aholibah."** (Ezekiel 23:4).

- **Ahola / Samaria joined with** Assyrians (Ezekiel 23:5,9) **& Aholibah / Jerusalem joined with Assyrians** (Ezekiel 23:11-12) **and Babylonians** (Ezekiel 23:15-17,23)

God's judgments upon Egypt and Jerusalem would be that they would no longer remember Egypt, "the land of Egypt: so that thou shalt not lift up thine eyes unto them, nor remember Egypt any more." (Ezekiel 23:27),

- Ezekiel 23:6 KJB - Which were clothed with blue, captains and rulers, all of them desirable young men, horsemen riding upon horses.

- Ezekiel 23:7 KJB - Thus she committed her whoredoms with them, with all them that were the chosen men of Assyria, and with all on whom she doted: with all their idols she defiled herself.

- Ezekiel 23:38 KJB - Moreover this they have done unto me: they have defiled my sanctuary in the same day, and have profaned my sabbaths.

This means, as 'priests' over churches, they claim to serve the living God outwardly, but they are wicked priests inwardly (Jeremiah 5:31, 23:11; Ezekiel 22:26; Hosea 5:1, 6:9; Micah 3:11; Zephaniah 3:4), **and are apostates, outwardly beautiful, but inward full of dead men's bones** (Matthew 23:37)**, and all their works to be seen of men** (Matthew 23:5)**:**

- **[1] Wicked and Corrupt priests** (Jeremiah 5:31, 23:11; Ezekiel 22:26; Hosea 5:1, 6:9; Micah 3:11; Zephaniah 3:4)**,**

- **[2] Jannes & Jambres (Egyptian Priests;** 2 Timothy 3:8**),**

- **[3] Nadab & Abihu** (Leviticus 10:1; Numbers 3:4, 26:61; 1 Chronicles 24:2)**,**

- **[4] Hophni & Phinehas** (1 Samuel 1:3, 2:34, 4:4,11,17),

- **[5] Annas (Ananias) & Caiaphas** (Matthew 26:3,57, 27:20,41; Luke 3:2; Mark 15:11; John 11:49, 18:13-14,24,28, 19:6; Acts 4:6; 23:2, 24:1)**,**

- **[6] (Joseph Ratzinger (Benedict XVI) & Jorge Bergoglio (Francis I)).**

- **[7] Papacy (AntiChrist; MOTHER;** Revelation 17:1-2,5**) & Apostate Protestantism (False Prophet, harlot daughters;** Revelation 17:5**)**

A truly horrendous plague. Because the Truth (Deuteronomy 32:4; Psalms 25:10, 119:142,151; John 14:6, 17:17; 1 John 5:6) **was rejected, a massive counterfeit was to take it's place, and appear as truth, so that the consciences of men would be numbed, and it would be as if they were practicing true religion, without have to really practice true religion and give up their idols of satan, sin and selfishness.**

Words used:

"horses" - G2462 - ἵππος (hippos) [see notes on Revelation 9:7]

"them that sat on them" are the "horsemen" (Revelation 9:16 **- G2461 - ἱππικός (hippikos))**

"breastplates" - G2382 - θώραξ (thōrax) [see notes on Revelation 9:9]

G4447 - πύρινος (pyrinos) (from G4443 - πυρά (pyra); Act 28:2,3**; from G4442 - πῦρ (pyr)); used in so called LXX** (Ezekiel 28:14,16)

Revelation 9:17;

"fire" - Revelation 9:17

G5191 - ὑακίνθινος (hyakinthinos) (from G5192 - ὑάκινθος (hyakinthos); Revelation 21:20); **used in so called LXX** (Exodus 25:4, 26:1,31,36, 27:16, 28:5,8,15,33,37, 31:4, 35:6,25, 36:35,37, 38:18, 39:2,3,5,8,21,24,29,32; 2 Chronicles 2:7,14, 3:14; Isaiah 3:23; Jeremiah 10:9; Ezekiel 16:10, 27:7,24)

Revelation 9:17;

"Jacinth" - Revelation 9:17

G2306 - θειώδης (theiōdēs)

Revelation 9:17;

"brimstone" - Revelation 9:17

See also:

G4450 - πυρρός (pyrros)

Revelation 6:4, 12:3;

"red" - Revelation 6:4, 12:3

H1614 - גָּפְרִית (gāp̄rîṯ)

Genesis 19:24;
Deuteronomy 29:23;
Job 18:15;
Psalms 11:6;
Isaiah 30:33, 34:9;
Ezekiel 38:22;

"brimstone" - Genesis 19:24; Deuteronomy 29:23; Job 18:15; Psalms 11:6; Isaiah 30:33, 34:9; Ezekiel 38:22

G2303 - θεῖον (theion)

Luke 17:29;
Revelation 9:17,18, 14:10, 19:20, 20:18, 21:8

"brimstone" - Luke 17:29; Revelation 9:17,18, 14:10, 19:20, 20:18, 21:8

ὑάκινθος (hyakinthos)

Revelation 21:20;

"jacinth" - Revelation 21:20

H8504 - תְּכֵלֶת (tᵊḵēleṯ)

Exodus 25:4, 26:1,31,36, 27:16, 28:5,6,8,15,28,31,33,37, 35:6,23,25,35, 36:8,11,35,37, 38:18,23, 39:1,2,3,5,8,21,22,24,29,31;
Numbers 4:6,7,9,11,12, 15:38;
2 Chronicles 2:7,14, 3:14;
Esther 1:6, 8:15;
Jeremiah 10:9;
Ezekiel 23:6., 27:7,24;

"blue" - Exodus 25:4, 26:1,31,36, 27:16, 28:5,6,8,15,28,31,33,37, 35:6,23,25,35, 36:8,11,35,37, 38:18,23, 39:1,2,3,5,8,21,22,24,29,31; Numbers 4:6,7,9,11,12, 15:38; 2 Chronicles 2:7,14, 3:14; Esther 1:6, 8:15; Jeremiah 10:9; Ezekiel 23:6., 27:7,24

H3958 - לֶשֶׁם (lešem)

Exodus 28:19, 39:12;

"ligure" (possibly Jacinth) - Exodus 28:19, 39:12

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 17-2 (FIRE-SMOKE-BRIMSTONE)]

Revelation 9:17 KJB - And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: **and the heads of the horses *were* as the heads of lions**; **and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone**.

As the "horsemen" are riders of the horses, they have a "head" (satan as their ultimate leader, and devils controlling thoughts through "the man of sin"; Romans 6:16**) and "body" (High ranking members that control / direct the churches (horses) overall; like archbishops, etc).**

"heads" [head] - Leadership, Rulership, or Authority and also in Subjection, or that which rules a body, such as a city (capitol) over a nation, a King to a Kingdom, or Husband to Wife, God the Father to Jesus Christ, or Christ to the Church; satan to devils, Antichrist to his 'church', and it also deals with the heart or mind (Isaiah 1:5)**; see** Deuteronomy 28:13,44; Judges 10:18; 1 Chronicles 29:11; Psalms 18:43; Isaiah 1:6, 7:8-9, 23:8; Jeremiah 22:6; Ezekiel 16:12; Daniel 2:32,38; Hosea 1:11; John 20:12; 1 Corinthians 11:3; Ephesians 1:22, 4:15, 5:23; Colossians 1:8, 2:10,19**. Thus, as each "horse" (church) has an individual "head", these then are the local leaders of those individual churches.**

"horses" [body] - G2462 - ἵππος (hippos) [given previously, Revelation 9:7 **for more details] are churches:**

- **[01] Messenger –** 2 Kings 2:11,12, 6:17, 9:17-18, 13:14 **(Angelic);**

- **[02] Horses of Flesh vs of Spirit (Spiritual, not Spiritualism) –** Isaiah 31:3**;**

- **[03] Priests were housed above the Horse Gate –** Nehemiah 3:28**;**

- **[04] Represents God's people or a church –** 1 Kings 22:4; 2 Kings 3:7; Isaiah 63:11-14; Zechariah 10:3**;**

- Psalms 32:9 KJB - Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, which have no understanding: whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near unto thee.

"lions" [head] - The "lions" are King of Beasts, Powerful (in this instance, a symbol of the northern Kingdom, or Babylon, see Joel 1:6**, see also** Joel 1-20, 2:1-17,25**, connect the "locusts" previous** (Revelation 9:1-12) **to Babylon and its armies) (**2 Kings 17:25-26; Proverbs 30:30; 2 Samuel 17:10; Psalms 7:2; Isaiah 5:29-30 **("the light is darkened in the heavens", connect to** Revelation 9:2**),** 15:9; Jeremiah 2:15, 4:7, 50:17; Joel 1:6**), even apostates "princes"** (Zephaniah 3:3)**; and is also representative of the two kings, over the forces of Good: Jesus** (Revelation 5:5)**; and over the forces of Evil: satan** (1 Peter 5:8)**. Yet, these are from the "Euphrates"** (Revelation 9:14)**, making them of satan, even Babylonian, acting as counterfeit Christs, or seeking to take Jesus' place as "Head" (Lion of the tribe of Juda;** 1 Corinthians 11:3; Revelation 5:5**), and so are AntiChristian.**

"mouths" [head, of Lions] - Mouths (Exodus 4:11)**, are openings** (1 Kings 7:31)**,**

- **as like a well** (Genesis 29:2-3,8,10; 2 Samuel 17:19),
- **or cave** (Joshua 10:18,22,27; Jeremiah 48:28)**,**
- **or grave** (Psalms 141:7)**,**
- **or pit** (Proverbs 22:14; Daniel 6:17; Revelation 12:16)**,**
- **or hell** (Isaiah 5:14)**,**
- **or furnace** (Daniel 3:26)**,**
- **or sack** (Genesis 42:17, 43:12,21, 44:1-2)**,**
- **or jar / Ephah** (Zechariah 5:8)**,**
- **or river** (Isaiah 19:7) **has,**

- **that can open** (Genesis 4:11, 29:3, 42:27, 43:21, 44:1-2; Exodus 4:12,15-16, 23:13; Numbers 16:30,32, 22:28, 26:10; Deuteronomy 11:6; Joshua 10:22; Judges 11:35-36; 1 Samuel 2:1,3; Job 3:1, 16:10, 29:23, 33:2, 35:16; Psalms 22:13, 35:21, 51:15, 78:2, 81:10, 109:2, 119:131, 141:7; Proverbs 31:8,9,26; Isaiah 5:14, 9:12, 10:14, 53:7; Lamentations 2:16, 3:46; Ezekiel 2:8, 3:2,27,

24:27, 29:21, 33:22; Daniel 10:16; Mathew 5:2, 13:35, 17:27; Luke 1:64; Acts 8:32,35, 10:34, 18:14; 2 Corinthians 6:11; Ephesians 6:19),

- **or be closed / stopped / covered** (Genesis 29:2; Joshua 6:10, 10:18,27; Judges 7:6, 18:19; 2 Samuel 17:19; Job 5:16, 21:5, 29:9-10, 40:4; Psalms 38:18, 39:1,9, 63:11, 69:15, 107:42, 137:6, 141:3; Proverbs 10:6,11, 13:3, 21:23, 24:7; Jeremiah 7:28; Lamentations 3:29, 4:4; Isaiah 52:15, 53:7; Ezekiel 3:26, 16:56,63; Daniel 6:17,22; Micah 7:5,16; Zechariah 14:12; Acts 8:32; Romans 3:19; 1 Corinthians 9:9; Titus 1:11; Hebrews 11:33),

- **that can take in (devour, swallow, taste, internalize, make a part of oneself, breath in)** (Genesis 4:11, 8:11, 42:27, 43:12, 44:1-2,8; Exodus 4:15, 13:9; Numbers 16:30,32, 22:38, 23:5,12,16, 26:10; Deuteronomy 11:6, 18:18, 30:14, 31:19; 1 Samuel 14:26-27; 2 Samuel 14:3,19; 1 Kings 17:24, 22:22-23; 2 Kings 4:34; 2 Chronicles 18:21-22; Nehemiah 9:20; Job 5:15, 8:21, 12:11, 23:4, 34:3, 40:23; Psalms 22:21, 32:9, 58:6, 69:15, 71:8, 78:30, 103:5, 119:103,131, 126:2, 141:7, 149:6; Proverbs 15:14, 16:26, 18:20, 19:24,28, 20:17, 22:14, 26:15, 30:20; Ecclesiastes 6:7; Isaiah 5:14, 6:7, 9:12, 51:16, 59:21; Jeremiah 1:9, 5:14, 51:44; Lamentations 2:16; Ezekiel 2:8, 3:2,3, 4:14, 34:10; Daniel 7:5, 10:3; Joel 1:5; Micah 3:5; Nahum 3:2,12; Zechariah 9:7; Matthew 15:11,17, 17:27; Luke 21:15; John 19:29; Acts 11:8, 23:2; 2 Timothy 4:17; James 3:3; Revelation 10:9-10, 14:5),

- **or issue forth (breath out, speak, witness, vomit, spit out, let go of biting, draw water from)** (Genesis 24:57, 29:3,8,10, 43:21, 45:12; Exodus 4:12,15-16, 13:9, 23:13; Numbers 12:8, 22:28,38, 23:5,12,16, 30:2, 32:24, 35:30; Deuteronomy 8:3, 17:6, 18:18, 19:15, 23:23, 30:14, 31:19,21, 32:1; Joshua 1:8, 6:10, 9:14, 10:22; Judges 9:38, 11:35-36; 1 Samuel 1:12, 2:1,3, 17:35; 2 Samuel 1:16, 14:19, 18:25, 22:9; 1 Kings 8:15,24, 13:21, 17:24, 19:18, 22:13,22-23; 2 Kings 4:34; 1 Chronicles 16:12; 2 Chronicles 6:4,15, 18:21-22, 35:22, 36:12,21-22; Ezra 1:1; Esther 7:8; Job 3:1, 5:15, 7:11, 8:2,21, 9:20, 15:5-6,13,30, 16:5,10, 19:16, 20:12-13, 22:22, 23:4,12, 31:27,30, 32:5, 33:2, 35:16, 37:2, 41:19,21; Psalms 5:9, 8:2, 10:7, 17:3, 17:10, 18:8, 19:14, 33:6, 34:1, 35:21, 36:3, 37:30, 38:14, 40:3, 49:3, 50:16,19, 51:15, 54:2, 55:21, 58:6, 59:7,12, 62:4, 63:5,11, 66:14,17, 71:8,15, 73:9, 78:1-2,36, 81:10, 89:1, 105:5, 109:2,30, 115:5, 119:13,43,72,88,108,131, 126:2, 135:16-17, 138:4, 144:8,11, 145:21, 149:6; Proverbs 2:6, 4:5,24, 5:3,7, 6:2,12, 7:24, 8:7,8,13, 10:6,11,14,31,32, 11:9,11, 12:6,14, 13:2, 14:3, 15:2,14,23,28, 16:10,23, 18:4,6,7,20, 22:14, 26:7,9,28, 27:2, 31:8,9,26; Ecclesiastes 5:2,6, 10:12,13; Song of Songs 1:2, 5:16, 7:9; Isaiah 1:20, 9:17, 10:14, 11:4, 19:7, 29:13, 30:2, 34:16, 40:5, 45:23, 48:3, 49:2, 51:16, 53:9, 55:11, 57:4, 58:14, 59:21, 62:2; Jeremiah 1:9, 5:14, 9:8,12,20, 12:2, 15:19, 23:16, 32:4, 34:3, 36:4,6,17,18,27,32, 44:17,25,26, 45:1, 51:44; Lamentations 3:38; Ezekiel 3:17,27, 21:22, 24:27, 34:10, 16:56, 29:21, 33:7,22,31, 35:13; Daniel 3:26, 4:31, 7:8,20, 10:16; Hosea 2:17, 6:5, 8:1; Amos 3:12; Micah 4:4, 6:12; Zephaniah 3:13; Zechariah 8:9, 9:7; Malachi 2:6,7; Matthew 4:4, 5:2, 12:34, 13:35, 15:8,11,18, 17:27, 18:16, 21:16; Luke 1:64,70, 4:22, 6:45, 11:54, 19:22, 21:15, 22:71; Acts 1:16, 3:18,21, 4:25, 8:35, 10:34, 15:7,27, 18:14, 22:14; Romans 3:14, 10:8,9,10, 15:6; 2 Corinthians 6:11, 13:1; Ephesians 4:29, 6:19; Colossians 3:8; 2 Thessalonians 2:8; 2 Timothy 4:17; James 3:10; 1 Peter 2:22; Jude 1:16; Revelation 1:16, 2:16, 3:16, 9:17-19, 11:5, 12:15,16, 13:2,5,6, 14:5, 16:13, 19:15,21)

Originally, out of the mouth of the Dragon at first came a flood to drown the woman (Revelation 12:15-16)**, and now in the overwhelming conclusion, "fire" (breathed by Leviathan, that dragon of the sea;** Isaiah 27:1; Job 41:1,19,21**) comes to burn all up, as counterfeit (antitype) to the days** (Matthew 24:37-38; Luke 17:26) **of Noe / Noah (water;** 2 Peter 2:5, 3:6**) and Jesus (fire;** 2 Peter 3:7**).**

These "lions" will eat (1 Samuel 17:35) **straying "sheep" (backsliding / Apostate Christians, making them a part of their body, as food is digested becomes fuel and materials for the body) and are an evil pack of 'lions' called a "pride" (Male lion (satan) with all his female lions (corrupt churches)** (1 Samuel 2:3; Psalms 10:4, 17:10, 59:12; Proverbs 16:18)**):**

- 1 Samuel 2:3 KJB - Talk no more so exceeding proudly; let not arrogancy come out of your mouth: for the LORD is a God of knowledge, and by him actions are weighed.

- Psalms 10:4 KJB - The wicked, through the pride of his countenance, will not seek after God: God is not in all his thoughts.

- Psalms 17:10 KJB - They are inclosed in their own fat: with their mouth they speak proudly.

- Psalms 59:12 KJB - For the sin of their mouth and the words of their lips let them even be taken in their pride: and for cursing and lying which they speak.

- Proverbs 16:18 KJB - Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall.

Yet the verse focuses upon that which "issued" out of these "lions" "mouths", and to be "issued" is to come forth, run down,

- **as a flood of waters** (Job 38:8; Ezekiel 47:1,8,12)**,**
- **or fire** (Daniel 7:10; Revelation 9:17,18)**,**
- **or words from a mouth** (Proverbs 4:23)**,**
- **or child / waters from the womb** (Genesis 48:6; 2 Kings 20:18; Job 38:8; Isaiah 22:24, 39:7; Ezekiel 23:20; Matthew 22:25)**,**

- **or as that which comes from a body (blood, puss, women's flow or men's semen;** Leviticus 12:7, 15:2-33, 22:4; Numbers 5:2; 2 Samuel 3:29; Matthew 9:20; Mark 5:25; Luke 8:43,44**),**
- **as people out of a city** (Joshua 8:22)**,**
- **or coming out of the grave in resurrection** (Psalms 68:20)**.**

These "horses" (churches), having their "heads" (leaders, struggling among themselves as to who is the greatest, 'pope') like "lions" (Babylon and devils), speak forth that their riders, or "horsemen", have upon their heart, being "fire", "jacinth" and "brimstone", for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh (as an overflow of waters / fire) (Matthew 12:34; Luke 6:45)**:**

- Matthew 12:34 KJB - O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.

- Luke 6:45 KJB - A good man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is evil: for of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh.

Just as the "breastplates" was their 'defense', that which comes out of their mouths, is an assault, and attack.

"fire" G4442 - πῦρ (pyr) is <u>burning</u> red in colour, as garments rolled in blood (Isaiah 9:5), as worthless self-work, or self righteousness (Isaiah 50:11, 64:6, 65:5):

- Isaiah 50:11 KJB - Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compass yourselves about with sparks: walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks that ye have kindled. This shall ye have of mine hand; ye shall lie down in sorrow.
- Isaiah 64:6 KJB - But we are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away.
- Isaiah 65:5 KJB - Which say, Stand by thyself, come not near to me; for I am holier than thou. These are a smoke in my nose, a fire that burneth all the day.

It is also like the colour of "amber" (Ezekiel 1:27, 8:2)**, glowing bright, as a great red dragon (**Revelation 12:3**; fiery red), not the fire of Heaven, but the "fire of hell"** (James 3:6; **see also** Deuteronomy 32:22; Job 15:34, 20:26, 22:20, 31:12, 41:19; Psalms 11:6, 57:4, 140:10; Matthew 5:22; Mark 9:47; Revelation 20:14)**, to burn up the chaff and dead (those with no claim to life)** (Isaiah 5:24, 10:16-17, 26:11, 27:11, 33:11-12, 47:14; Ezekiel 15:4-7, 21:32; Matthew 3:12, 5:22, 7:19, 13:40, etc)**, as God will do to satan** (Ezekiel 28:14,16,18)**, and is also a symbol of "strife"** (Proverbs 26:21) **and "fury"** (Jeremiah 4:4, 21:12) **and "wrath"** (Ezekiel 22:20-21,31) **and "violence"** (Hebrews

11:34)**, never resting satisfied** (Proverbs 30:16; Isaiah 66:24)**, always wanting more, like jealousy** (Song of Songs 8:6; Ezekiel 36:5, 38:19; Zephaniah 1:18, 3:8) **of wickedness** (Isaiah 9:18):

- Isaiah 9:18 KJB - For wickedness burneth as the fire: it shall devour the briers and thorns, and shall kindle in the thickets of the forest, and they shall mount up like the lifting up of smoke.

It was used as a judgment upon Sodom and Gomorrah (Genesis 19:24)**, just as it was being used upon Spiritual Sodom & Egypt** (Revelation 11:8)**, and Egypt pf old** (Ezekiel 30:8,14,16)**. It also was to represent the burning presence of God** (Exodus 24:17), **yet there are instances in which there was apostate (or 'strange') fire offered by corrupted (intoxicated by alcohol) priests** (Exodus 30:20)**, and will be used in connection with the second death (from which there is no resurrection or life;** Revelation 14:10, 19:20, 20:10, 21:8**).**
A counterfeit (Revelation 13:13,14, 16:14) **of the fire** (Revelation 11:5) **of the Holy Ghost also** (Matthew 3:11; Luke 3:16; Acts 2:3 **who is representing Jesus speaking to the heart** (Psalms 39:3; Luke 24:32):

- Revelation 13:13 KJB - And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men,

- Revelation 13:14 KJB - And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.

- Revelation 16:14 KJB - For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty.

From their heart (chest, breastplate) they will speak from their mouths (Job 41:19,21; Psalms 73:9, 109:2; Lamentations 2;16, 3:46**) what claims to be the word of God** (Jeremiah 5:14)**, but are instead of cleansing and bringing to purity from sin** (Isaiah 6:5-7)**, it is as proud and blasphemous words** (Daniel 7:11,25; Jude 1:16; Revelation 13:5-6) **and thus set the world on the fire of hell** (Proverbs 16:27, 26:21,23; James 3:6)**:**

- Job 41:19 KJB - Out of his mouth go burning lamps, and sparks of fire leap out.

- Job 41:21 KJB - His breath kindleth coals, and a flame goeth out of his mouth.

- Psalms 73:9 KJB - They set their mouth against the heavens, and their tongue walketh through the earth.

- Psalms 109:2 KJB - For the mouth of the wicked and the mouth of the deceitful are opened against me: they have spoken against me with a lying tongue.

- Proverbs 16:27 KJB - An ungodly man diggeth up evil: and in his lips there is as a burning fire.

- Proverbs 26:21 KJB - As coals are to burning coals, and wood to fire; so is a contentious man to kindle strife.

- Proverbs 26:23 KJB - Burning lips and a wicked heart are like a potsherd covered with silver dross.

- Lamentations 2:16 KJB - All thine enemies have opened their mouth against thee: they hiss and gnash the teeth: they say, We have swallowed her up: certainly this is the day that we looked for; we have found, we have seen it.

- Lamentations 3:46 KJB - All our enemies have opened their mouths against us.

- James 3:6 KJB - And the tongue is a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that it defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell.

Jesus warned them (Matthew 12:34, 15:11,18; Luke 6:45) **about what should come out of the mouth, good** (Malachi 2:7) **and not evil** (1 Samuel 2:3; Psalms 5:9, 12:4, 22:13,21, 50:19, 55:21, 58:6, 59:7. 62:4, 63:11, 78:36, 144:8,11; Proverbs 4:24, 6:12, 8:13, 10:6,11,32, 11:9,11, 13:3, 14:3, 15:2,28, 22:14, 26:7,28; Ezekiel 35:14; Daniel 7:8,20; Micah 3:5, 6:12; Luke 19:22; Romans 3:14; Ephesians 4:29; Colossians 3:8; 2 Timothy 4:17; James 3:10)**:**

- Malachi 2:7 KJB - For the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his mouth: for he is the messenger of the LORD of hosts.

- Matthew 12:34 KJB - O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.

- Matthew 15:11 KJB - Not that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man; but that which cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a man.

- Matthew 15:18 KJB - But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man.

- Luke 6:45 KJB - A good man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is evil: for of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh.

These "lions" speak a counterfeit "law" (fiery law), for God and His Law is the fullness of "fire" (Acts 2:3; Revelation 1:4; 4:5)**, who "baptizes" with "fire"** (Matthew 3:11; Mark 9:49; Luke 3:16)**, thus the true Christians are able and will dwell with "everlasting burnings"** (Isaiah 33:14)**, for God is a "consuming fire" (to sin; and of "Love")** (Deuteronomy 4:24, 9:3; Song Of Songs 8:7; Hebrews 12:29; 1 John 4:8,16) **and a "fire goeth before Him"** (Psalms 97:3) **which "shall devour before Him"** (Psalms 50:3) **and "he burned against Jacob like a flaming fire"** (Lamentations 2:3)**, and for those whom He loves He is a "wall of fire round about"** (Zechariah 2:5) **and His "ministers a flame of fire"** (Psalms 104:4; Hebrews 1:7,14), **and His "tongue as a devouring fire"** (Isaiah 30:7)**, His speech "fire"** (2 Samuel 22:9; Psalms 18:8; Jeremiah 20:9; Acts 2:3; 2 Thessalonians 2:8)**, His "eyes … as a flame of fire"** (Revelation 1:14, 2:18, 19:12)**, His "face as the sun" and His "feet a pillar of fire"** (Matthew 17:2; 2 Corinthians 4:6; Revelation 1:15, 2:18, 10:1)**, for He is purifying fire** (Isaiah 6:5-7) **as a "refiners fire"** (Malachi 3:2) **having a "throne of fire"** (Psalms 89:36; Daniel 7:9; Ezekiel 1:26-28; Revelation 4:5)**, His Ten Commandments a "Fiery Law"** (Deuteronomy 33:2; Ezekiel 28:14,16) **and it is they who have the victory over sin who stand upon the sea of glass mingled with fire** (Revelation 15:2)**, and will be as the burning bush which was not consumed** (Exodus 3:3)**, for He is "Light", even the Light of all.**

However, the wicked are never immortal, for they are to be burnt up into smoke and ashes at the meeting out of Judgment, they are perished forever, having taught a counterfeit law (Job 20:26,29, 31:2-3; Psalms 7:9, 9:17, 11:6, 21:9, 37:10, 37:20, 37:28,38, 68:2, 69:28, 75:8,10, 92:7,9, 104:35, 106:18, 112:10, 145:20; Proverbs 2:22, 10:25,28,30, 12:7, 13:9, 14:11, 24:20; Ezekiel 18:4, 18:20; Isaiah 13:9, 66:17,24; Nahum 1:10; Obadiah 1:16; Zephaniah 1:2-3; Matthew 10:28; John 3:16; Romans 6:23; Hebrews 6:8; James 1:15; 2 Peter 3:10; Revelation 20:9, 21:4):

- Isaiah 5:24 KJB - Therefore as the fire devoureth the stubble, and the flame consumeth the chaff, so their root shall be as rottenness, and their blossom shall go up as dust: because they have cast away the law of the LORD of hosts, and despised the word of the Holy One of Israel.

"smoke" - G2586 - καπνός (kapnos) [see notes on Revelation 9:2]

"Smoke" - is a symbol of darkness ("darkened"; Revelation 9:2; Isaiah 9:17-19), **dark, cloudy** (Psalms 119:83), **something covered or obscured** (as "sun" or "air"; Revelation 9:2), **anger of the**

LORD or His jealousy (Deuteronomy 29:20; 2 Samuel 22:9; Psalms 74:1; Isiah 9:17-19), **God's destructive judgment** (Genesis 19:24-29; Joshua 8:20,21; Isaiah 14:31, 34:10; Nahum 2:13), **also used as a signal or sign or warning** (Judges 20:38,40; Joel 2:30; **Acts 2:19), also indicating something is on fire or burning, consuming away** (Exodus 20:18; Psalms 102:3; Isaiah 34:10, 42:3, 51:6; Matthew 12:20; Revelation 9:17,18, 18:9,18, 19:3) **or tormented by fire** (Revelation 14:11), **as the wicked in destruction** (Psalms 37:20, 68:2), **and associated with incense/prayer** (Isaiah 6:4; Revelation 8:4, 15:8), **or the burning, fiery or glorious presence of the LORD** (Genesis 15:17; Exodus 19:18, 20:18; Psalms 18:8, 68:2, 104:32, 144:5; Song of Songs 3:6; Isaiah 4:5, 6:4; Revelation 15:8), **or the breath (spirit) of the devil/Leviathan** (Job 41:19-21); **a burning of the eyes, irritating as one who is idle, slow or lazy, or sluggard in giving a message** (Proverbs 10:26), **wickedness that burns as a fire** (Isaiah 9:18), **a rebellious people who provoke God to Jealousy, who think they are holier than others are as a smoke in the LORD's nostrils** (Isaiah 65:1-7), **related to idolatry, idolness** (Hosea 13:1-3) **and evil leadership** (Isaiah 7:2-5)**. The haze of the mystery of iniquity.**

The context of the text is not the positive, but the negative. In other words, the 6th trumpet was a warning call, and a sound of judgment to turn from idolatry (Revelation 9:20-21) **to the living God, otherwise punishment would come from His presence, just as it was in the days of Lot, with Sodom and Gomorrah (and secular humanism, the atheism of France, is "spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt"** (Revelation 11:8)**). Lot and the people of Sodom had been saved through a saviour (Abraham) from their enemies** (Genesis 14:1-24) **by God's grace, however, the people of Sodom and Gomorrah ultimately refused to repent, and even tried to assault Lot (the church of God) and holy heavenly beings** (Genesis 19:1,4,11; Jude 1:7,8)**, and so God destroyed them by fire, brimstone into ashes and smoke** (Genesis 19:24-29)**.**
This "smoke" from these "lions" "mouths" is not as sweet incense of holy prayer to God, but as of a burning of the wicked in their rebellion, their idolatry, and their sins, and their prayer to false gods/devils, which refuse God's mercies to repent, and continue in their sin, not desiring victory through Christ Jesus. The spirit of the devil / Leviathan / lion speaks through these in power (Lion) from his kingdom and covers the earth with darkness. The wicked are already burning in their lusts (John 8:44; Romans 1:24,27, 6:12, 13:14; Galatians 5:24, etc)**, choking the word** (Matthew 4:19)**, and thus will not be brands plucked from the burning** (Zechariah 3:2)**, but are bound in bundles to be burned** (Matthew 13:30; Revelation 14:9-11,18-20)**. Thus unrepentant mankind are killed (leaving behind the offer of mercy and salvation / redemption in Christ Jesus) by the lies of these.**

"brimstone" - G2303 - θεῖον (theion) [see notes on Revelation 9:17a**], the only difference between this "brimstone" and the other in the same verse, is the location and action.**

"brimstone", a sulfurous 'stone', of a yellowish colour, like a counterfeit gold, that smells or 'stinks' (Isaiah 3:24; Amos 4:10-11) upon their raiment ("breastplate"; Genesis 27:27**), and are as "burning coals"** (Psalms 140:10)**, as the "fire against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men."** (2 Peter 3:7); **see** (Genesis 19:24; Deuteronomy 29:23; Job 18:15; Psalms 11:6; Isaiah 30:33, 34:9; Ezekiel 38:22; Luke 17:29; Revelation 9:17,18, 14:10, 19:20, 20:10, 21:8)**, and as a protection of their wicked heart, the Bible says, they say, "... We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, it shall not come unto us: for we have made lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we hid ourselves:"** (Isaiah 28:15**; see also** Isaiah 28:18)**:**

- **[1] is associated judgment upon Sodom and Gomorrah** (Genesis 13:10,13, 14:21-22, 18:16,20,22,26, 19:1,4,24,28; Deuteronomy 29:23, 32:32; Isaiah 1:9-10, 3:9, 13:19; Jeremiah 23:14, 49:18, 50:40; Lamentations 4:6; Ezekiel 16:46-56; Amos 4:11; Zephaniah 2:9; Matthew 10:15, 11:23-24; Mark 6:11; Luke 10:12, 17:29; 2 Peter 2:6; Jude 1:7; Revelation 11:8)**, and its wickedness, even as MYSTERY BABYLON THE GREAT along with her harlot daughters** (Revelation 17:1-2,5) **becomes as a fiery rain** (Job 18:15,21) **from the 'Heaven' (North) as a judgment from God upon Spiritual Egypt, secular humanism, the atheism of France (**Daniel 11:40b,42; Revelation 11:7-13, 17:10 **(6th head);** Ephesians 2:12 **("without God"; atheoi, atheism);** Exodus 5:2,9; Proverbs 30:9)**, so that the 'land of Egypt' would be desolate, so "that it is not sown, nor beareth, nor any grass groweth therein, like the overthrow of Sodom, and Gomorrah"** (Deuteronomy 29:23):

- Job 18:15 KJB - It shall dwell in his tabernacle, because it is none of his: **brimstone shall be scattered upon his habitation**.

- Job 18:21 KJB - Surely such are the dwellings of the wicked, and **this is the place of him that knoweth not God**.

- Ezekiel 16:49 KJB - Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters, neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy.

- Ezekiel 16:50 KJB - And they were haughty, and committed abomination before me: therefore I took them away as I saw good.

- **[2] a torment and destruction to the unrepentant wicked in general** (Job 18:5; Psalms 11:6; Revelation 9:17,18, 14:10)**,**

- **[3] and as elements of the Second Death** (Revelation 19:20, 20:10, 21:8)**,**

- **[4] as the breath (or Spirit) of God in judgment by His word** (Isaiah 30:33)**,**

- **[5] as destruction to the land / world** (Isaiah 34:9; Luke 17:29)**,**

- **[6] as a destructive "rain"** (counterfeit Holy Spirit, or spirit of devils; Ezekiel 38:22)**,**

- Ezekiel 38:22 KJB - And I will plead against him with pestilence and with blood; and I will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that are with him, an overflowing rain, and great hailstones, fire, and brimstone.

These "horsemen" are claiming that they are speaking on behalf of God, when in fact they are speaking on behalf of satan:

- **[1] speaking for God** (Deuteronomy 4:24, 9:3; Hebrews 12:29; 1 John 4:8,16) **and God's Angels (ministers of fire;** Psalms 104:4; Hebrews 1:7,14**) (but are devils, or fallen angels, and the "god of this world"** (2 Corinthians 4:4)**, the "father" of lies** (John 8:44)**), but is not the holy fire kindled by God, but is instead as the Fire out of the mouth like the great serpent Leviathan** (Job 41:1,18-21; Isaiah 27:1; Revelation 12:3),

- **[2] speaking / ministering for Jesus, as the Smoke, a counterfeit of the ministry of Christ Jesus at the Golden Altar of incense** (Revelation 8:2-5)**, but this "smoke" comes from the "pit" of the "mouth" of the "lions", a symbol of the Northern Kingdom of Assyria** (2 Kings 17:26; Jeremiah 50:17)**, and Babylon** (Jeremiah 4:7, 50:17, 51:37-38; Daniel 7:4; Reve-

lation 13:2)**, even the "mouth" of AntiChrist was as a "lion"** (Revelation 13:1-2; 1 Peter 5:8)**,**

- **[3] speaking for the Holy Ghost / Spirit, but instead of the pure fire from Heaven as in Acts 2:1-3 at Pentecost, it is as the Brimstone; a destructive rain of fire from Heaven. Since they are without true life, it is done in a false and evil spirit** (Luke 9:52-56)**, and so have the judgment of the twice dead, second death, upon them) (see previous notes). It is as a stinking sulfurous smell (not of righteousness, but of wickedness;** Isaiah 9:18)**, causing destruction and a burning (as at Sodom and Gomorrah, burning as a hot rain upon spiritual Sodom;** Revelation 11:8)**, a counterfeit of the rain of the Holy Ghost, a false spirit called down by the false prophet** (Acts 13:6 (type); Revelation 16:13, 19:20, 20:10)**, as a flaming dove coloured brimstone (**Genesis 19:24**, the one LORD (Jesus) on earth, calling down fire and brimstone (like the symbol of the Holy Ghost) from the LORD (Father) from out of Heaven)):**

- Psalms 68:13 KJB - Though ye have lien among the pots, yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove covered with silver, and her feathers with yellow gold.

- Luke 9:52 KJB - And sent messengers before his face: and they went, and entered into a village of the Samaritans, to make ready for him.

- Luke 9:53 KJB - And they did not receive him, because his face was as though he would go to Jerusalem.

- Luke 9:54 KJB - And when his disciples James and John saw this, they said, Lord, wilt thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them, even as Elias did?

- Luke 9:55 KJB - But he turned, and rebuked them, and said, Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of.

- Luke 9:56 KJB - For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them. And they went to another village.

Words used:

G2776 - κεφαλή (kephalē) [see notes on Revelation 9:7]

G2462 - ἵππος (hippos) [given previously, Revelation 9:7]

G3023 - λέων (leōn)

2 Timothy 4:17;
Hebrews 11:33;
1 Peter 5:8;
Revelation 4:7, 5:5, 9:8,17, 10:3, 13:2;

"lion" - 2 Timothy 4:17; 1 Peter 5:8; Revelation 4:7, 5:5, 10:3, 13:2

"lions" - Hebrews 11:33; Revelation 9:8,17

G4750 - στόμα (stoma)

Matthew 4:4, 5:2, 12:34, 13:35, 15:8,11(x2),17,18, 17:27, 21:16;
Luke 1:64,70, 4:22, 6:45, 11:54, 19:22, 21:15,24, 22:71;
John 19:29;
Acts 1:16, 3:18,21, 4:25, 8:32, 10:34, 11:8, 15:7, 18:14, 22:14, 23:2;
Romans 3:14,19, 10:8,9,10, 15:6;
2 Corinthians 6:11, 13:1;
Ephesians 4:29, 6:19;
Colossians 3:8;
2 Thessalonians 2:8;
2 Timothy 4:17;
Hebrews 11:33,34;
James 3:3,10;
1 Peter 2:22;
2 John 1:12(x2);
3 John 1:14;
Jude 1:16;
Revelation 1:16, 2:16, 3:16, 9:17,18,19, 10:9,10, 11:5, 12:15, 12:16(x2), 13:2(x2),5,6, 14:5, 16:13(x2), 19:15,21;

"edge" - Luke 21:24; Hebrews 11:34

"face" - 2 John 1:12(x2); 3 John 1:14

"mouth" - Matthew 4:4, 5:2, 12:34, 13:35, 15:8,11(x2),17,18, 17:27, 21:16; Luke 1:64,70, 4:22, 6:45, 11:54, 19:22, 21:15, 22:71; John 19:29; Acts 1:16, 3:18,21, 4:25, 8:32, 10:34, 11:8, 15:7, 18:14, 22:14,

23:2; Romans 3:14,19, 10:8,9,10, 15:6; 2 Corinthians 6:11, 13:1; Ephesians 4:29, 6:19; Colossians 3:8; 2 Thessalonians 2:8; 2 Timothy 4:17; James 3:10; 1 Peter 2:22; Jude 1:16; Revelation 1:16, 2:16, 3:16, 9:19, 10:9,10, 11:5, 12:15, 12:16(x2), 13:2(x2),5,6, 14:5, 16:13(x2), 19:15,21

"mouths" - Hebrews 11:33; James 3:3; Revelation 9:17,18

G1607 - ἐκπορεύομαι (ekporeuomai)

Matthew 3:5, 4:4, 15:11,18, 17:21, 20:29;
Mark 1:5, 6:11, 7:15,19,20,21,23, 10:17,46, 11:19, 13:1;
Luke 3:7, 4:22,37;
John 5:29, 15:26;
Acts 9:28, 25:4;
Ephesians 4:29;
Revelation 1:16, 4:5, 9:17,18, 11:5, 16:14, 19:15,21, 22:1;

"come" - Mark 7:15,23

"cometh" - Matthew 15:11; Mark 7:20

"depart" - Mark 6:11; Acts 25:4

"departed" - Matthew 20:29

"forth" - Mark 10:17; Luke 3:7; John 5:29; Revelation 16:14

"goeth" - Revelation 19:15

"issued" - Revelation 9:17,18

"out" - Matthew 3:5, 17:21; Mark 1:5, 7:19; Luke 4:37; Acts 9:28

"proceed" - Matthew 15:18; Mark 7:21; Ephesians 4:29

"proceeded" - Luke 4:22; Revelation 4:5, 19:21

"proceedeth" - Matthew 4:4; John 15:26; Revelation 11:5

"proceeding" - Revelation 22:1

"went" - Mark 10:46, 11:19, 13:1; Revelation 1:16

G4442 - πῦρ (pyr)

Matthew 3:10,11,12, 5:22, 7:19, 13:40,42,50, 17:15, 18:8,9, 25:41;
Mark 9:22,43,44,45,46,47,48,49;
Luke 3:9,16,17, 9:54,12:49, 17:29, 22:55;
John 15:6;
Acts 2:3,19, 7:30, 28:5;
Romans 12:20;
1 Corinthians 3:13(x2),15;
2 Thessalonians 1:8;
Hebrews 1:7, 10:27, 11:34, 12:18,29;
James 3:5,6, 5:3;
1 Peter 1:7;
2 Peter 3:7;
Jude 1:7,23;
Revelation 1:14, 2:18, 3:18, 4:5, 8:5,7,8, 9:17,18, 10;1, 11:5, 13:13, 14:10,18, 15:2, 16:8, 17:16, 18:8, 19:12,20, 20:9,10,14,15, 21:8;

"fiery" - Hebrews 10:27

"fire" - Matthew 3:10,11,12, 5:22, 7:19, 13:40,42,50, 17:15, 18:8,9, 25:41; Mark 9:22,43,44,45,46,47,48,49; Luke 3:9,16,17, 9:54,12:49, 17:29, 22:55; John 15:6; Acts 2:3,19, 7:30, 28:5; Romans 12:20; 1 Corinthians 3:13(x2),15; 2 Thessalonians 1:8; Hebrews 1:7, 11:34, 12:18,29; James 3:5,6, 5:3; 1 Peter 1:7; 2 Peter 3:7; Jude 1:7,23; Revelation 1:14, 2:18, 3:18, 4:5, 8:5,7,8, 9:17,18, 10;1, 11:5, 13:13, 14:10,18, 15:2, 16:8, 17:16, 18:8, 19:12,20, 20:9,10,14,15, 21:8

G2586 - καπνός (kapnos) [see notes on Revelation 9:2**]**

G2303 - θεῖον (theion) [see notes on Revelation 9:17a**]**

Other words to consider:

H738 - אֲרִי ('ărî)

Genesis 49:9(x2);
Numbers 23:24, 24:9;
Deuteronomy 33:22;
Judges 14:5,8(x2),9;
1 Samuel 17:34,36,37;
2 Samuel 17:10, 23:20;
1 Kings 7:29(x2),36, 10:19,20, 13:24(x2),25,26,28(x2), 20:36(x2);
2 Kings 17:25,26;
1 Chronicles 11:22, 12:8;
2 Chronicles 9:18,19;
Job 4:10;
Psalms 7:2, 10:9, 17:12, 22:13,16,21;
Proverbs 22:13, 26:13, 28:15;
Ecclesiastes 9:4;
Song Of Songs 4:8;
Isaiah 11:7, 15:9, 21:8, 31:4, 35:9, 38:13, 65:25;
Jeremiah 2:30, 4:7, 5:6, 12:8, 49:19, 50:17,44, 51:38;
Lamentations 3:10;
Ezekiel 1:10, 10:14, 19:2,6, 22:25;
Hosea 11:10;
Joel 1:6;
Amos 3:4,8,12, 5:19;
Micah 5:8;
Nahum 2:11(x3),12;
Zephaniah 3:3;

"lion" - Genesis 49:9(x2); Numbers 23:24, 24:9; Deuteronomy 33:22; Judges 14:5,8(x2),9; 1 Samuel 17:34,36,37; 2 Samuel 17:10, 23:20; 1 Kings 13:24(x2),25,26,28(x2), 20:36(x2); 1 Chronicles 11:22; Job 4:10; Psalms 7:2, 10:9, 17:12, 22:13,21; Proverbs 22:13, 26:13, 28:15; Ecclesiastes 9:4; Isaiah 11:7, 21:8, 31:4, 35:9, 38:13, 65:25; Jeremiah 2:30, 4:7, 5:6, 12:8, 49:19, 50:44; Lamentations 3:10; Ezekiel 1:10, 10:14, 22:25; Hosea 11:10; Joel 1:6; Amos 3:4,8,12, 5:19; Micah 5:8; Nahum 2:11(x2),12

"lions" - 1 Kings 7:29(x2),36, 10:19,20; 2 Kings 17:25,26; 1 Chronicles 12:8; 2 Chronicles 9:18,19; Song Of Songs 4:8; Isaiah 15:9; Jeremiah 50:17, 51:38; Ezekiel 19:2,6; Nahum 2:11; Zephaniah 3:3

"pierced" - Psalms 22:16

H744 - אַרִיֵה ('aryê)

Daniel 6:7,12,16,19,20,22,24(x2),27, 7:4;

"lion" - Daniel 7:4

"lions" - Daniel 6:7,12,16,19,20,22,24(x2),27

H6310 - פֶּה (pê)

"accord" - 1x

"according" - 3x

"after" - 1x

"another" - 3x

"appointment" - 2x

"as" - 1x

"assent" - 1x

"collar" - 1x

"command" - 1x

"commandment" - 37x

"eat" - 1x

"edge" - 35x

"end" - 2x

"entry" - 1x

"go" - 1x

"hole" - 6x

"in" - 1x

"mind" - 1x

"mouth" - 277x

"mouths" - 11x

"parts" - 1x

"portion" - 2x

"saith" - 1x

"sayings" - 1x

"sentence" - 1x

"skirts" - 1x

"sound" - 1x

"speech" - 1x

"talk" - 1x

"tenor" - 2x

"to" - 15x

"twoedged" - 1x

"unto" - 3x

"when" - 1x

"wish" - 1x

"word" - 15x

H3318 - יָצָא (yāṣā')

"abroad" - 2x

"appeared" - 1x

"away" - 4x

"begotten" - 1x

"bring" - 6x

"bringeth" - 1x

"brought" - 6x

"broughtest" - 1x

"came" - 9x

"camest" - 1x

"carry" - 1x

"come" - 1x

"cometh" - 4x

"condemned" - 1x

"depart" - 3x

"departed" - 10x

"departing" - 1x

"do" - 1x

"end" - 1x

"escape" - 1x

"escaped" - 1x

"exacted" - 1x

"failed" - 2x

"falleth" - 1x

"fell" - 1x

"fetch" - 1x

"followed" - 1x

"forth" - 408x

"fro" - 1x

"go" - 7x

"goeth" - 4x

"got" - 2x

"grow" - 1x

"hence" - 1x

"issue" - 2x

"let" - 1x

"of" - 1x

"on" - 3x

"out" - 536x

"proceed" - 6x

"proceedeth" - 4x

"risen" - 1x

"spread" - 1x

"up" - 5x

"utter" - 3x

"uttereth" - 2x

"went" - 1x

"without" - 1x

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 18 (THIRD PART OF MEN)]

Revelation 9:18 KJB - By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths.

See the previous notes on these symbols, and what they mean. However, in brief summary, the King of the North (Daniel 11:40b)**, spiritual Babylon (Papal Rome (MOTHER), joining with her Apostate Protestantism (harlot daughters);** Revelation 17:1-2,5**), being religious humanism, comes back from their deadly wound (**Revelation 13:3,12,14**) and makes a major assault upon spiritual Egypt / Sodom** (Daniel 40:b-42; Revelation 11:8)**, just as the old Testament type had previously given** (in Isaiah 19:4; Jeremiah 37:5,7,8,11,12, 43:10-13, 44:12-14, 46:1-28, 47:2, 48:1-47, 49:1-39, and Ezekiel 23:22-27, 29:2-20, 30:4-26, 31:2,11,12, 32:2-32)**. Many died on both sides, but eventually Egypt lost and grew weaker and lost its King (Pharaohnecho II;** Jeremiah 46:2**), and it was to never again be a strong nation** (Ezekiel 29:1-21, 30:13,21-25)**.**

An even older old Testament type is given when the Kings of the North (Babylon), fought against the Kings of the South (Sodom), with Abraham between them (Genesis 14:1-17**; 10 Kings (4 North (Babylon), 5 South (Sodom), 1 Abraham / Salem); see Abraham, as a "mighty prince" (H5387; ruler);** Genesis 23:6**).**

- Genesis 14:1 KJB - And it came to pass in the days of Amraphel king of Shinar, Arioch king of Ellasar, Chedorlaomer king of Elam, and Tidal king of nations;

- Genesis 14:2 KJB - That these made war with Bera king of Sodom, and with Birsha king of Gomorrah, Shinab king of Admah, and Shemeber king of Zeboiim, and the king of Bela, which is Zoar.

There are three parts of mankind:

- **[North - Babylon] - Revelation 9 (two phases; (5th) 7 (6th))**
- **[Center - Israel / Judah] - Revelation 10**
- **[South - Egypt] - Revelation 11**

- Isaiah 19:24 KJB - In that day shall **Israel** be **the third with Egypt** and with **Assyria**, even a blessing in the midst of the land:

The Papacy (Anti Christ), in counterfeiting the life of Jesus, would go through similar history on a greater timescale:

See Powerpoint of Angels of Lie-ght here for that parallelism in demonstration:

archive.org
Angels Of Lie-ght (Sermon) by brother Aaron Earnest (Powerpoint) : Free Download, Borrow, and Streaming : Internet Archive
Angels Of Lie-ght (Sermon) by brother Aaron Earnest (Powerpoint)

At the end of the 1,260 (or 3 1/2 times; AD 538 - AD 1798; Daniel 7:25, 12:7; Luke 21:24; Revelation 11:2-3, 12:6,14, 13:5**) & 1,290 (AD 508 - AD 1798;** Daniel 8:11-13, 11:31, 12:11**) day / years the Papacy (Anti Christ) would receive a "deadly wound" (Daniel 11:40a, "push" (gore, or deadly wound with horns);** Revelation 13:3,12, 17:11, the 5th Head / Kingdom who fell at the hands of the 6th, but was to be restored by the 7th (and the ten horns upon it's head, 'the United Nations' (aka 'ten kings'), unto being the 8th**) from "the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit"** (Revelation 11:7)**, whose "head"** (Isaiah 7:9) **is "the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt", which is the secular humanism of France, during the French Revolution (more on this in the** Revelation 11 **notes), and it's church would be severed from it's state authority.**

- **"In 1798 the French republican army under General Berthier took possession of the city of Rome, and entirely superseded the whole papal power. This was a deadly wound …" – Methodist Adam Clarke Bible commentary on Daniel 7:25 - https://www.studylight.org/commentary/daniel/7-25.html**

- **"… For this expedition for Berthier's entry into Rome and the proclamation of the Roman Republic (10-15 February, 1798), and for the captivity of Pius VI, who was carried off a prisoner to Valence, see PIUS VI [died in exile, see "(29 Aug., 1799)"]. …" – Roman Catholic Encyclopedia; Online, section "N", "Napoleon I (Bonaparte)" – https://www.newadvent.org/cathen/10687a.htm**

- **"… The new pope (Barnaba Niccolò Maria Luigi Chiaramonti) was crowned (Papier-mâché Triple Tiara) as Pius VII on 21 March, 1800, at Venice. …" – Roman Catholic Encyclopedia, section "P", "Pope Pius VII" – https://www.newadvent.org/cathen/12132a.htm**

- **"… The Concordat with the Holy See was signed on 17 July, 1801 …" – Roman Catholic Encyclopedia; Online, section "N", "Napoleon I (Bonaparte)" – https://www.newadvent.org/cathen/10687a.htm**

Thus the Deadly wound to the Papacy, in it's state powers, given by Secular Humanism of atheistically led France, was already, 3 'prophetic days' (3 Years) later (1798-1800/1801 (inclusive/exclusive), being resurrected from the 'political grave', just as Jesus was raised in 3 days, after his 3 1/2 years of ministry (Daniel 9:27; Matthew - John; Hebrews 2:3), and 30 year (Luke 3:23) incubation.

As a side note:

- **Some have incorrectly taught that AD 1929 with the representative of the Roman Catholic Church signing of the Lateran Treaty (Concordat in the Lateran Palace; for Pope Pius XI by Cardinal Secretary Pietro Gasparri) with Benito Mussolini (Italian Dictator) was the healing of the deadly wound, but this is not so! The AD 1929 Concordat was the end result of the AD 1870 removal of the Papal States (Lazio (Rome), Marche, Umbria, Romagna & portions of Emilia; which had existed since at least the 8th century!) 60 years earlier (it is only a part of the great healing still going on, and will only be fully healed when Apostate Protestantism** (Revelation 13:11-18) **becomes the state power / sword in the hand, as a tool of Romanism to punish dissenters of it's religion once again** (Revelation 6:11, 13:15)**).**

In the time after AD 1800/1, slowly arising from state death, and after AD 1929, and after Pope

John Paul II (who was the head of the Catholic Church and sovereign of the Vatican City State from AD 1978 until his death in AD 2005) who became world wide famous and travelled outside of the Vatican; the Papacy grew into world favour and power once more.

- **"The Christian world will learn what Romanism really is, when it is too late to escape the snare. She is silently growing into power. Her doctrines are exerting their influence in legislative halls, in the churches, and in the hearts of men. Throughout the land she is piling up her lofty and massive structures, in the secret recesses of which her former persecutions will be repeated. She is stealthily and unsuspectedly strengthening her forces to further her own ends when the time shall come for her to strike. All that she desires is vantage ground, and this is soon to be given her. In the near future we shall see and shall feel what the purpose of the Roman element is. Whoever shall believe and obey the word of God will thereby incur reproach and persecution." - The Spirit of Prophecy, Volume 4, page 397.2 - https://text.egwwritings.org/read/140.1587**

- **"God's word has given warning of the impending danger; let this be unheeded, and the Protestant world will learn what the purposes of Rome really are, only when it is too late to escape the snare. She is silently growing into power. Her doctrines are exerting their influence in legislative halls, in the churches, and in the hearts of men. She is piling up her lofty and massive structures in the secret recesses of which her former persecutions will be repeated. Stealthily and unsuspectedly she is strengthening her forces to further her own ends when the time shall come for her to strike. All that she desires is vantage ground, and this is already being given her. We shall soon see and shall feel what the purpose of the Roman element is. Whoever shall believe and obey the word of God will thereby incur reproach and persecution." - The Great Controversy (1911 ed.), page 581.2 - https://text.egwwritings.org/read/132.2633**

It would begin it's counter assault upon secular humanism, through it's 'miracles', gaining the confidence of apostate protestants who were deceived by it / them:

- **Lourdes (southern France); AD February 11, 1858; January 18, 1862;**
- **Basilica at Knock (Ireland); AD August 21, 1879**
- **Rome (Italy) - Padre Pio; AD circa 1910 - 1968**
- **Fatima (Portugal); AD May 13th, 1917;**
- **Zeitoun (Egypt); AD April 2, 1968 - 1970;**
- **Akita (Japan); AD June 28, 1973 - 1975**
- **Medjugorje (Bosnia, near Croatia); AD June 24th, 1981 - 2001,**
- **Houston (Texas); AD November 11, 1991**

- **Cochabamba (Bolivia); AD 1995**
- **Tarshiha (Northern Israel); AD February 2014**
- **Others from the past as reminders: Guadalupe (Mexico) reminders that occurred since AD December 9th, 1531 (Reformation days); Lanciano, Italy since AD 730 & 750)**

As of AD July 4th [and after] 2013, Two 'Popes" [Current [Francis I [George Bergoglio]] and Emeritus [Ex] [Benedict XVI [Joseph Ratzinger]]] united together, as anti-type in Scripture indicates would happen.

As it was in the days of Jesus own crucifixion [Caiaphas and Annas, conspiring together], these things after the tower fell:

- Luke 13:4 KJB - Or those eighteen, upon whom the tower in Siloam fell, and slew them, think ye that they were sinners above all men that dwelt in Jerusalem?

--- just as those in the united States have the events of September 11 2001, aka '9/11' with the towers falling. Were they worse sinners just because it happened to them?

****

- **Pope Benedict XVI goes to war with 'atheist extremism' Sam Jones, John Hooper and Tom Kington; Thursday 16 September 2010 15.08 EDT - http://www.theguardian.com/world/2010/sep/16/pope-benedict-xvi-atheist-extremism**

****

- **Is the Vatican declaring war on U.S. secularism?; Published Tuesday, December 6, A.D. 2011 | By The Motley Monk - http://the-american-catholic.com/2011/12/06/34243/**

****

- **On July 4th 2013, posted 7/6/2013**

- **Defend Us in Battle: Benedict XVI and Pope Francis Consecrate the Vatican to Michael the Archangel**

- **St. Michael the Archangel in the Vatican Gardens, by sculptor Giuseppe Antonio Lomuscio**

- **Pope Francis dedicated a statue of St. Michael the Archangel in the Vatican Gardens on July 5. Pope-emeritus Benedict attended the ceremony, making his first official public appearance at the Vatican since his resignation.**

- **Pope Francis had specifically invited his predecessor to participate in the official unveiling of the new statue, Vatican officials said. The retired Pontiff sat beside Pope Francis during the ceremony. He was warmly greeted by the small crowd that assembled for the occasion, but did not speak.**

- **"We consecrate Vatican City State to St. Michael Archangel, asking him to defend us against evil and to banish it," the Pope said as he dedicated the statue, which he described as "an invitation to reflection and prayer." St. Michael, he said, "defends the People of God from enemies and above all from the greatest enemy of all, the devil."**

- **"This sculpture reminds us that evil is vanquished," Pope Francis said.**

- **• By Deacon Keith Fournier**
- **• 7/6/2013**
- **• Catholic Online (www.catholic.org)**

- **The Catholic Church often speaks in symbols. They open up for us, in a way which words fail, the true reality.**

- **Friday morning Pope Francis was joined by Pope emeritus Benedict XVI in the gardens for a ceremony during which the Holy Father blessed a statue of St Michael at the same time consecrating the Vatican to the Archangel's protection. Following a brief ceremony, Pope Francis addressed those present noting how St. Michael defends the People of God from its enemy, the adversary, the devil. He said even if the devil attempts to disfigure the face of the Archangel and thus the face of humanity, St Michael wins, because God acts in him and is stronger.**

- **VATICAN CITY (Catholic Online) – In a ceremony held in the Vatican Gardens on Friday, July 4, 2013, Pope Emeritus Benedict XVI and Pope Francis appeared together. That fact alone should have garnered the attention of the media.**

- **The media in the United States is in a pause for the celebration of Independence Day. In addition, the western media in general is not only asleep but dismissive of the relevance of such an act due to a blindness which accompanies the descent into materialist hedonism underway in the West.**

- **In this photo provided by the Vatican newspaper L'Osservatore Romano, Pope emeritus Benedict XVI, left, is welcomed by Pope Francis during a ceremony for the unveiling of San Michele Arcangelo statue at the Vatican, Friday, July 5, 2013. (AP)**

- **However, the Catholic Church, ancient but ever new, often speaks in symbols. They open up for us, in a way which words fail, the true reality. That is if they are directed to the Living Word, Jesus Christ. The official Vatican report reads as follows:**

- **"To the joy of Vatican City State workers, Friday morning Pope Francis was joined by Pope emeritus Benedict XVI in the gardens for a ceremony during which the Holy Father blessed a statue of St Michael at the same time consecrating the Vatican to the Archangel's protection.**

- **"Following a brief ceremony, Pope Francis addressed those present noting how St. Michael defends the People of God from its enemy par excellence, the devil. He said even if the devil attempts to disfigure the face of the Archangel and thus the face of humanity, St Michael wins, because God acts in him and is stronger."**

- **One of the signs that the media fails to comprehend the importance of this event can be discerned from the reports on what some call this Pope's 'obsession' with the devil. Francis regularly reminds the faithful, and everyone who will listen, that evil is real and the devil exists. Further, that he is the enemy of Christ and His Church. In fact, he has been quite clear on this fact throughout his ministry as priest, Bishop and now successor of the Apostle Peter.**

- **One of the better explanations of this fact came in an interview which Kathryn Lopez, Editor at Large of National Review, did in May with my friend, Alejandro Bermudez, the director of ACI-Prensa and executive director of Catholic News Agency. It concerned the book, Heaven and Earth based on interviews with Cardinal Jorge Mario Bergoglio, now Pope Francis. Here is one question and answer:**

- **"LOPEZ: In On Heaven and Earth, Cardinal Bergoglio says: "Maybe [the Devil's] greatest achievement in these times has been to make us believe that he does not exist and that all can be fixed on a purely human level." Why is he so obsessed with the Devil?**

- **BERMUDEZ: If his focus on the Devil is an obsession, well, I think we should all be obsessed. The reality of the existence of the Devil is so overwhelming, especially in the unexplainable evil of our day, that is easier for me to understand how a person can not believe in God than how one cannot believe in the Devil. In any case, Pope Francis believes that taking the Devil out of the equation is more irrational than making long-term plans believing that nothing will ever go wrong. Any company would immediately fire a manager that naïve."**

- **Alejandro is correct in his comment. The fact that the "two Popes" joined one another in an act of consecration of the Vatican to St. Michael the Archangel speaks beyond the current Pope's affirmation of the unbroken teaching of the Church on the existence of the devil. It reveals the realities of the prophetic moment in which they both feel we are in. It is an invitation to all of us to enter into spiritual warfare.**

- **In 1886 Pope Leo XIII added a prayer seeking the intercession of St Michael the Archangel which was recited at the end of every low Mass. "Saint Michael the Archangel, defend us in battle; be our protection against the wickedness and snares of the devil. May God rebuke him, we humbly pray: and do thou, O Prince of the heavenly host, by the power of God, thrust into hell Satan and all the evil spirits who prowl about the world seeking the ruin of souls. Amen"**

- **The prayer was a response to an encounter the Pope had in prayer. In that experience he saw that the Devil had unleashed a furious assault on Christ's Church. He wanted the Church to take up spiritual arms and enter into the conflict. In the Liturgical renewal which accompanied the Second Vatican Council, the prayer fell out of use.**

- **The intention of no longer requiring it at the end of every Mass was not to dissuade its use. It was because it was considered to be a prayer which the … faithful which would con-**

tinue to be regularly recited on their own and did not require priestly leadership. Sadly, along with other reactions to the well intended renewals of the Council, such acts of spiritual warfare began to wane.

- **Blessed John Paul II regularly called the faithful back to seeking the assistance of Michael in the work of spiritual warfare. In 1994, he explicitly requested all of us to enter into the necessary spiritual warfare our age requires. He specifically requested that the Prayer seeking the assistance of St. Michael in this battle "against the forces of darkness and against the spirit of this world" resume a place of prominence in our devotion:**

- **"May prayer strengthen us for the spiritual battle we are told about in the Letter to the Ephesians, "Draw strength from the Lord and from his mighty power" (Eph 6 10). The Book of Revelation refers to this same battle recalling before our eyes the image of St. Michael the Archangel (Rev. 12:7). Pope Leo XIII certainly had a very vivid recollection of this scene when, at the end of the last century, he introduced a special prayer to St Michael throughout the Church."**

- **"St Michael the Archangel defend us in battle, be our safeguard against the wickedness and snares of the devil." Although today this prayer is no longer recited at the end of Mass, I ask everyone not to forget it, and to recite it to obtain help in the battle against the forces of darkness and against the spirit of this world. (Pope John Paul II, Regina Caeli, 24 April 1994)"**

- **The event and consecration to Michael the Archangel in the Vatican Garden on Friday, July 3 [5th? Is real day of Friday], 2013, with the appearance of the "Two Popes", is a symbol of the importance placed by the successors of Peter on the faithful not only discerning the underlying spiritual warfare of this age but taking our place in the field of battle.**

- **The last Book of the Bible, the Book of Revelation or the Apocalypse of John, records the account of the Battle in the Heavens: "Now war arose in heaven, Michael and his angels fighting against the dragon; and the dragon and his angels fought,8 but they were defeated and there was no longer any place for them in heaven. And the great dragon was thrown down, that ancient serpent, who is called the Devil and Satan, the deceiver of the whole world-he was thrown down to the earth, and his angels were thrown down with him." (Rev 12:7-9)**

- **On May 24, 1987, Blessed John Paul II visited a shrine dedicated to Michael the Archangel and gave a profound address on the biblical roots and teaching of the Tradition of the Church as it relates to the role of St Michael the Archangel in the task of spiritual warfare. It can be read in its entirety here.**
-
- **I conclude with another excerpt from Blessed John Paul II. The news out of the Vatican decreeing his canonization, along with Blessed John XXIII, serves to remind us of his role in this struggle. The following words place in context and underscore the significance of this little reported event in the Garden of the Vatican. Our "two Popes" have invoked the big weapon in the current age of spiritual warfare. They have invited us to do the same.**
- **"As fragmentary as it is, the evidence of Revelation concerning the personality and the role of St Michael is very eloquent. He is the Archangel (cf. Jude 1:9) who affirms the inalienable rights of God. He is one of the princes of heaven (cf. Dan 12:1)-charged with guarding the Chosen People-from whom the Savior will come. Now the new People of God is the Church. That is the reason she considers him her protector and support in all her struggles for the defense and expansion of the kingdom of God on earth. It is true that "the powers of death shall not prevail", as the Lord assured (Mt 16:18), but this does not mean that we are exempt from trials and battles against the snares of the evil one.**
- **"In this struggle the Archangel Michael stands alongside the Church to defend her against all the iniquities of the age, to help believers to resist the devil, who "prowls around like a roaring lion, seeking someone to devour" (1 Petr 5:8)."**
- **"This battle against the devil which characterizes the Archangel Michael is still going on, because the devil is still alive and at work in the world. In fact, the evil that is in it, the disorder we see in society, the infidelity of man, the interior fragmentation of which he is a victim, are not merely the consequences of original sin, but also the effect of the dark and infesting activity of Satan, of this saboteur of man's moral equilibrium. St Paul does not hesitate to call him "the god of this world" (2 Cor 4:4), inasmuch as he shows himself to be an astute enchanter, capable of insinuating himself into our actions so as to introduce deviations that are as destructive as they are apparently conformed to our instinctive aspirations.**
- **"It is for this reason that the Apostle of the Gentiles warns Christians of the snares of the devil and his innumerable followers, when he exhorts the inhabitants of Ephesus to put on "the whole armor of God, that you may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For we are not contending against flesh and blood, but against the principalities, against the**

powers, against the world rulers of this present darkness, against the spiritual hosts of wickedness in the heavenly places" (Eph 6:11-12).

- **"We are reminded of this struggle by the figure of St Michael the Archangel, to which the Church in both the East and the West, has unceasingly directed a special devotion. As is well known, the first sanctuary dedicated to him arose in Constantinople through the work of Constantine: it is the celebrated Michaelion, which was followed in that new capital: of the Empire by numerous other churches dedicated to the Archangel. In the West, from the fifth century the cult of St Michael spread to many cities such as Rome, Milan, Piacenza, Genoa, Venice; among the many sites, the most famous is certainly this one on Monte Gargano.**

- **"On the bronze door molded in Constantinople in 1076, the Archangel is depicted in the act of vanquishing the infernal dragon. This is the symbol with which art represents him to us and the liturgy leads us to invoke him. Everyone recalls the prayer that used to be recited years ago at the end of the Holy Mass, "Sancte Michael Archangele, defende nos in proelio" (Saint Michael Archangel defend us in the hour of conflict" Amen! - https://johnib.wordpress.com/2013/07/06/defend-us-in-battle-benedict-xvi-and-pope-francis-consecrate-the-vatican-to-michael-the-archangel/ or - http://www.catholic.org/news/international/europe/story.php?id=51602**

What events in the remnant were taking place between AD 1880-1888? What was the real threat to the Roman Catholic Church, that it saw as an attack from the devil? The Messages of Righteousness by Faith (of Jesus).

Even the "Blair Bill" (AD 1888), a national Sunday law was proposed (and defeated) - https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Henry_W._Blair

The New Atheism is attempting to make a return assault, but it is going to be crushed soon by this Northern (Babylonian) counter assault. The Jesuit order is in full battle mode even today against this "spirit of worldliness" (spiritually Egypt (secular humanism, atheism) & Sodom (Hedonism)) - https://www.catholicnewsagency.com/news/28472/pope-warns-against-dangers-of-adolescent-progressivism

[CHAPTER 9 INTERLUDE - PARALLEL STRUCTURE OF 6TH TRUMPET CHAPTER 9]

The structural parallelism of the 6th Trumpet (Revelation 9:13-21)**:**

[A1] "to hurt men" (Revelation 9:4,10)

[B1] "And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings in their tails: and their power was to hurt men five months." (Revelation 9:10)

[C1] "the golden altar which is before God" (Revelation 9:13)

[D1] "Loose the four angels" (Revelation 9:14)

[D2] "And the four angels were loosed" (Revelation 9:15)

[K1] "And the four angels were loosed" (Revelation 9:15)

[E1] "the four angels" (Revelation 9:15)

[F1] "hour" (Revelation 9:15) (hour is part of a day)

[F2] "day" (Revelation 9:15)

[G1] "month" (Revelation 9:15) (month is part of a year)

[G2] "year" (Revelation 9:15)

[H1] "for to slay a third part of men" (Revelation 9:15)

[I1] "number" (Revelation 9:16a)

[I2] "number" (Revelation 9:16b)

[J1] "the army of the horsemen" (Revelation 9:16)

[L1] "heard the number" (Revelation 9:16)

[M1] "And thus I saw the horses in the vision" (Revelation 9:17)

[J2] "the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them" (Revelation 9:17)

[N1] "fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone" (Revelation 9:17a)

[O1] "and out of their mouths issued" (Revelation 9:17c)

[N2] "fire and smoke and brimstone" (Revelation 9:17b)

[H2] "the third part of men killed" (Revelation 9:18)

[O2] "which issued out of their mouths" (Revelation 9:18c)

[B2] "For their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: for their tails were like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt." (Revelation 9:19)

[A2] "with them they do hurt" (Revelation 9:19)

[P1] For their power is in their mouth, (Revelation 9:19a)

[Q1] and in their tails: (Revelation 9:19b)

[Q2] for their tails were like unto serpents, (Revelation 9:19c)

[P2] and had heads, and with them they do hurt. (Revelation 9:19d)

[R1] "repented not" (Revelation 9:20)

[R2] "Neither repented" (Revelation 9:21)

[S1] "killed" (Revelation 9:20)

[T1] "devils" (Revelation 9:20)

[U1] "idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood" (Revelation 9:20)

[V1] "work of their hands" (Revelation 9:20)

[C2] "worship devils" (Revelation 9:20)

[E2] "devils" (Revelation 9:20)

[M2] "neither can see," (Revelation 9:20)

[L2] "nor hear," (Revelation 9:20)

[K2] "nor walk:" (Revelation 9:20)

[S2] "murders" (Revelation 9:21)

[T2] "sorceries" (Revelation 9:21)

[U2] "fornication" (Revelation 9:21)

[V2] "thefts" (Revelation 9:21)

Words used:

G5140 - τρεῖς (treis)

Matthew 12:40(x4), 13:33, 15:32, 17:4, 18:16,20, 26:61, 27:40,63;
Mark 8:2,31, 9:5, 14:58, 15:29;
Luke 1:56, 2:46, 4:25, 9:33, 10:36, 11:5, 12:52(x2), 13:7,21;
John 2:6,19,20;
Acts 5:7, 7:20, 9:9, 10:19, 11:11, 17:2, 19:8, 20:3, 25:1, 28:7,11,12,15,17;
1 Corinthians 10:8, 13:13, 14:27,29;
2 Corinthians 13:1;
Galatians 1:18;

1 Timothy 5:19;
Hebrews 10:28;
James 5:17;
1 John 5:7(x2),8(x2);
Revelation 6:6, 8:13, 9:18, 11:9,11, 16:13,19, 21:13(x4);

"thousand" - 1 Corinthians 10:8

"three" - Matthew 12:40(x4), 13:33, 15:32, 17:4, 18:16,20, 26:61, 27:40,63; Mark 8:2,31, 9:5, 14:58, 15:29; Luke 1:56, 2:46, 4:25, 9:33, 10:36, 11:5, 12:52(x2), 13:7,21; John 2:6,19,20; Acts 5:7, 7:20, 9:9, 10:19, 11:11, 17:2, 19:8, 20:3, 25:1, 28:7,11,12,15,17; 1 Corinthians 13:13, 14:27,29; 2 Corinthians 13:1; Galatians 1:18; 1 Timothy 5:19; Hebrews 10:28; James 5:17; 1 John 5:7(x2),8(x2); Revelation 6:6, 8:13, 9:18, 11:9,11, 16:13,19, 21:13(x4)

G5154 - τρίτος (tritos)

Matthew 16:21, 17:23, 20:3,19, 22:26, 26:44, 27:64;
Mark 9:31, 10:34, 12:21, 14:41, 15:25;
Luke 9:22, 12:38, 13:32, 18:33, 20:12,31, 23:22, 24:7,21,46;
John 2:1, 21:14,17(x2);
Acts 2:15, 10:40, 23:23, 27:19;
1 Corinthians 12:28, 15:4;
2 Corinthians 12:2,14, 13:1;
Revelation 4:7, 6:5(x2), 8:7,8,9(x2),10(x2),11,12(x5), 9:15,18, 11:14, 12:4, 14:9, 16:4, 21:19;

"part" - Revelation 8:7,8,9(x2),10,11,12(x5), 9:15,18, 12:4

"third" - Matthew 16:21, 17:23, 20:3,19, 22:26, 27:64; Mark 9:31, 10:34, 12:21, 15:25; Luke 9:22, 12:38, 13:32, 18:33, 20:12,31, 24:7,21,46; John 2:1; Acts 2:15, 10:40, 23:23, 27:19; 1 Corinthians 15:4; 2 Corinthians 12:2; Revelation 4:7, 6:5(x2), 8:10, 11:14, 14:9, 16:4, 21:19

"thirdly" - 1 Corinthians 12:28

"time" - Matthew 26:44; Mark 14:41; Luke 23:22; John 21:14,17(x2); 2 Corinthians 12:14, 13:1

G444 - ἄνθρωπος (anthrōpos)

"An" - 1x

"And" - 2x

"king" - 2x

"man" - 353x

"men" - 195x

"the" - 1x

G615 - ἀποκτείνω (apokteinō)

Matthew 10:28(x2), 14:5, 16:21, 17:23, 21:35,38,39, 22:6, 23:34,37, 24:9, 26:4;
Mark 3:4, 6:19, 8:31, 9:31(x2), 10:34, 12:5(x2),7,8, 14:1;
Luke 9:22, 11:47,48,49, 12:4,5, 13:4,31,34, 18:33, 20:14,15;
John 5:16,18, 7:1,19,20,25, 8:22,37,40, 11:53, 12:10, 16:2, 18:31;
Acts 3:15, 7:52, 21:31, 23:12,14, 27:42;
Romans 7:11, 11:3;
2 Corinthians 3:6;
Ephesians 2:16;
1 Thessalonians 2:15;
Revelation 2:13,23, 6:8,11, 9:5,15,18,20, 11:5,7,13, 13:10(x2),15, 19:21;

"death" - Matthew 14:5; Mark 14:1; Luke 18:33; John 11:53, 12:10, 18:31

"kill" - Matthew 10:28(x2), 17:23, 21:38, 23:34, 24:9, 26:4; Mark 3:4, 9:31, 10:34, 12:7; Luke 12:4, 13:31, 20:14; John 5:18, 7:1,19,20,25, 8:22,37,40; Acts 21:31, 27:42; Revelation 2:23, 6:8, 9:5, 11:7

"killed" - Matthew 16:21, 21:35; Mark 6:19, 8:31, 9:31, 12:5,8; Luke 11:47,48, 12:5, 20:15; Acts 3:15, 23:12; Romans 11:3; 1 Thessalonians 2:15; Revelation 6:11, 9:18,20, 11:5, 13:10,15

"killest" - Matthew 23:37; Luke 13:34

"killeth" - John 16:2; 2 Corinthians 3:6; Revelation 13:10

"killing" - Mark 12:5

"slain" - Luke 9:22; Acts 7:52, 23:14; Ephesians 2:16; Revelation 2:13, 11:13, 19:21

"slay" - Luke 11:49; John 5:16; Revelation 9:15

"slew" - Matthew 21:39, 22:6; Luke 13:4; Romans 7:11

G4442 - πῦρ (pyr) [see notes on Revelation 9:17b]

G2586 - καπνός (kapnos) [see notes on Revelation 9:2]

G2303 - θεῖον (theion) [see notes on Revelation 9:17a]

G1607 - ἐκπορεύομαι (ekporeuomai) [see notes on Revelation 9:17b]

G4750 - στόμα (stoma) [see notes on Revelation 9:17b]

See also the notes on previous verses.

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 19 (POWER IS IN THEIR MOUTH)]

Revelation 9:19 KJB - For their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: for their tails were like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt.

There is an amalgamation of a 'beast' (as the "locusts" before, Revelation 9:3,7-10**), for "the heads of the horses *were* as the heads of lions"** (Revelation 9:17) **with "their tails: for their tails were like unto serpents"** (Revelation 9:19)**, and this not merely a union of church / state (though it be so), it is also a union of two, for they ("horses", churches) had "heads" like "lion" (a symbol used of the "beast" of the Sea; AntiChrist; MYSTERY BABYLON;** Revelation 13:1-2, 17:1-2,5**), and also had "tails" like "serpents" (of which "tail" is a symbol of the False Prophet, a generation of vipers, apostates, being the "beast" of the earth;** Acts 13:6 **(BarJesus, Son of Jesus, and the Beast of the Sea claims to be in the place of Jesus);** Revelation 13:11-18, 16:13, 19:20, 20:10**), and "serpent" a symbol of the "dragon" (satan, Rome, spiritualism, kings of the earth):**

- Revelation 13:1 KJB - And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.

- Revelation 13:2 KJB - And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.

- Acts 13:6 KJB - And when they had gone through the isle unto Paphos, they found a certain sorcerer, a false prophet, a Jew, whose name was Barjesus:

- Revelation 16:13 KJB - And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet.

- Revelation 19:20 KJB - And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

- Revelation 20:10 KJB - And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.

"their power is in their mouth" (see Proverbs 18:21) -

- Proverbs 18:21 KJB - Death and life are in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.

"power" (Matthew 9:6,8, 10:1, 28:18; Mark 2:10, 3:15, 6:7; Luke 4:6,32, 5:24, 10:19, 12:5, 22:53; John 1:12, 10:18(x2), 17:2, 19:10(x2),11; Acts 1:7, 5:4, 8:19, 26:18; Romans 9:21, 13:1,2,3; 1 Corinthians 7:37, 9:4,5,6,12(x2),18, 11:10; 2 Corinthians 13:10; Ephesians 1:21, 2:2; Colossians 1:13, 2:10; 2 Thessalonians 3:9; Jude 1:25; Revelation 2:26, 6:8, 9:3(x2),10,19, 11:6(x2), 12:10, 13:4,5,7,12, 14:18, 16:19, 17:12, 18:1, 20:6) **or "powers"** (Luke 12:11; Romans 13:1(x2); Ephesians 3:10, 6:12; Colossians 1:16, 2:15; Titus 3:1) **are those in leadership positions, of having "authority"** (Matthew 7:29, 8:9, 21:23(x2),24,27; Mark 1:22,27, 11:28(x2),29,33, 13:34; Luke 4:36, 7:8, 9:1, 19:17, 20:2(x2),8,20; John 5:27; Acts 9:14, 26:10,12; 1 Corinthians 15:24; 2 Corinthians 10:8; Revelation

13:2)**, or "authorities"** (1 Peter 3:22)**, or having a "jurisdiction"** (Luke 23:7)**, as in a dominion to rule over, having the "liberty"** (1 Corinthians 8:9) **or "right"** (Hebrews 13:10; Revelation 22:14) **and even "strength"** (Revelation 17:3) **to choose to think and act.**

Just as God (Psalms 62:11; Jeremiah 27:5; Daniel 2:37; Matthew 6:13, 22:29; Acts 1:7; John 19:11; Jude 1:25) **had given Jesus "power"** (Micah 3:8; Habakkuk 3:4; Matthew 9:8, 28:18; Mark 2:10, 11:28-29,33; Luke 4:32,36, 5:24, 20:2,8; John 5:27, 10:18, 17:2; 1 Corinthians 15:24; Colossians 2:10; 1 Peter 3:22; Revelation 12:10)**, so too did God allow Anti Christ (Papal Rome) to receive "power"** (Ecclesiastes 4:1; Daniel 8:24; Micah 2:1; Habakkuk 1:6,11; Luke 4:6; Revelation 13:1-7) **from the Devil** (Job 1:12; Ecclesiastes 8:4; Acts 26:18; Ephesians 2:2, 6:12; Colossians 1:13)**, the Dragon** (Revelation 13:2)**, also Pagan Rome.**

Just as Jesus gave His disciples "power" (Matthew 28:18-19; Mark 3:15, 6:7, 13:34; Luke 9:1, 10:19, 19:17; John 1:12; Acts 8:19; 1 Corinthians 8:9, 9:4,5,6,12,18; 2 Corinthians 10:8, 13:10; 2 Thessalonians 3:9; Revelation 2:26, 11:3) **even of the Holy Ghost/Spirit** (Luke 24:49; John 7:39, 20:22; Acts 1:8, 2:1-4,33,38, 8:15,19; Revelation 18:1)**, so too did Anti Christ (as king,** Ecclesiastes 8:4**) give his disciples "authority", & "power"** (Acts 9:14, 26:10,12; Revelation 13:12,15, 17:12)**, of the unclean spirit of the devil** (Zechariah 13:2; Matthew 12:43; Mark 1:23,26, 3:30, 5:2,8, 7:25; Luke 4:33, 8:29, 9:42, 11:24; Revelation 18:2) **or spirit of Antichrist** (1 John 4:3)**, even the "power of darkness"** (Luke 22:53; Colossians 1:13).

Then the Antichrist (Revelation 13:1-2)**, just as it had received power, so too did the false prophet have "power"** (Revelation 13:11-18) **to do the things it does:**

- Revelation 13:12 KJB - And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed.

- Revelation 13:13 KJB - And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men,

- Revelation 13:14 KJB - And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.

- Revelation 13:15 KJB - And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.

As Jesus had "power" to give life, so too did the AntiChrist have power to mimick this (John 17:2; Revelation 13:15)**:**

- John 17:2 KJB - As thou hast given him power over all flesh, that he should give eternal life to as many as thou hast given him.

- Revelation 13:15 KJB - And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.

Both systems would be world wide super ("over") powers (Revelation 13:7,12), for they both seek to mimic the prophet (John 6:14) Christ Jesus ()Matthew 28:18):

- Matthew 28:18 KJB - And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.

- Revelation 13:7 KJB - And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and **power** was given him **over all** kindreds, and tongues, and nations.

- Revelation 13:12 KJB - And he **exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him**, and **causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast**, whose deadly wound was healed.

As the whole world was following Jesus (John 12:19)**, so too did these authorities seek this as well, in thought** ("wondered", to wonder after, Revelation 13:3,8) **and deed** ("be at his steps", to wander after, Daniel 11:43)**:**

- John 12:19 KJB - The Pharisees therefore said among themselves, Perceive ye how ye prevail nothing? **behold, the world is gone after him**.

- Revelation 13:3 KJB - And I saw one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and **all the world wondered after the beast**.

- Revelation 13:8 KJB - And **all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him**, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.

- Daniel 11:43 KJB - But he shall have power over the treasures of gold and of silver, and over all the precious things of Egypt: and the Libyans and the Ethiopians shall **be at his steps**.

As it is written, that behind these men, are devils,

- Ephesians 6:2 KJB - For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.

Each "potter" hath "power" over that which they mould (Romans 6:16, 9:21)**.**

"Power" is strength or ability to choose (1 Corinthians 8:9, 9:4) or rule, and is related to "Authority" (see notes on Revelation 9:3).

"in their tails" and "tails" are that which is the last (end) portion on a body (Deuteronomy 28:13,44) **opposite the "head" (the ruler of the body, the "elder", or Overseer, Bishop, Presbyter; "chief priests" (are head priests),** Matthew 26:59; Acts 20:28-30**), and the tail is also likened unto the small stick or 'rush' (Isaiah 19:15; Malachi 4:1), or 'firebrands' (that which is burning with smoke and fire (Amos 4:11; Isaiah 50:10-11); see Judges 15:4; Isaiah 7:4; which is one who 'deceives' Proverbs 26:18-19); see Isaiah 9:14-15; Ezekiel 28:18, and is as Isaiah says, any prophet (one who claims to speak for God or on God's behalf) that teaches lies (John 8:44; 1 Kings 22:22-23; 2 Chronicles 18:21-22) in the place of truth.**

- Isaiah 9:15 KJB - **The ancient** and honourable, **he is the head**; and **the prophet that teacheth lies, he is the tail**.

- Acts 20:28 KJB - Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to **all the flock, over the which** the Holy Ghost hath made you **overseers**, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood.

- Acts 20:29 KJB - For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock.

- Acts 20:30 KJB - Also of your own selves shall men arise, **speaking perverse things**, to draw away disciples after them.

- Matthew 26:59 KJB - Now **the chief priests, and elders**, and all the council, **sought false witness against Jesus**, to put him to death;

Many false Christs, false prophets, false apostles & false witnesses indeed arose after Pentecost, just as it was in the Old Testament after Mt. Sinai and continued unto the present day, growing in "power" (Psalms 37:35) **and spreading like an evil green bay tree** (Deuteronomy 19:18; Psalms 27:12; Isaiah 9:15, 28:7; Jeremiah 14:14, 23:32, 28:15; Lamentations 2:14; Ezekiel 21:23; Zechariah 10:2; Matthew 7:15, 24:11,24; Mark 13:22; Acts 13:6, 20:28-30; 2 Corinthians 11:13-15; 2 Peter 2:1,16; 1 John 2:18, 4:1; Revelation 2:2, 16:13, 19:20, 20:10)**.**

- Psalms 37:35 KJB - I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like a green bay tree.

"for their tails were like unto serpents", and this speaks to an apostate priesthood, a corrupt religion claiming to serve God, but inwardly serving the devil, of which the "serpent" is a symbol of (Matthew 3:7, 12:34, 23:33; Luke 3:7) **-**

- Matthew 3:7 KJB - But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his baptism, he said unto them, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?

- Matthew 12:34 KJB - O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.

- Matthew 23:33 KJB - Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell?

- Luke 3:7 KJB - Then said he to the multitude that came forth to be baptized of him, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?

Serpents are wise / cunning, but they do "hurt" (Matthew 10:16), and Christians were not to "hurt" as these religionists do:

- Matthew 10:16 KJB - Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves.

The word "serpent" is a symbol of the devil (Genesis 3:1,13; John 8:44; 2 Corinthians 11:3; 1 John 2:22; Revelation 12:9**, see also** Revelation 12:14-15, 20:2**), the first liar:**

- Genesis 3:1 KJB - Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?

- Genesis 3:13 KJB - And the LORD God said unto the woman, What is this that thou hast done? And the woman said, The serpent beguiled me, and I did eat.

- 2 Corinthians 11:3 KJB - But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ.

- John 8:44 KJB - Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.

- 1 John 2:22 KJB - Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son.

- Revelation 12:9 KJB - And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

The word "serpent" is also a symbol of the Babylonians (Deuteronomy 32:24; Jeremiah 8:17, 46:20-22):

- Deuteronomy 32:24 KJB - They shall be burnt with hunger, and devoured with burning heat, and with bitter destruction: **I will also send the teeth of beasts upon them, with the poison of serpents of the dust**.

- Jeremiah 8:17 KJB - For, behold, **I will send serpents, cockatrices, among you, which will not be charmed, and they shall bite you**, saith the LORD.

- Jeremiah 46:20 KJB - Egypt is like a very fair heifer, but **destruction cometh; it cometh out of the north**.

- Jeremiah 46:21 KJB - Also her hired men are in the midst of her like fatted bullocks; for they also are turned back, and are fled away together: they did not stand, because the day of their calamity was come upon them, and the time of their visitation.

- Jeremiah 46:22 KJB - **The voice thereof shall go like a serpent; for they shall march with an army**, and come against her with axes, as hewers of wood.

The word "serpent" was also a symbol of the apostate tribe of Dan (Genesis 49:17, **which is why "Dan" is not listed in Revelation 7) or apostates and wicked leaders in general** (Isaiah 14:29)**:**

- Genesis 49:17 KJB - Dan shall be a serpent by the way, an adder in the path, that biteth the horse heels, so that his rider shall fall backward.

- Isaiah 14:29 KJB- Rejoice not thou, whole Palestina, because the rod of him that smote thee is broken: for out of the serpent's root shall come forth a cockatrice, and his fruit shall be a fiery flying serpent.

Through the lies and false doctrines (teachings) of these counterfeit systems, and their illegal joining of church and state, many are poisoned and dying spiritually (Deuteronomy 32:33; Psalms 58:4, 140:3; Proverbs 23:27-33)**:**

- Deuteronomy 32:33 KJB - Their wine is the poison of dragons, and the cruel venom of asps.

- Psalms 58:4 KJB - Their poison is like the poison of a serpent: they are like the deaf adder that stoppeth her ear;

- Psalms 140:3 KJB - They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent; adders' poison is under their lips. Selah.

- Proverbs 23:27 KJB - For a whore is a deep ditch; and a strange woman is a narrow pit.

- Proverbs 23:28 KJB - She also lieth in wait as for a prey, and increaseth the transgressors among men.

- Proverbs 23:29 KJB - Who hath woe? who hath sorrow? who hath contentions? who hath babbling? who hath wounds without cause? who hath redness of eyes?

- Proverbs 23:30 KJB - They that tarry long at the wine; they that go to seek mixed wine.

- Proverbs 23:31 KJB - Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup, when it moveth itself aright.

- Proverbs 23:32 KJB - At the last it biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like an adder.

- Proverbs 23:33 KJB - Thine eyes shall behold strange women, and thine heart shall utter perverse things.

These "serpents" feed on dust / death, rather than on Christ Jesus, the true bread from heaven (Psalms 22:15; Micah 7:17) -

- Psalms 22:15 KJB - My strength is dried up like a potsherd; and my tongue cleaveth to my jaws; and thou hast brought me into **<u>the dust of death</u>**.

- Micah 7:17 KJB - **They shall lick the dust like a serpent**, they shall move out of their holes like worms of the earth: they shall be afraid of the LORD our God, and shall fear because of thee.

The lies of these pretended Christs (AntiChrist) and false prophets (False prophet) cannot poison, or actually hurt, those who have the truth and the love of the truth (the "seal of God" in their foreheads) (Mark 16:18; Luke 10:19)**, but the falsehoods, will injure unto the second death all else:**

- Mark 16:18 KJB - They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

- Luke 10:19 KJB - Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

Since they are likened unto "serpents", it is a false and unclean, unholy spirit of antichrist that they have, but even this being "all the power of the enemy" (Luke 10:19), **cannot overcome the true Holy Ghost / Spirit** (Matthew 7:7-12; Luke 11:9-13)**:**

- Matthew 7:7 KJB - Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you:

- Matthew 7:8 KJB - For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.

- Matthew 7:9 KJB - Or what man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone?

- Matthew 7:10 KJB - Or if he ask a fish, will he give him **a serpent**?

- Matthew 7:11 KJB - If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him?

- Matthew 7:12 KJB - Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets.

- Luke 11:9 KJB - And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you.

- Luke 11:10 KJB - For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.

- Luke 11:11 KJB - If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? or if he ask a fish, will he for a fish give him **a serpent**?

- Luke 11:12 KJB - Or if he shall ask an egg, will he offer him **a scorpion**?

- Luke 11:13 KJB- If ye then, being evil, know how to **give good gifts** unto your children: how much more shall your heavenly Father give **the Holy Spirit** to them that ask him?

The "serpent" is a symbol of sin (John 3:14; 2 Corinthians 5:21)**:**

- John 3:14 KJB - And as Moses lifted up **the serpent** in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up:

- 2 Corinthians 5:21 KJB - For he hath made him **to be sin** for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.

It is evil to bear false witness as these professed religionists do (Exodus 20:16, 23:1,7; Deuteronomy 5:20, 19:16,18; Job 36:4; Psalms 27:12, 35:11, 119:104,128, 120:3; Proverbs 6:19 , 11:1, 12:17, 14:5, 17:4, 19:5,9, 20:23, 21:28, 25:14,18; Jeremiah 14:14, 23:32, 37:14; Lamentations 2:14; Ezekiel 21:23; Zechariah 8:17, 10:2; Malachi 3:5; Matthew 7:15, 15:19, 19:18, 24:11,24, 26:59-60; Mark 10:19; 13:22, 14:56-57; Luke 6:26, 18:20, 19:8; Acts 6:13, 13:6; Romans 13:9; 2 Corinthians 11:13,26; Galatians 2:4; 2 Timothy 3:3; Titus 2:3; 2 Peter 2:1; 1 John 4:1; Revelation 16:13, 19:20, 20:10)**, yet their origins are in the mystery of iniquity, from out of the pit** (Psalms 27:12, 35:11) **and so they sow discord among brethren** (Proverbs 6:19)**, and boasted themselves of being somebody (messiahs; like** Acts 5:36-37**), or prophets when they had no such gift from God** (Proverbs 25:14;

Revelation 2:20)**, and yet those without the seal of God, loved wickedness, and hated righteousness, and so readily gave heed to lying lips** (Proverbs 17:4)**, and were injured, even unto the second death** (Revelation 2:11) **which will meet them in the time to come, by those spiritual weapons and false doctrines and practices** (Proverbs 23:32, 25:18).

- Proverbs 25:14 KJB - Whoso **boasteth himself of a false gift** is like clouds and wind without rain.

- Revelation 2:20 KJB - Notwithstanding I have a few things against thee, because thou sufferest **that woman Jezebel, which calleth herself a prophetess**, to teach and to seduce my servants to commit fornication, and to eat things sacrificed unto idols.

It is by such lies, that many are "hurt" (Psalms 38:12; Jeremiah 7:6)**:**

- Psalms 38:12 KJB - They also that seek after my life lay snares for me: and **they that seek my hurt speak mischievous things, and imagine deceits all the day long**.

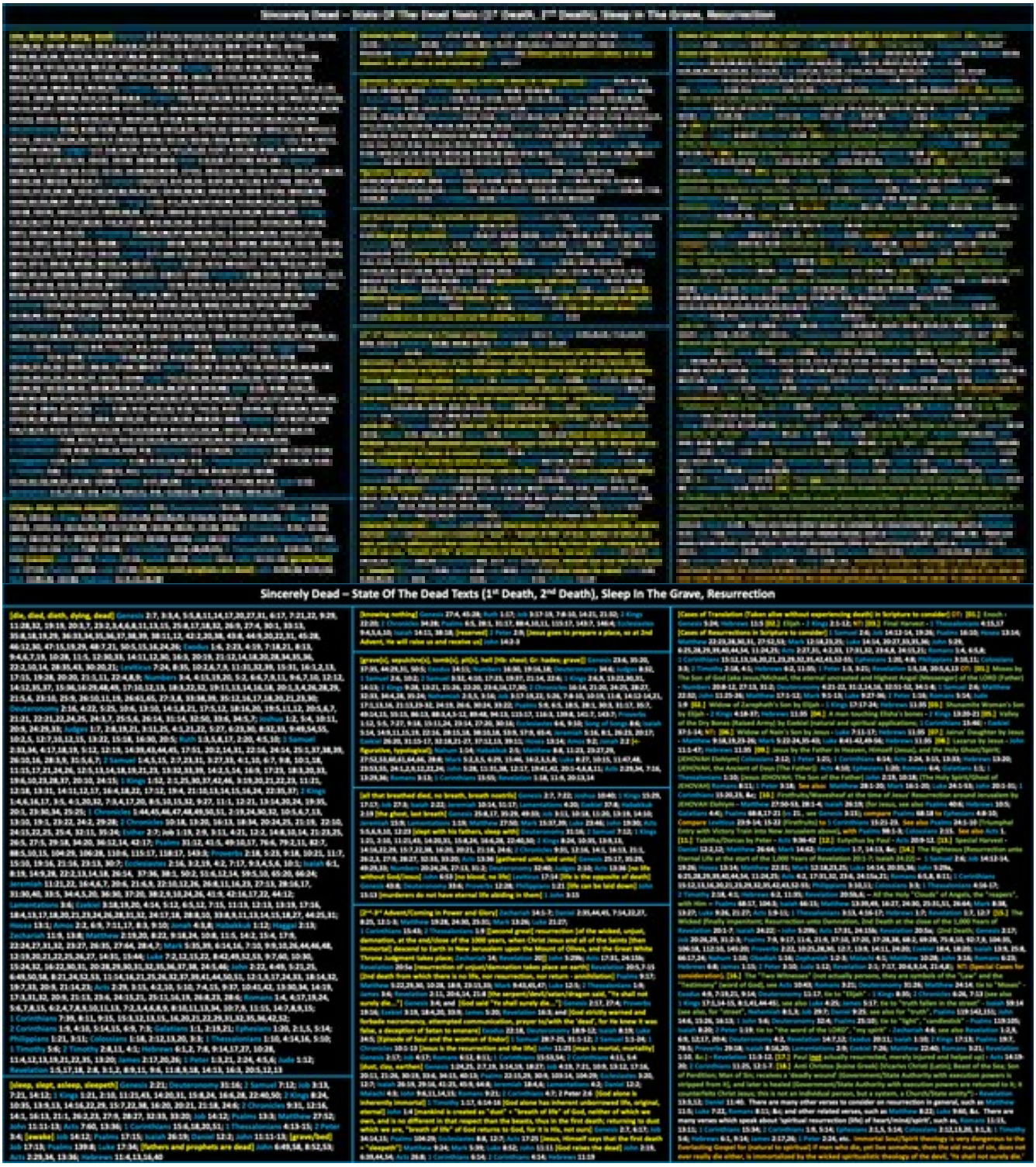
- Jeremiah 7:6 KJB - If ye **oppress** not t**he stranger, the fatherless, and the widow**, and **shed** not **innocent blood** in this place, neither **walk after other gods to your hurt**:

These two systems, carry many false practices, and lies (a brief listing):

Lies of the Anti-Christian (MOTHER) system and the False Prophet (harlot daughters):

[01] Immortal Soul / Spirit theology, or the "Not surely die" doctrine:

- Genesis 3:4 KJB - And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die:



https://ia902205.us.archive.org/16/items/sincerely-dead-snapshot-image/Sincerely%20Dead%20Snapshot%20Image.png

archive.org
Sincerely Dead Snapshot (PowerPoint) Slide : Free Download, Borrow, and Streaming : Internet

Archive
Sincerely Dead Snapshot (PowerPoint) Slide

archive.org
Sincerely Dead : Free Download, Borrow, and Streaming : Internet Archive
Sincerely Dead

archive.org
Sincerely Dead - Aaron Earnest - June 22, 2019 : Free Download, Borrow, and Streaming : Internet Archive
Sincerely Dead - Aaron Earnest - June 22, 2019

Annihilation and Soul Sleep Quotations
State Of The Dead & Annihilation Hellfire Non SDA Quotes : Free Download, Borrow, and Streaming : Internet Archive **State of the Dead and Annihilation Studies**
Doctrine - The Soul Sleepers - Chapter 4 The Major Seventeenth Century Advocates Doctrine - Emmanuel Petavel Olliff - The Problem Of Immortality Doctrine - Charles L Ives - The Bible Doctrine Of The Soul An Answer To The Question Doctrine - Albert C. Johnson - Conditional Immortality Doctrine - A Debate On The State Of The Dead - Nathaniel Field Vs Thomas P Connelly Doctrine - Henry Grew (Baptist) - State Of The Dead &c Owned By Joseph Frisbie, With His Personal Markings Stephen Bohr - Secrets Unsealed - State Of The Dead & Hellfire Sermons Christian Mortalism From Tyndale To Milton By Norman T. Burns Doctrine - William Tyndale - Tyndales Answer To Sir Thomas More Doctrine - Wenham John - The Case For Conditional Immortality Doctrine - Vladimir Baranozv - Sleep Of The Soul [18177565 Scrinium] “Angels In The Guise Of Saints” A Syrian Tradition In Constantinople Doctrine - Life And Immortality By Basil Atkinson Doctrine - Glenn A Peoples - Soul Sleep - Rethinking Hell Chapter 2 Doctrine - Dirk Krausmuller - Soul Sleep - [18177565 Scrinium] Christian Platonism And The Debate About Afterlife Doctrine - Christopher M Date - Soul Sleep - 18. MJTM. 69 92 Date Doctrine - Richard Whately - A View Of The Scripture Revelations Concerning A Future State Doctrine - H H Dobney & John Milton - The Scripture Doctrine Of Future Punishment An Argument Doctrine - George Storrs - An Inquiry Are The Wicked Immortal In Six Sermons Also Have The Dead Knowledge Which Is Prefixed An Extract On The Second Death By Archbishop Whately SDA - D M Canright - A History Of The Doctrine Of The Soul Among All Races And Peoples, Ancient And Modern...; Carefully Brought Down To The Present Time Doctrine - The State Of The Dead - John Milton (Paradise Lost) Doctrine - F. Gavin - The Sleep Of The Soul In The Early Syriac Church Doctrine - Bryan W. Ball - Sixteenth Century Continental Conditionalists Doctrine - Aphrahat By J. Edward Walters - Sleep Of The Soul And Resurrection Of The Body Hell & Mr Fudge - Edward Fudge Doctrine - Death - LeRoy Edwin Froom - The Conditionalist Faith Of Our Fathers Volume 02 Doctrine - Death - LeRoy Edwin Froom - The Conditionalist Faith Of Our Fathers Volume 01 Secrets Unsealed - Stephen Bohr - Misunderstood Texts On The State Of The Dead : Free Download, Borrow, and Streaming : Internet Archive

[02] That Jesus came in the unfallen flesh nature (because of the Roman Catholic doctrine of "Original Sin") by sharing Mary's flesh which came by "Immaculate conception" and was therefore "impeccable":

- 1 John 4:3 KJB - And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world.

- 2 John 1:7 KJB - For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an antichrist.

Yet the Bible says:

- Romans 8:3 KJB - For what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, God sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh, and for sin, condemned sin in the flesh:

- **Do not be confused by the word "likeness" in context of** Romans 8:3**, as for instance see** Philippians 2:7-8; Romans 5:14 **(similitude, sameness), 6:5. His flesh nature was nailed "to His cross"** (Colossians 2:14)**.**

- **The very flesh (nature) of Jesus (not his Deity nature,** Philippians 2:6) **is given in His flesh (nature) lineage, from fallen flesh Adam** (Luke 3:23-38)**, and fallen flesh Abraham** (Matthew 1:2-18; Hebrews 2:16)**, and fallen flesh David** (Matthew 1:6-18; Acts 2:29-30; Romans 1:3) **and fallen flesh of Mary, for His flesh was made under the law of flesh (nature) inheritance** (Galatians 4:4)**, in other words his very flesh (nature) DNA came from fallen Adam, through Abraham, through David, through Mary (thus His flesh (nature) was "made of a woman", see "a body"** (Hebrews 10:5; Psalms 40:6)**, was of His own people** (Revelation 12:4)**.**

- **He did not take upon Himself the unfallen flesh nature of angelic beings (like Gabriel;** 1 Corinthians 15:38-41)**, but of the flesh nature, the "seed" of Abraham** (Hebrews 2:14,16-17)**. He was tempted in all points by that flesh (nature;** Hebrews 4:15)**, yet committed no sin while in that fallen sinful flesh** (Hebrews 4:15, 7:26; Exodus 12:5; Matthew 26:60, 27:4,18-19,23-24; Luke 23:4,14-15,22,41,47; John 15:10, 16:33, 18:38, 19:4-5; Romans 5:19; 2 Corinthians 5:21; Hebrews 9:4; 1 Peter 2:22; 1 John 3:5; Revelation 3:21)**, because He was born in the spirit of the Holy Ghost/Spirit** (Matthew 1:18; Luke 1:35; John 3:6; Acts 4:27,30; 1 Corinthians 15:45; Philippians 2:5-6)**.**

- **Do not ever confuse the two, [1] flesh/body nature and [2] spirit/mind/heart** (John 3:6)**. For Jesus, bearing in His own body, His own flesh (nature) our sins** (John 1:14, 3:6; Acts

2:26,31; Romans 6:6, 7:4, 8:3; 1 Timothy 3:16 (1 Corinthians 15:38,47); 2 Corinthians 5:16; Galatians 5:24; Ephesians 5:30; Philippians 3:21; Colossians 1:22; Hebrews 5:7, 10:10,20; 1 Peter 2:24; 1 John 1:1, 4:2-3; 2 John 1:7)**, and yet lived without committing sin** (1 John 3:4)**, was able to condemn all sin, therefore sin is without excuse, even in the fallen sinful flesh (nature) we have, for we can be born of the Holy Ghost/Spirit** (John 1:12-13, 3:1-21; Galatians 4:29; 1 Peter 1:23; 1 John 2:29, 3:9, 5:4,18)**, and walk even as He (Jesus) walked** (1 John 2:6) **in the here and now, victorious over all transgression (whether of satan, sin and self;** Revelation 2:7,11,17,26, 3:5,12,21, 21:7**).**

- **We ought never teach what the Pharisees taught** (John 9:34)**, for in that way lies Roman Catholicism (AntiChrist;** 1 John 4:2-3; 2 John 1:7) **and "another gospel"** (Galatians 1:6)**, one that cannot ever bring salvation, for it teaches there can be no lasting victory over sin in the here and now, for they teach that to have fallen flesh nature is itself sin, without having committed any transgression of the Law of God. In other words, their theology teaches ("Original Sin" Dogma) that to simply exist in the fallen flesh nature we have is to be a sinner (which is why they must remove Christ Jesus' fallen flesh nature from Him, and invented the "Impeccability", and "Immaculate Conception" (of Mary) Dogmas, so that He is not a sinner by simply existing in the same flesh nature we have (fallen, sinful), and make Him to exist in the unfallen flesh nature of Adam before Adam sinned). We could only have victory through a change of flesh nature.**

[03] Think to change the times and laws of the Most High God, especially the 4th Commandment, the whole week culminating in the holy 7th day the sabbath of the LORD thy God (Genesis 1:1-2:3; Exodus 20:8-11; Deuteronomy 5:12-15)**:**

- Ezekiel 8:16 KJB - And he brought me into the inner court of the LORD'S house, and, behold, at the door of the temple of the LORD, between the porch and the altar, were about five and twenty men, with their backs toward the temple of the LORD, and their faces toward the east; and they worshipped the sun toward the east.

- Daniel 7:25 KJB - And he shall speak great words against the most High, and shall wear out the saints of the most High, and think to change times and laws: and they shall be given into his hand until a time and times and the dividing of time.

https://ia904602.us.archive.org/17/items/pope-sylvester-and-melanchthon-quotes-image/Pope%20Sylvester%20And%20Melanchthon%20Quotes%20Image.png
https://archive.org/details/pope-sylvester-and-melanchthon-quotes

Roman Catholicism:

‘Pope’ Sylvester I (Pope Sylvester I (also Silvester, 285 – 31 December 335) was the bishop of Rome from 31 January 314 until his death.) - CATHOLIC ENCYCLOPEDIA: Pope Sylvester I - https://www.newadvent.org/cathen/14370a.htm

- **[Latin] “... Similiter et feriae a fando dicuntur, ob quam causam Silvester papa primus apud Romanos constituit ut dierum nomina quae antea secundum nomina deorum suorum vocabant, id est, Solis, Lunae, Martis, Mercurii, Veneris, Saturni, feria deinceps vocarent, id est, prima feria, secunda feria, tertia feria, quarta feria, quinta feria, sexta feria, quia in principio Genesis scriptum est quod Deus per singulos dies dixerit : prima, Fiat Lux; secunda, Fiat firmamentum; tertia, Producat terra herbam virentem, similiter, etc. Sabbatum autem antiquo legis vocabulo vocare praecepit, et primam feriam diem Dominicam, eo quod Dominus in illa resurrexit. Statuit autem idem papa ut otium sabbati magis in diem Dominicam transferretur, ut ea die a terrenis operibus ad laudandum Deum vacaremus, justa illud quod scriptum est : Vacate et videte, quoniam ego sum Deus (Psal. XLV). ...”** - Beati Rabani Mauri, Fuldensis Abbatis et Moguntini Archiepiscopi, de Clericorum Institutione, ad Heistulphum Archiepiscopum; Libri Tres. (Anno 819.) Ad Fratres Fuldenses Epigramma Ejusdem; Liber Secundus, Caput XLVI. Column 361 (Left; PDF page 35) - http://www.documentacatholicaomnia.eu/02m/0788-0856,_Rabanus_Maurus,_De_Clericorum_Institutione_Ad_Heistulphum_Archiepiscopum_Libri_Tres,_MLT.pdf

- **[Translated English] “... Pope Sylvester, first among the Romans, ordered that the names of the days [of the week], which they previously called after the name of their gods, that is, [the day] of the Sun, [the day] of the Moon, [the day] of Mars, [the day] of Mercury, [the day] of Jupiter, [the day] of Venus, [the day] of Saturn, they should call feriae thereafter, that is the first feria, the second feria, the third feria, the fourth feria, the fifth feria, the sixth feria, because that in the beginning of Genesis it is written that God said concerning each day: on the first, "Let there be light:; on the second, "Let there be a firmament"; on the third, "Let the earth bring forth verdure"; etc. But he [‘Pope’ Sylvester I] ordered [them] to call the Sabbath by the ancient term of the law, [to call] the first feria the "Lord's day," because on it the Lord rose [from the dead], Moreover, the same pope decreed that the rest of the Sabbath should be transferred rather to the [counterfeit] Lord's day [Sunday; the real “Lord’s day” (Revelation 1:10) is the 7th day the Sabbath of the LORD], in order that on that day we should rest from worldly works for the praise of God.7 ...”** - Exactly Which Pope Changed The Sabbath To Sunday? - http://www.aloha.net/~mikesch/sylvester-I.htm

- **“...But the [Roman Catholic] Church of God has in her wisdom ordained that the celebration of the Sabbath should be transferred to “the [counterfeit] Lord's day:” …”** [The Catechism of the Council of Trent; On The Third Commandment; pg 267] - The catechism of the Council of Trent : Catholic Church : Free Download, Borrow, and Streaming : Internet Archive - https://www.archive.org/stream/thecatechismofth00donouoft#page/n271/mode/2up/search/sabbath

- **“… the Sabbath … this commandment, … is not fixed and unalterable, but is susceptible of change … ”** [The Catechism of the Council of Trent published by command of Pope Pius The Fifth, translated into English by the Rev. J. Donovon, Professor, &c Royal College,

Maynooth; Baltimore: Published by Lucas Brothers. No. 170 Market Street; Printed By James Young, Baltimore; On The Third Commandment; pg 264] - The catechism of the Council of Trent : Catholic Church : Free Download, Borrow, and Streaming : Internet Archive - https://www.archive.org/stream/thecatechismofth00donouoft#page/n269/mode/2up/search/sabbath

Protestants:
Philip Melanchthon (Philip Melanchthon - Wikipedia) on Daniel 7:25 -

- **[Old English] "... But what meaneth the aungell to saye: He shall s•arle or destroye ye hyghe sayn|tis? verely els but that with his false doctryne capciouse othes articles / & in|terrogacions he shall fraudelently de|ceyue and trappe the simple innocents and shed their blode tyrannously. Also he shall arrogantly take vpon him & thin|ke to change the state of tymes and la|wes. He weneth to change ye tyme which with swerde and fyer thinketh to shorten the lyfe of man and to preuent and disa|point gods infallible eternall and immu|table prouidēce wherby he hath prefiyed euery manis tyme & houre of deth which as noman can differre or prolong it / so cā|ne noman shorten nor preuent it / except men will make God an ignorant persone and so consequently no god at all. He chā|geth the tymes and lawes that any of the [page 118-119] sixe worke dayes commanded of god will make them vnholy and idle dayes when he lyste / or of their owne holy dayes abo|lisshed / make* worke dayes agen / & when they changed ye Saterday into Sondaye / of eting dayes fasting dayes / of mery and glad dayes to marye in / they can make so|rowfull dayes forbiddinge maryages. They haue changed gods lawes and tur|ned them into their owne tradiciōs to be kept aboue Gods preceptis. And as for their owne lawes they will change & bre|ke them when they lyste. And this powr shal anticrist haue whether it be for long or shorte tyme. For so miche sowneth the Hebrew phrase / which is for a tyme / a lyt|le whyle / & half a tyme / signifyinge that Anticryst shall make lawes to stande as long and as shorte tyme as he listeth and the tymes will he order / sett and change at his owne plesur. But is it not onely ye office of god to chang tymes and lawes? Here is therfore the prophecye fulfylled of him. Euen to exalt himselfe aboue all thing that god is called. This text. But the hyghe saynts he shall tangle trappe & destroye and arrogantly thinke to chan|ge the tymes and lawes &c. is of diuerse lerned men diuersely translated. ..."** - (The Exposicion of Daniel the Prophete Gathered oute of Philip Melanchton, Johan Ecolampadius, Chonrade Pellicane [and] out of Johan Draconite (1545); page 118-119) - The exposicion of Daniel the prophete gathered oute of Philip Melanchton, Iohan Ecolampadius, Chonrade Pellicane [and] out of Iohan Draconite. [et] c. By George Ioye. A prophecye diligently to be noted of al emprowrs [and] kinges in these laste dayes - https://quod.lib.umich.edu/e/eebo/A04696.0001.001/1:11?rgn=div1;view=fulltext

- The Exposicion of Daniel the Prophete Gathered oute of Philip Melanchton, Johan Ecolampadius, Chonrade Pellicane [and] out of Johan Draconite (1545) : MVT : Free Download, Borrow, and Streaming : Internet Archive - https://archive.org/details/TheExposicionOfDanielThePropheteGatheredOuteOfPhilipMelanchtonJohan/page/n118/mode/1up

- The Exposicion of Daniel the Prophete Gathered oute of Philip Melanchton, Johan Ecolampadius, Chonrade Pellicane [and] out of Johan Draconite (1545) : MVT : Free Download, Borrow, and Streaming : Internet Archive - https://archive.org/details/TheExposicionOfDanielThePropheteGatheredOuteOfPhilipMelanchtonJohan/page/n119/mode/1up

- **[Modern English] "… But what does the angel (Gabriel) mean to say: He shall wear out (persecute) or destroy the high (heavenly) saints (holy persons) (Daniel 7:25)? Verily (truly) (what) else (is it) but that with his false doctrine and capricious (unaccountable changes of) other articles (of faith & practice) & (with) interrogations (subtle questionings) he shall fraudulently deceive and trap the simple innocents and shed their blood, tyrannously. Also he shall arrogantly take upon him(self) and think to change the state of times and laws. He thinks to change the time, which with (the) fire and sword (of persecution), thinks to shorten the life of man(kind) and to prevent and disappoint God's infallible, eternal and immutable providence whereby he (God) has prefixed every man's time and hour of death which no man (anyone of mankind) can defer (delay) or prolong (extend) it, so can no man (anyone of mankind) shorten, nor prevent it, except men (anyone of mankind) will make God an ignorant person and so consequently no 'God' at all. He changes the times and laws that any of the [page 118-119] six work days commanded of God will make them unholy and idle days when he wills (desires by reason, "thinks"), or of their own 'holy days' (liturgical festal calendar days, like 'lent', &c) abolished, make work days again, and when they changed the Saturday (the 7th Day of the week in common, not technicality, as the days of God, are sunset to sunset ("even unto even"), not midnight to midnight (Roman times)) into Sunday (the 1st day of the week in common, not technicality), of eating (feasting) days (and) fasting days, of merry (celebratory) and glad days to marry in, they can make sorrowful days (even) forbidding marriages (1 Timothy 4:3). They have changed God's laws and turned them into their own traditions to be kept above God's precepts. And as for their own laws, they will change and break them when they will (desire by reason, "thinks"). And this power (authority) shall Anti-Christ (Latin: Vicarius Christi; koine Greek: Anti Christos) have, whether it be for (a) long or (a) short time. For so much shows (reveals) the Hebrew phrase, which is for a time, a little while (times), and a half a time, signifying that Anti-Christ shall make laws to stand as long and as short (of) time as he wills (desires by reason, "thinks"), and the times will he order, set and change at his own pleasure. But is it not only the office (position and prerogative) of God to change times and laws (Daniel 2:21; Acts 17:26)? Here is therefore the prophecy fulfilled of him (Anti-Christ). Even to exalt himself above everything that God is called (Daniel 11:36; 2 Thessalonians 2:4). This text, But the high (heavenly) saints (holy persons) he (Anti-Christ) shall tangle (ensnare), trap and destroy, and arrogantly think to change the times and laws, etc.; is of diverse (differing) men diversely (differently) translated. …"**

- **William Ambrose Spicer (SDA, 1918), Our day in the light of prophecy and providence, page 154 - Our day in the light of prophecy and providence : Spicer, William Ambrose, 1866- : Free Download, Borrow, and Streaming : Internet Archive -** https://archive.org/details/ourdayinlightofp00spic/page/154/mode/1up

- **Stephen Bohr (SDA), Studies On Daniel (PDF), page 175 -** http://secretsunsealed.org/content/PDF_downloads/All

- **Roy Allen Anderson (SDA), Unveiling Daniel And Revelation, page 95 - Unveiling Daniel and Revelation** - https://books.google.as/books?id=ABuq_yAvNhkC&dq=Roy+Allen+Anderson+Phillip+Melanchthon&focus=searchwithinvolume&q=Roy+Allen+Anderson+Phillip+Melanchthon

- **For more sabbath studies, see END NOTES*.**

[04] Multiple mediators between God and man, such as"Mary", "saints", or "communion of the saints", but the Bible says:

- 1 Timothy 2:5 - For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus;

[05] Eternal torment, eternal sinners in suffering torments and that the devil never dies (see also the links and note on death [01]), yet the Bible says:

- Ezekiel 28:19 KJB - All they that know thee among the people shall be astonished at thee: thou shalt be a terror, and never shalt thou be any more.

[06] Alcohol consumption (Revelation 14:8, 17:2, 18:3)**, yet the Bible says** (Proverbs 20:1, 31:1-5)**:**

- Revelation 14:8 KJB - And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

- Revelation 17:2 KJB - With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication.

- Revelation 18:3 KJB - For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies.

- Proverbs 20:1 KJB - Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise.

- Proverbs 31:1 KJB - The words of king Lemuel, the prophecy that his mother taught him.

- Proverbs 31:2 KJB - What, my son? and what, the son of my womb? and what, the son of my vows?

- Proverbs 31:3 KJB - Give not thy strength unto women, nor thy ways to that which destroyeth kings.

- Proverbs 31:4 KJB - It is not for kings, O Lemuel, it is not for kings to drink wine; nor for princes strong drink:

- Proverbs 31:5 KJB- Lest they drink, and forget the law, and pervert the judgment of any of the afflicted.

Alcohol / Wine in the scripture, "Drink 'Up' - These Are Not Drunken As Ye Suppose."

archive.org
Drink "UP" – These Are Not Drunken, As Ye Suppose - Sermon Power Point by brother Aaron Earnest : Free Download, Borrow, and Streaming : Internet Archive
Drink "UP" – These Are Not Drunken, As Ye Suppose - Sermon Power Point by brother Aaron Earnest

[07] Union / Amalgamation of Church / State

*** Churchcraft & Statecraft**

- **[01] Clay & Iron** [Daniel 2:33-35,44,45]
- **[02] eyes like the eyes of man, and a mouth speaking great things/the voice of the great words/that had eyes, and a mouth that spake very great things & little horn/horn/that horn ... whose look was more stout than his fellows/made war** [Daniel 7:8,11,20,21]
- **[03] he shall speak great words against the most High/think to change times and laws & shall wear out the saints of the most High/they shall be given into his hand** [Daniel 7:25]

- **[04] Yea, he magnified himself even to the prince of the host, and by him the daily sacrifice was taken away, and the place of his sanctuary was cast down & cast down some of the host and of the stars to the ground, and stamped upon them** [Daniel 8:10,11]
- **[05] by peace [religion/gospel] & shall destroy [sword of the state]** [Daniel 8:25]
- **[06] Priests [priesthood, earthly] & Kings [royal, earthly] [counterfeit] [see the true Heavenly:** Exodus 19:6; 1 Peter 2:9; Revelation 1:6, 5:10]
- **[07] Sheep's clothing/drawing disciples [outwardly claiming Christ] & ravening wolves inwardly [Rome's symbol was the Capitoline wolf]** [Ezekiel 22:27; Matthew 7:15; Acts 20:29-30]
- **[08] Worshippeth/worshipped/great wonders/miracles/worship & War/power over/killeth with the sword/power/causeth** [Revelation 13:4,7,8,10,12,15, 14:9,11]
- **[09] Worshippeth/worshipped/great wonders/miracles/worship & War/power over/killeth with the sword/power/causeth** [Revelation 13:4,7,8,10,12,15, 14:9,11]
- **[10] Woman & Beast** [Revelation 17:1-8]
- **[11] Blasphemy & Crowns** [Revelation 13:1,2,5,6, 17:3,18]
- **[12] Understanding Dark Sentences & King of Fierce Countenance** [Daniel 8:23]
- **[13] Exalteth & Opposeth** [2 Thessalonians 2:4]
- **[14] Worshippeth & Sitteth (throne)** [2 Thessalonians 2:4]
- **[15] God service & Killeth you** [John 16:2]
- **[16] Peace [spirit/false gospel] & be still [flesh/false sabbath rest day] [counterfeit] [the True:** Mark 4:39]
- **[17] Peace [Gospel,** Luke 2:14] **& Safety [protection by king/state,** Acts 5:23] [1 Thessalonians 5:3]
- **[18] horses & prepared unto battle** [Revelation 9:7]
- **[19] hair of women & teeth were as the teeth of lions** [Revelation 9:8]
- **[20] breastplates & breastplates of iron** [Revelation 9:9]
- **[21] wings as the sound of chariots of many horses running to battle** [Revelation 9:9]
- **[22] horses & breastplates of fire, and of jacinth and brimstone** [Revelation 9:17]
- **[23] horses & heads of lions** [Revelation 9:17]

[08] False "trinity" doctrine, for Godhead is as the eternal Heavenly "threefold" or trio:

JEHOVAH Elohiym is the eternal family/relationship. JEHOVAH is the singular eternal family name,

while Elohiym (Gods, trio) are the individual Persons/Beings that exist in that eternal family/relationship, Matt. 28:19; 1 Jhn. 5:7,8.

- 1. JEHOVAH, "the LORD" (Gen. 19:24b.; Zec. 3:2b.), "the Ancient of days" (Dan. 7:9,13,22) is "the only true God" (Jhn. 17:3; τὸν μόνον ἀληθινὸν θεὸν), "God" (Jhn. 1:1b.; τὸν θεόν), "thy God" (Heb. 1:9; ὁ θεός σου), "God the Father" (2 Jhn. 1:3; θεοῦ πατρός) the "person" (Job 13:8; Heb. 1:3) identified in the beginning as the "God said" (Gen. 1:6), for it was by Him that Revelation says, "Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created." (Rev. 4:11). He is His own person/being and is not either the person/being of the Son or of the Holy Ghost/Spirit.

- 2. Jesus JEHOVAH (Gen.49:18; Exo. 14:13; 2 Chr. 20:17; Jon. 2:9; Psa. 119:174 HOT) or JEHOVAH Immanuel (see Psa. 46:7,11 HOT)), "the LORD" (Gen. 19:24a.; Zec. 3:2a.), "the son of man" (Dan. 7:13), "the only begotten" (Jhn. 1:14,18, 3:16,18; Heb. 11:17; 1 Jhn. 4:9, is basically monogene (μονογενῆ; Jhn. 3:16; Heb. 11:17; 1 Jhn. 4:9) or monogenes (μονογενὴς; Jhn. 1:18) or monogenous (μονογενοῦς; Jhn. 1:14, 3:18)), "the Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of the Father" (2 Jhn. 1:3; Κυρίου Ἰησοῦ Χριστοῦ τοῦ υἱοῦ τοῦ πατρός) is not "the only true God" (Jhn. 17:3), but is "the express image of his person" (Heb. 1:3; χαρακτὴρ τῆς ὑποστάσεως αὐτοῦ), being "the Word was God" (Jhn. 1:1c.; θεὸς ἦν ὁ λόγος), who is "O God" (Heb. 1:9; ὁ θεός), the "just person" (Matt. 27:24, "person", 2 Cor. 2:10) identified in the beginning as "God made" (Gen. 1:7) on behalf of the Father's direction (Pro. 8:22-36; Exo. 20:12), for it was by him (the Son) that John says, "All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made." (Jhn. 1:3), that Ephesians says, "And to make all men see what is the fellowship of the mystery, which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, who created all things by Jesus Christ:" (Eph. 3:9), that Colossians says, "For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him:" (Col. 1:16), that Hebrews says, "Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds;" (Heb. 1:2), the very, "I AM THAT I AM" (Exo. 3:14), the great "I am" (Jhn. 8:58; ἐγὼ εἰμί), the very "fellow" (Zec. 13:7) of the Father's person, and who comes in the name of His Father (Jhn. 5:43), but is not the person/being of the Father, neither of the Holy Ghost/Spirit.

- 3. The Holy Spirit of JEHOVAH (Luk. 4:18), "his Spirit" (Isa. 48:16), "the LORD" (Zec. 3:2c.), the "another Comforter" (Jhn. 14:6), even "he", "the spirit of truth" (Jhn. 14:17, 15:26, 16:13), "God" (Acts 5:4), identified in the beginning as "the Spirit of God moved" (Gen. 1:2) and "God saw" (Gen. 1 throughout, the eternal Witness who inspired the scriptures; 2 Tim. 3:16-17; 2 Pet. 1:21), by which/whom everything is "created" (Psa. 104:30) and "made" (Job 33:4), whose nature is a mystery left unspoken of in scripture, but is the person who does "not speak of himself" (Jhn. 16:13), but comes in the name of the Son (Jhn. 14:26), who Himself is not the person/being of the Son or of the Father, but His own person/being.

The eternal Heavenly Trio - family JEHOVAH Elohiym, the "threefold" whom over all creation as

"Godhead".

If I were to try to present this idea in a limited humanistic fashion, it might go something like this:

- Father Jones
- Son Jones Jr.
- Cousin Jones.

The trio "Jones", or "Jones" family.

Three Persons/Beings working together as united family without dischord, but rather thinking and acting as harmonious chord.

Owning "Jones" Construction, they are all "Boss" (like "God") over their employees.

In fact the Father "Jones" can be "with" Son "Jones" Jr at a construction site, and an employee come up to them two, and say "Boss", and both would respond together, because "Boss" (Son) was with the "Boss" (Father) at that moment, thus in John 1:1 "God" was "with" "God".

Even in maths, this works, because of something called "set theory".

Father, Son and Holy Spirit (Set Deity)

Angels, mankind & lesser creatures (Set creation)

Set Deity is Head over Set creation. Yet Set Deity is not a single Person/Being, but a group, as all individuals together which are creation is not a single person/being but a group.

Yet, in (Set Deity) as (Head) are three Persons/Beings which individually or together are "Head" over creation.

Yet in (Set Deity) there is also heirarchy (Gen. 41:40).

- Set Father
- Set Son
- Set Holy Spirit.

Now for "only true God" and "only begotten":

Mono

Gene

Mono is simply "one", "only".

Mono is used in conjunction or connection, gene.

Gene refers to race or nature (that which makes up the content of essence), that which comes about or exists through/from another.

It's used this way even coming down to our English:

- "gene (n.) 1911, from German Gen, coined 1905 by Danish scientist Wilhelm Ludvig Johannsen (1857-1927), from Greek genea "generation, race" (from PIE root *gene- "give birth, beget"). De Vries had earlier called them pangenes. Gene pool is attested from 1946." - https://www.etymonline.com/word/Gene

That is why the Father is called:

- monon alethinon theon, ton theon

And because the Son is in the express image of the Father, is called:

- monogene, logos en o theos

The Father's nature is His own, underived ("true"*), but the Son, because He is the Son has that same nature because of the Father.

- True - https://www.thesaurus.com/browse/true

- Authentic - https://www.thesaurus.com/browse/authentic

- Original - https://www.thesaurus.com/browse/original

It means underived.

So monogene in connection with monon alethinon theon means that the nature of the Son is of the Father and he is the only Son of the Father with that nature of the Father.

Created Angels and humans are sons, but not of that same nature as the Father and Son are.

In other words:

- The Father is "The only true (underived in nature) God"

- The Son is "The only begotten (derives His nature from the Father because He is the Son) God"

Remember, "only begotten" has nothing to do with time, or creation, or coming into existence in these contexts, but and only deals with the existing nature of the Son in relation to the Father.

Another thing that needs to be discussed that shows the error of the Roman Catholic "trinity" is the

following:

The Father is not a perfume, not an aethereal essence pervading the universe. That is pantheism, or panentheism, both of which are gross heresies and destroys the Gospel itself and would even place God in the sinner, including satan himself, which is a violation of Revelation 3:20, etc. God is omnipresent through omniscience (Psalms 139).

- Mat_6:9 After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name.

- Mat_16:17 And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Barjona: for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven.

- Luk_11:2 And he said unto them, When ye pray, say, Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth.

He, the Father, is a "Person", even His person (Job 13:8; Hebrews 1:3), of which Jesus (the Son) is the "express image" of.

As for the rest, see "His person" (Job 13:8); "form of God" (Philippians 2:6), "shape" (John 5:37), "image" (Genesis 1:26,27; Hebrews 1:3), "likeness" (Genesis 1:26,27), "being" (Acts 17:28), has a very real movable "Throne" on which He sits (Daniel 7:9-10; Revelation 4-5, &c), has "the hair of his head like the pure wool" (Daniel 7:9), "whose garment was white as snow" (Daniel 7:9), has a "right hand" (Revelation 5:1; Acts 7:55-56), able to be looked upon, "to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone" (Revelation 4:2), having His own "nature" (Galatians 4:8).

God has hairs on His head, Daniel 7:9; and has hands, Exodus 33:22; and has feet, Exodus 24:10; and loins [H4975; waist to upper thighs, see 1 Kings 18:46, etc], Ezekiel 1:27; a face, Matthew 18:10; a heart, Genesis 6:6; parts, Exodus 22:32; a form, Philippians 2:6; shape, John 5:37; is a Person, Hebrews 1:3; is a Soul, Jeremiah 5:9; and is a Spirit, thus has a mind, Matthew 12:28.

See also "back parts" (Exodus 33:23), and even a "divine nature" (2 Peter 1:4), see also "under his feet" (Exodus 24:10).

The angels are also called 'spirits' and "persons" ("fellows"; Hebrews 1:9), "young man" (Mark 16:5; Daniel 9:21; &c), and yet have real celestial (Heavenly) "bodies" with unfallen angelic "flesh" (1 Corinthians 15:35-58; Jude 1:7, Genesis 17-19, &c) an unfallen heavenly "nature" (Hebrews 2:16), where as we have bodies terrestrial (dust).

The Son is also a "person" (Hebrews 1:3; 2 Corinthians 2:10; Matthew 27:24; Deuteronomy 27:25; &c).

So is the Holy Ghost (John 14:16; &c)

Mankind are also called 'spirits' (1 Peter 3:19; Hebrews 12:23) and yet are real tangible beings, with bodies (made of dust).

- Philippians 2:6; Daniel 3:25; Genesis 18:4, 19:2; Exodus 24:10-11; Psalms 18:9; John 5:37; Exodus 33:23,20,22; Daniel 7:9-10,13; Ezekiel 1:1,8,26-28; Acts 7:55-56; Psalms 24:1-10; John 20:17; 1 Peter 3:22; Matthew 18:10; Revelation 1:13-20, 2:1, 4:1-11, 5:1-14; Hebrews 1:13; Colossians 1:3-6; Numbers 12:8; Isaiah 45:23, 48:3; Revelation 3:16; Psalms 89:34; Psalms 104:33, 146:2; Acts 17:28; Genesis 1:26-27; Colossians 1:15; &c.

Now, here is the Roman Catholic 'trinity' definition, never found in scripture, and is a pagan, gross distortion to the truth of the Father, the Son and the Holy Ghost as found in scripture (KJB).

To begin with, "trinitarianism" (like its twin, "unitarianism") teaches a 'singularity':

Roman Catholic “trinity”, which is nothing of the sort, but a counterfeit, in effect a singularity:

- “We believe then in the Father who eternally begets the Son, in the Son, the Word of God, who is eternally begotten; in the Holy Spirit, the uncreated Person who proceeds from the Father and the Son as their eternal love. Thus in the Three Divine Persons, coaeternae sibi et coaequales,[8] the life and beatitude of God perfectly one superabound and are consummated in the supreme excellence and glory proper to uncreated being, and always "there should be venerated unity in the Trinity and Trinity in the unity."[9]” - Online Roman Catholic Library; Credo of the People of God; Promulgated by Pope Paul VI on June 30, 1968 - CATHOLIC LIBRARY: The Credo of the People of God (1968) - https://www.newadvent.org/library/docs_pa06cr.htm

Another:

- “... that the Paraclete "is not to be considered as unconnected with the Father and the Son, for He is with Them one in substance and divinity"...

- ... Proceeding both from the Father and the Son, the Holy Ghost, nevertheless, proceeds from Them as from a single principle. ... Hence it follows, indeed, that the Holy Ghost proceeds from the two other Persons, not in so far as They are distinct, but inasmuch as Their Divine perfection is numerically one. Besides, such is the explicit teaching of ecclesiastical tradition, which is concisely put by St. Augustine (On the Holy Trinity V.14): "As the Father and the Son are only one God and, relatively to the creature, only one Creator and one Lord, so, relatively to the Holy Ghost, They are only one principle." This doctrine was definded in the following words by the Second Ecumenical Council of Lyons [Denzinger, "Enchiridion" (1908), n. 460]: "We confess that the Holy Ghost proceeds eternally from the Father and the Son, not as from two principles, but as from one principle, not by two spirations, but by one single spiration." The teaching was again laid down by the Council of Florence (ibid., n. 691), and by Eugene IV in his Bull "Cantate Domino" (ibid., n. 703 sq.). ...

- ..."the Holy Ghost comes from the Father and from the Son not made, not created, not generated, but proceeding" ...” - Online Roman Catholic Encyclopedia, Holy Spirit; sections throughout - CATHOLIC ENCYCLOPEDIA: Holy Ghost - http://www.newadvent.org/cathen/07409a.htm

Another:

- “The sacrosanct Roman Church, founded by the voice of our Lord and Savior, firmly believes, professes, and preaches one true God omnipotent, unchangeable, and eternal, Father, Son, and Holy Ghost; one in essence, three in persons; Father unborn, Son born of the Father, Holy Spirit proceeding from Father and Son; that the Father is not Son or Holy Spirit, that Son is not Father or Holy Spirit; that Holy Spirit is not Father or Son; but Father alone is Father, Son alone is Son, Holy Spirit alone is Holy Spirit. The Father alone begot the Son of His own substance; the Son alone was begotten of the Father alone; the Holy Spirit alone proceeds at the same time from the Father and Son.

- These three persons are one God, and not three gods, because the three have one substance, one essence, one nature, one divinity, one immensity, one eternity, where no opposition of relationship interferes.

- “Because of this unity the Father is entire in the Son, entire in the Holy Spirit; the Son is entire in the Father, entire in the Holy Spirit, the Holy Spirit is entire in the Father, entire in the Son. No one either excels another in eternity, or exceeds in magnitude, or is superior in power. For the fact that the Son is of the Father is eternal and without beginning; and that the Holy Spirit proceeds from the Father and the Son is eternal and without beginning.” Whatever the Father is or has, He does not have from another, but from Himself; and He is the principle without principle. Whatever the Son is or has, He has from the Father, and is the principle from a principle. Whatever the Holy Spirit is or has, He has simultaneously from the Father and the Son. But the

> Father and the Son are not two principles of the Holy Spirit, but one principle, just as the Father and the Son and the Holy Spirit are not three principles of the creature, but one principle. ...” - The Council of Florence (A.D. 1438-1445) From Cantate Domino — Papal Bull of Pope Eugene IV by Pope Eugene IV - The Council of Florence (A.D. 1438-1445) From Cantate Domino — Papal Bull of Pope Eugene IV - http://catholicism.org/cantate-domino.html

Therein is the error, among other things. Romanism's "trinity" also denies the body/form of the Father, though scripture teaches that the Father has body/form (see - Proof that Jesus is God). It also says that the Holy Spirit is of the same ("one in") "substance", but scripture never says this. The nature of the Holy Ghost is a mystery never revealed in scripture, though He is a Person/Being distinct from the Father and the Son as Persons/Beings. More as needful.

Many more heresies [a selection, not all will be represented, there would not be enough time, nor room to give notice to all]:

Transubstantiation Penance Vain Repetitious Prayers, etc
Auricular Confession Prayers for/to dead/angel Immortal Soul/Spirit theology
Immaculate Conception Theotokos [Mother of God] Veneration [HyperDulia]
of Mary

Rosary/Pieta's/Novenas, &c Purgatory/Limbo's Monks/Nuns/
Caste Priesthood

Roman Trinity [singularity*] Holy Water Latin Only

Alternative Baptism [Infusion/Aspersion (pouring, sprinkling), Infant, etc]

Lent/Liturgical Calendar Indulgences Mass
Host/Eucharist [adoration] Fermented Wine Pope [Papal, See of Rome]
Men able to forgive sins Celibacy [requirement] Stations of the Cross

Veneration [Dulia] of Saints/Relics/Icons/Images/Buildings/Statues/Stones, kneeling in front of, kissing, touching, fondling, gifting, feeding, lighting candles before, charioting, etc

Sacraments Tradition on Par/Equal/Above the Scriptures
Assumption of Mary Mary remained sinless [without Roman “Original Sin”]
Original Sin [Roman] Relics of dead men's bones, in Cathedrals, under Altars
Crucifixes Jesuit Order, Opus Dei, Knights of Columbus, of Malta, &c
Syllabus of Errors Mortification [pain infliction], Celices & Hairshirts, etc

Ex-Cathedra Extreme Unction College of Cardinals

Sign of the Cross Inquisition
[Curia, Congregation for Doctrine of the Holy Faith]

Kissing Ring/Foot of Pope Pontifex Maximus [the greatest bridge-builder]

Scapulars [various colors] Canonization Apocryphal Books accepted
Crowns/Tiara's/Mitres Stigmata Bleeding Wounds [blood, oil, etc]

Weeping Statues/Icons, etc Holy Sites [Fatima, Lourdes, Guadalupe, etc]
Sacred Heart theology All Names and Titles of Christ given to the Pope**

- **Latin: "Vicarivs Christi" (Vicarivs Fill Dei)**
- **Greek: "Anti Christos"**
- **English: "Anti Christ"**

Anti - two meanings, both present:

- 2 Thessalonians 2:4 KJB - Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.
- **[1] "opposeth" (against)**
- **[2] "exalteth" (into the place of, equal to)**

The Catholic encyclopedia defines the word anti in both fashions also:

- **"… In composition anti has different meanings: …" [Catholic Online Encyclopedia; "A"; "Antichrist"] - https://www.newadvent.org/cathen/01559a.htm**
- **"… anti … (in the place of …)…" [Catholic Online Encyclopedia; "S"; "Sacrifice"] - https://www.newadvent.org/cathen/13309a.htm**

In this sense it is very much like the Latin word 'vicarius':

- **"Vicar**
- **(Latin vicarius , from vice , "instead of") …" [Catholic Online Encyclopedia; "V"; "Vicar"] - CATHOLIC ENCYCLOPEDIA: Vicar - http://www.newadvent.org/cathen/15401a.htm**

See the Roman Catholic uses of "Vicarius Christi", "Vicarius Iesus Christi"; "Vicarius Filii Dei".

- "**The pope's universal coercive jurisdiction**... ... Moreover, the powers conferred in these regards are plenary. ... nothing is withheld. ... Further, Peter's authority is subordinated to no earthly superior. The sentences which he gives are to be forthwith ratified in heaven. They do not need the antecedent approval of any other tribunal. ... This judicial authority will even include the power to pardon sin. ... **supreme power in this kingdom carries with it a supreme magisterium** — authority to declare that doctrine and to prescribe a rule of faith obligatory on all. ... as subject to the authority of him who should be **Christ's vicegerent on earth**. .." [Online Catholic Encyclopedia, The Pope] - CATHOLIC ENCYCLOPEDIA: The Pope - http://www.newadvent.org/cathen/12260a.htm

- "**Vicar of Christ (Latin Vicarius Christi)**. ... thus, Innocent III appeals for his power to remove bishops to the fact that **he is Vicar of Christ** (cap. "Inter corporalia", 2, "De trans. ep."). ... and states that it is **the Roman Pontiff who is "the successor of Peter and the Vicar of Jesus Christ**" (cap. "Licet", 4, ibid.). **The title Vicar of God used for the pope** by Nicholas III (c. "Fundamenta ejus", 17, "De elect.", in 6) is **employed as an equivalent for Vicar of Christ**" [Online Catholic Encyclopedia, Vicar of Christ] - CATHOLIC ENCYCLOPEDIA: Vicar of Christ - http://www.newadvent.org/cathen/15403b.htm

- "But since **We hold upon this earth the place of God Almighty**, ..." ["The Great Encyclical Letters of Pope Leo XIII", Encyclical Letter June 20, 1894; http://www.papalencyclicals.net/Leo13/l13praec.htm

- "...2. We, indeed, **to all men are the Vicar of Christ, the Son of God** ..." [Online Catholic Encyclopedia, In Plurimi; On the Abolition of Slavery; His Holiness Pope Leo XIII; May 5, 1888; To the Bishops of Brazil.] - CATHOLIC LIBRARY: In Plurimis (1888) - http://www.newadvent.org/library/docs_le13ip.htm

- and Leo XIII - In Plurimis - http://www.vatican.va/holy_father/leo_xiii/encyclicals/documents/hf_l-xiii_enc_05051888_in-plurimis_en.html

- " … Can. 391 §1. It is for **the diocesan bishop to govern the particular church entrusted to him with legislative, executive, and judicial power according to the norm of law.**

- §2. **The bishop exercises legislative power himself**. **He exercises executive power** either personally or through vicars general or episcopal vicars according to the norm of law. **He exercises judicial power** either personally or through the judicial vicar and judges according to the norm of law. …" [Roman Catholic Canon Law; BOOK II. THE PEOPLE OF GOD LIBER II. DE POPULO DEI; PART II. THE HIERARCHICAL CONSTITUTION OF THE CHURCH; SECTION II. PARTICULAR CHURCHES AND THEIR GROUPINGS; TITLE I. PARTICULAR CHURCHES AND THE AUTHORITY ESTABLISHED IN THEM (Cann. 368 – 430); CHAPTER II. BISHOPS; Art. 2. DIOCESAN BISHOPS] - http://www.vatican.va/archive/ENG1104/__P1E.HTM

- **"All names which in the scriptures are applied to Christ, by virtue of which it is established that he is over the church, all the same names are applied to the Pope."** [Cardinal Robert Bellarmine (Full Italian name: Roberto Francesco Romolo Bellarmino (Canonized-1930 and Doctor of the Church (Jesuit))), Disputationes de Controversiis (aka: Disputationes de Controversiis Christianae Fidei adversus hujus temporis Haereticos) [Lectures Concerning the Controversies of the Christian Faith Against the Heretics of This Time], Tom. 2, "Controversia

Prima," Book 2 (De Conciliorum Auctoritate)["On Authority of the Councils"], Chapter 17, (1628 ed.) Vol. 1, pp. 266-translated]

- In Latin: **"Secundo probatur ratione, in Scripturis fundata; nam omnia nomina, quae in Scripturis tribuuntur Christo, unde constat eum esse supra Ecclesiam, eadem omnia tribuuntur Pontifici."** - http://cdigital.dgb.uanl.mx/la/10800...0015573_21.pdf

In the Revelation 2:13 the word "Antipas", means "in the place of the father" or even "against the father". Words like "Antioch", and "Antipatris" are also found similar uses. Even in Septuaginta, Leviticus 6:15 (6:22 English)

- Leviticus 6:15 so called LXX - ὁ ἱερεὺς ὁ **χριστὸς ἀντ᾽** αὐτοῦ ἐκ τῶν υἱῶν αὐτοῦ ποιήσει αὐτήν· νόμος αἰώνιος, ἅπαν ἐπιτελεσθήσεται.

It literally says, "christos anti".

- Leviticus 6:22 KJB - And the priest of his sons that is **anointed in his stead** shall offer it: it is a statute for ever unto the LORD; it shall be wholly burnt.

See also the so called septaginta (LXX's) 2 Chronicles 26:1, "anti" meaning "in the place/room/office of", "anti tou patros" (in the place of the [his Uzziah's] father [Amaziah]") Also see, I Kings 5:1 English for similar phrasing, though septuaginta changes the words and speaks of chariots and being lifted up, instead of being anointed in the place of, as English.
See also Matthew 2:22, "anti" meaning "in the place/room/office of", "anti [H]erwdou tou patros" (in the place of Herod the [his Archelaus] father [Herod]").
Other places are Luke 1:20, 12:3, 19:44; Acts 12:23; 2 Thessalonians 2:10, "anth wn"; and Ephesians 5:31, "anti toutou".
So, in short, to be against, and/or in the place/room/office of, both fit "anti", and both fit "deny" Jesus the Christ, but in differing ways. One is overt opposition, the other is covert opposition or usurpation (like False Smerdis; Eza. 4:7-24).

Immaculate Heart theology Missalette instead of Bibles
All unclean animal is clean Genesis Creation is Allegory/Mythology
Eternal Generation of Jesus Flood Account of Noah is Allegory/Mythology
or Ethnocentric
Real Presence theology Eternal Spiration of Holy Spirit by Father & Son

Madonnas [black/white] Evolution Exorcism by ritual
Preterism Futurism Amillennialism [no 1,000 years]
Vestments Rings/Jewelry Mysteries
IHS INRI Perinde ac cadaver
Cell Groups Pagan Symbolism Sun Worship
Oaths [open/secret] False Tongues Clamorous (all Kinds of Musick)
"Alpha" theologies Gregorian Chants Contemplative theology-void mind
Holy Grail Confirmation Canon Law
Easter Altar Boys/Girls Wax Candles [Bees wax, etc]
Scala Sancta [etc] Papal Bulls Index of Prohibited Books [KJB]
Global Ecumenism Cathedrals [tombs] State/Church combined
Processionals/Marches Pilgrimages Incenses [various]
Bloody Hosts/miracles Mary Visions Hail Mary's [prayer]

Change Times/Laws Altered Tithe Altered Ten Commandments
Jesus is not Michael Islamic Anti-Christ Rome is not Anti-Christ
Sunday Sabbath No Sabbath Any day Sabbath
Lunar Sabbaths Additional Mediators Mary as Co-Mediatrix with Christ
Peter as "the Rock" Papal Infallibility Mary as Co-Redemptrix with Christ
Title, "Holy Father" Alter-Christos Vicar of Christ [Vicarivs Christi]
Title, "Father" Vicarivs Filii Dei Evangelical Dispensationalism

Jesus is not Eternal God, but created HRCC as Mother of all churches
Holy Spirit is not Eternal God, but force, etc God is good/evil [gnostic, kabbalism, etc]
Jesus came not in our flesh Jesus did not die upon Cross, or ever

Can be saved in sin Irresistible Grace Once Saved, Always Saved
We [humans] are Gods Heaven is Ethereal Hell = eternal torment [physical, mental,&c]

2,520 [so called prophecy] 2,400 [so called prophecy]
No Heavenly Sanctuary No Investigative Judgment
Mark of the Beast is like barcode/chip, etc Seal of God does not involve 10 C
Ordination of Women/Gay/Lesbian, etc Millennium on Earth
King of the North is not Papacy King of the North is Islam
King of the South is Islam Little Horn of Daniel 8 is Antiochus IV E.
Date for Second Advent setting Everything Finished at the Cross
… and a multitude host more …

Words used:

G1849 - ἐξουσία (exousia)

Matthew 7:29, 8:9, 9:6,8, 10:1, 21:23(x2),24,27, 28:18;
Mark 1:22,27, 2:10, 3:15, 6:7, 11:28(x2),29,33, 13:34;
Luke 4:6,32,36, 5:24, 7:8, 9:1, 10:19, 12:5,11, 20:2(x2),8,20, 22:53, 23:7;
John 1:12, 5:27, 10:18(x2), 17:2, 19:10(x2),11;
Acts 1:7, 5:4, 8:19, 9:14, 26:10,12,18;
Romans 9:21, 13:1(x3),2,3;
1 Corinthians 7:37, 8:9, 9:4,5,6,12(x2),18, 11:10, 15:24;
2 Corinthians 10:8, 13:10;
Ephesians 1:21,2, 310, 6:12;
Colossians 1:13,16, 2:10,15;
2 Thessalonians 3:9;
Titus 3:1;
Hebrews 13:10;
1 Peter 3:22;
Jude 1:25;

Revelation 2:26, 6:8, 9:3(x2),10,19, 11:6(x2), 12:10, 13:2,4,5,7,12,17, 14:18, 16:9, 17:12, 18:1, 20:6, 22:14;

"authorities" - 1 Peter 3:22

"authority" - Matthew 7:29, 8:9, 21:23(x2),24,27; Mark 1:22,27, 11:28(x2),29,33, 13:34; Luke 4:36, 7:8, 9:1, 19:17, 20:2(x2),8,20; John 5:27; Acts 9:14, 26:10,12; 1 Corinthians 15:24; 2 Corinthians 10:8; Revelation 13:2

"jurisdiction" - Luke 23:7

"liberty" - 1 Corinthians 8:9

"power" - Matthew 9:6,8, 10:1, 28:18; Mark 2:10, 3:15, 6:7; Luke 4:6,32, 5:24, 10:19, 12:5, 22:53; John 1:12, 10:18(x2), 17:2, 19:10(x2),11; Acts 1:7, 5:4, 8:19, 26:18; Romans 9:21, 13:1,2,3; 1 Corinthians 7:37, 9:4,5,6,12(x2),18, 11:10; 2 Corinthians 13:10; Ephesians 1:21,2; Colossians 1:13, 2:10; 2 Thessalonians 3:9; Jude 1:25; Revelation 2:26, 6:8, 9:3(x2),10,19, 11:6(x2), 12:10, 13:4,5,7,12, 14:18, 16:9, 17:12, 18:1, 20:6

"powers" - Luke 12:11; Romans 13:1(x2); Ephesians 3:10, 6:12; Colossians 1:16, 2:15; Titus 3:1

"right" - Hebrews 13:10; Revelation 22:14

"strength" - Revelation 13:17

G4750 - στόμα (stoma) [see notes on Revelation 9:17b]

G3769 - οὐρά (oura)

Revelation 9:10(x2),19(x2), 12:4;

"tail" - Revelation 12:4

"tails" - Revelation 9:10(x2),19(x2)

G3789 - ὄφις (ophis)

Matthew 7:10, 10:16, 23:33;
Mark 16:18;
Luke 10:19, 11:11;
John 3:14;
1 Corinthians 10:9;
2 Corinthians 11:3;
Revelation 9:19, 12:9,14,15, 20:2;

"serpent" - Matthew 7:10; Luke 11:11; John 3:14; 2 Corinthians 11:3; Revelation 12:9,14,15, 20:2

"serpents" - Matthew 10:16, 23:33; Mark 16:18; Luke 10:19; 1 Corinthians 10:9; Revelation 9:19

G2776 - κεφαλή (kephalē) [see notes on Revelation 9:7]

G91 - ἀδικέω (adikeō) [see notes on Revelation 9:4]

Other words to consider:

G2191 - ἔχιδνα (echidna)

Matthew 3:7, 12:34, 23:33;
Luke 3:7;
Acts 28:3;

"viper" - Acts 28:3

"vipers" - Matthew 3:7, 12:34, 23:33; Luke 3:7

H660 - אֶפְעֶה ('ep̄ʿê)

Job 20:16;
Isaiah 30:6, 59:5;

"viper" - Job 20:16; Isaiah 30:6, 59:5

H8207 - שְׁפִיפֹן (šᵊpîpōn)

Genesis 49:17;

"adder" - Genesis 49:17

H2119 - זָחַל (zāḥal)

Deuteronomy 32:24;
Job 32:6;
Micah 7:17;

"afraid" - Job 32:6

"serpents" - Deuteronomy 32:24

"worms" - Micah 7:17

H5175 - נָחָשׁ (nāḥāš)

Genesis 3:1,2,4,13,14, 49:17;
Exodus 4:3, 7:15;
Numbers 21:6,7,9(x3);
Deuteronomy 8:15;
2 Kings 18:4;
Job 26:13;
Psalms 58:4, 140:3;
Proverbs 23:32, 30:19;
Ecclesiastes 10:8,11;
Isaiah 27:1(x2), 65:25;
Jeremiah 8:17, 46:22;
Amos 5:19, 9:3;
Micah 7:17;

"serpent" - Genesis 3:1,2,4,13,14, 49:17; Exodus 4:3, 7:15; Numbers 21:9(x3); 2 Kings 18:4; Job 26:13; Psalms 58:4, 140:3; Proverbs 23:32, 30:19; Ecclesiastes 10:8,11; Isaiah 27:1(x2), 65:25; Jeremiah 46:22; Amos 5:19, 9:3; Micah 7:17

"serpents" - Numbers 21:6,7; Deuteronomy 8:15; Jeremiah 8:17

H8577 - תַּנִּין (tannîn)

Genesis 1:21;
Exodus 7:9,10,12;
Deuteronomy 32:33;
Nehemiah 2:13;
Job 7:12, 30:29;
Psalms 44:19, 74:13, 91:13, 148:7;
Isaiah 13:22, 27:1, 51:9;
Jeremiah 9:11, 10:22, 14:6, 49:33, 51:34,37;
Ezekiel 29:3, 32:2;

"dragon" - Nehemiah 2:13; Psalms 91:13; Isaiah 27:1, 51:9; Jeremiah 51:34; Ezekiel 29:3

"dragons" - Deuteronomy 32:33; Job 30:29; Psalms 44:19, 74:13, 148:7; Isaiah 13:22; Jeremiah 9:11, 10:22, 14:6, 49:33, 51:37

"serpent" - Exodus 7:9,10

"serpents" - Exodus 7:12

"whale" - Job 7:12; Ezekiel 32:2

"whales" - Genesis 1:21

H3882 - לִוְיָתָן (livyāṯān)

Job 3:8, 41:1;
Psalms 74:14, 104:26;
Isaiah 27:1(x2);

"leviathan" - Job 41:1; Psalms 74:14, 104:26; Isaiah 27:1(x2)

"mourning" - Job 3:8

H2180 - Hebrew זָנָב (zānāḇ) [see notes on Revelation 9:10]

END NOTES* (Sabbath studies):

https://archive.org/details/ms-paint-microsoft-paint-online

https://archive.org/details/who-was-the-sabbath-really-made-for-jesus

https://archive.org/details/the-real-israel-jesus

https://archive.org/details/the-real-israel-jesus_202111

https://archive.org/details/revelation-1-vs-10-the-lords-day-the-seventh-day-the-sabbath-of-the-lord

https://archive.org/details/revelation-1-vs-10-the-lords-day-the-seventh-day-the-sabbath-of-the-lord-and-lots-of-extras

https://archive.org/details/romans-14_202111

https://archive.org/details/romans-14-and-extras

https://archive.org/details/colossians-2vs-16

https://archive.org/details/colossians-2vs-14-16-nutshell-image

https://archive.org/details/colossians-2-14-16-nutshell

https://archive.org/details/john-5-vs-18-jesus-broke-the-sabbath-nutshell-image

https://archive.org/details/john-5-vs-18-jesus-broke-the-sabbath-nutshell

https://archive.org/details/lds-the-church-of-jesus-christ-of-latter-day-saints-aka-mormons-the-7th-day-is-t

https://archive.org/details/lds-the-church-of-jesus-christ-of-latter-day-saints-aka-mormons-the-7th-day-is-t_202111

https://archive.org/details/pope-sylvester-and-melanchthon-quotes-image

https://archive.org/details/pope-sylvester-and-melanchthon-quotes

https://archive.org/details/acts-20-vs-7-nutshell-image

https://archive.org/details/acts-20-vs-7-nutshell

https://archive.org/details/1-corinthians-16-vs-2-nutshell-image

https://archive.org/details/1-corinthians-16-vs-2-nutshell

https://archive.org/details/matthew-11-vs-28-is-jesus-the-sabbath-or-is-the-sabbath-the-rest-of-god-the-7th-day-image

https://archive.org/details/matthew-11-vs-28-is-jesus-the-sabbath-or-is-the-sabbath-the-rest-of-god-the-7th-day

https://archive.org/details/hebrews-4-vs-9-sabbatismos-image

https://archive.org/details/hebrews-4-vs-9-sabbatismos

https://archive.org/details/hebrews-9-vs-12-the-holy-place-ta-hagia-image

https://archive.org/details/hebrews-9-vs-12-the-holy-place-ta-hagia

https://archive.org/details/investigative-judgment-antitypical-day-of-atonement-1844

https://archive.org/details/investigative-judgment-antitypical-day-of-atonement-1844_202112

https://archive.org/details/scapegoat-azazel-satan-leviticus-16-nutshell-image

https://archive.org/details/scapegoat-azazel-satan-leviticus-16

https://archive.org/details/revelation-13-vs-18-666-snapshot-image

https://archive.org/details/revelation-13-vs-18-666-snapshot

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 20 (REST OF THE MEN)]

Revelation 9:20 KJB - And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues yet repented not of the works of their hands, that they should not worship devils, and idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk:

"And the rest of the men" - There are three parts of mankind (Isaiah 19:24)**:**

- [1] [North - Babylon] - Revelation 9 (two phases; (5th) 7 (6th))
- [2] [Center - Israel / Judah] - Revelation 10
- [3] [South - Egypt] - Revelation 11

The King of Egypt (King South; secular humanism, atheism; Revelation 11:8**) will eventually be defeated, as the OT type shows, and only the "residue" (remnant;** Ezekiel 36:3-5**) of "land of Egypt" (**Daniel 11:42**; the vast populous of earth who live by worldliness, hedonism, etc, and even these will be convinced by the deceptions of the devil at the end when he appears with fallen angels in the sight of all mankind;** Revelation 16:14**) will remain along with the Northern Kingdom and its King, "MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS" (**Revelation 17:5**; Papacy** (Revelation 13:1-10)**, Apostate Protestantism** (Revelation 13:11-18))**, and the Remnant of spiritual Israel** (Revelation 7:3-8, 12:17, 14:6-7,12)**. See notes on** Revelation 9:18**.**

- Jeremiah 8:3 KJB - And death shall be chosen rather than life by all the residue of them that remain of this evil family, which remain in all the places whither I have driven them, saith the LORD of hosts.

- Jeremiah 15:9 KJB - She that hath borne seven languisheth: she hath given up the ghost; her sun is gone down while it was yet day: she hath been ashamed and confounded: and the residue of them will I deliver to the sword before their enemies, saith the LORD.

- Ezekiel 36:3 KJB - Therefore prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because they have made you desolate, and swallowed you up on every side, that ye might be a possession unto the residue of the heathen, and ye are taken up in the lips of talkers, and are an infamy of the people:

- Ezekiel 36:4 KJB - Therefore, ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord GOD; Thus saith the Lord GOD to the mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys, to the desolate wastes, and to the cities that are forsaken, which became a prey and derision to the residue of the heathen that are round about;

- Ezekiel 36:5 KJB - Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Surely in the fire of my jealousy have I spoken against the residue of the heathen, and against all Idumea, which have appointed my land into their possession with the joy of all their heart, with despiteful minds, to cast it out for a prey.

"which were not killed" - Since this is the time period of the 6th trumpet, which is a time of mercy still, as opposed to the time which is just after in the 7th Trumpet when God's wrath (Job 14:13**; 7 last plagues) is poured out without mixture of mercy** (Joshua 6:1-5; Revelation 10:5-7,11, 11:15,18, 14:10, 15:1,7-8, 16:1-21, 17:16-17, 18:1-24, 19:11-21)**, not all men** (Ephesians 2:3) **repented at experiencing these events when they had opportunity (**Ecclesiastes 3:1-8; Isaiah 55:6 John 9:4 **(the hours of the 7th Millennium, the Great Sabbath with God, 1,000 years begins on earth, evening (dark) portion), but will be left to their own selves during the time when the Temple in Heaven is closed and mercy (Jesus) no longer pleads before the Father** (Leviticus 16:17; 1 Kings 8:10-11; 2 Chronicles 5:13-14; Revelation 8:5, 15:8)**.**

- Ephesians 2:3 KJB - Among whom also we all had our conversation in times past in the lusts of our flesh, fulfilling the desires of the flesh and of the mind; and were by nature the children of wrath, even as others.

- Isaiah 55:6 KJB - Seek ye the LORD while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near:

- John 9:4 KJB - I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work.

- Leviticus 16:17 KJB - And there shall be no man in the tabernacle of the congregation when he goeth in to make an atonement in the holy place, until he come out, and have made an atonement for himself, and for his household, and for all the congregation of Israel.

- 1 Kings 8:10 KJB - And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy place, that the cloud filled the house of the LORD,

- 1 Kings 8:11 KJB - So that the priests could not stand to minister because of the cloud: for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of the LORD.

- 2 Chronicles 5:13 KJB - It came even to pass, as the trumpeters and singers were as one, to make one sound to be heard in praising and thanking the LORD; and when they lifted up their voice with the trumpets and cymbals and instruments of musick, and praised the LORD, saying, For he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever: that then the house was filled with a cloud, even the house of the LORD;

- 2 Chronicles 5:14 KJB - So that the priests could not stand to minister by reason of the cloud: for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of God.

- Revelation 8:5 KJB - And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar, and cast it into the earth: and there were voices, and thunderings, and lightnings, and an earthquake.

-

- Revelation 15:8 KJB - And the temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God, and from his power; and no man was able to enter into the temple, till the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled.

"by these plagues" - Each of the 3 "woe" Trumpets (5th, 6th, 7th), are as "plagues" (Revelation 9:20, 11:6)**. Compare the 10 plagues of Egypt which are divided by 3 (on all,** Exodus 7:14-24, 8:1-

19**) and 7 (only on Egyptians,** Exodus 8:22, Exodus 8:20-32, 9:1-35, 10:1-29, 11:1-10, 12:1-51**), with the 3 Woes of Revelation** (Revelation 8:13-11:19) **and the 7 Last Plagues** (Revelation 11:15,18, 15:1,6,7,8, 16:1, 17:1, 21:9**).**

"yet repented not of the works of their hands" - This is to serve anything other than God first (Deuteronomy 4:28, 27:15, 31:29; 1 Kings 16:7; 2 Kings 19:18, 22:17; 2 Chronicles 32;19, 34:25; Psalms 115:4, 135:15; Isaiah 2:8, 37:19; Jeremiah 1:6, 10:3,9, 25:6-7,14, 32:30, 44:8; Hosea 14:3; Micah 5:13; Haggai 2:14; Acts 7:41**), even the wickedness in their hearts unrepented of** (Psalms 58:2**), by which they are snared and taken in at their end** (Psalms 9:16, 28:4; Lamentations 3:64**). As for instance, Nebuchadnezzar was sent warning through the prophetic dreams** (Daniel 2 & 4**), just as the world received them by Revelation** (Revelation 1:1**), but yet did not repent of the "works of his hands"** (Daniel 4:30) **and had to be cut down to the stump that he would be saved:**

- **A "root" is that part of the "tree" which is generally "in the earth"** (Daniel 4:15,23**), and "beneath"** (Job 18:16; Amos 2:9) **or "under"** (Ezekiel 17:6) **the soil, or "spreadeth out … by the river"** (Jeremiah 17:8**), often "wrapped about the heap … the place of stones"** (Job 8:17**).**

- **Any "tree" which was "cut down", by "the axe" which is "laid unto the root of the trees"** (Matthew 3:10; Luke 3:9) **or "plucked up by the roots"** (Psalms 52:5; Daniel 7:8; Jude 1:12**), it is "twice dead"** (Jude 1:12**), having no hope, it is even as the "second death"** (Revelation 2:10, 20:6,14, 21:8**).**

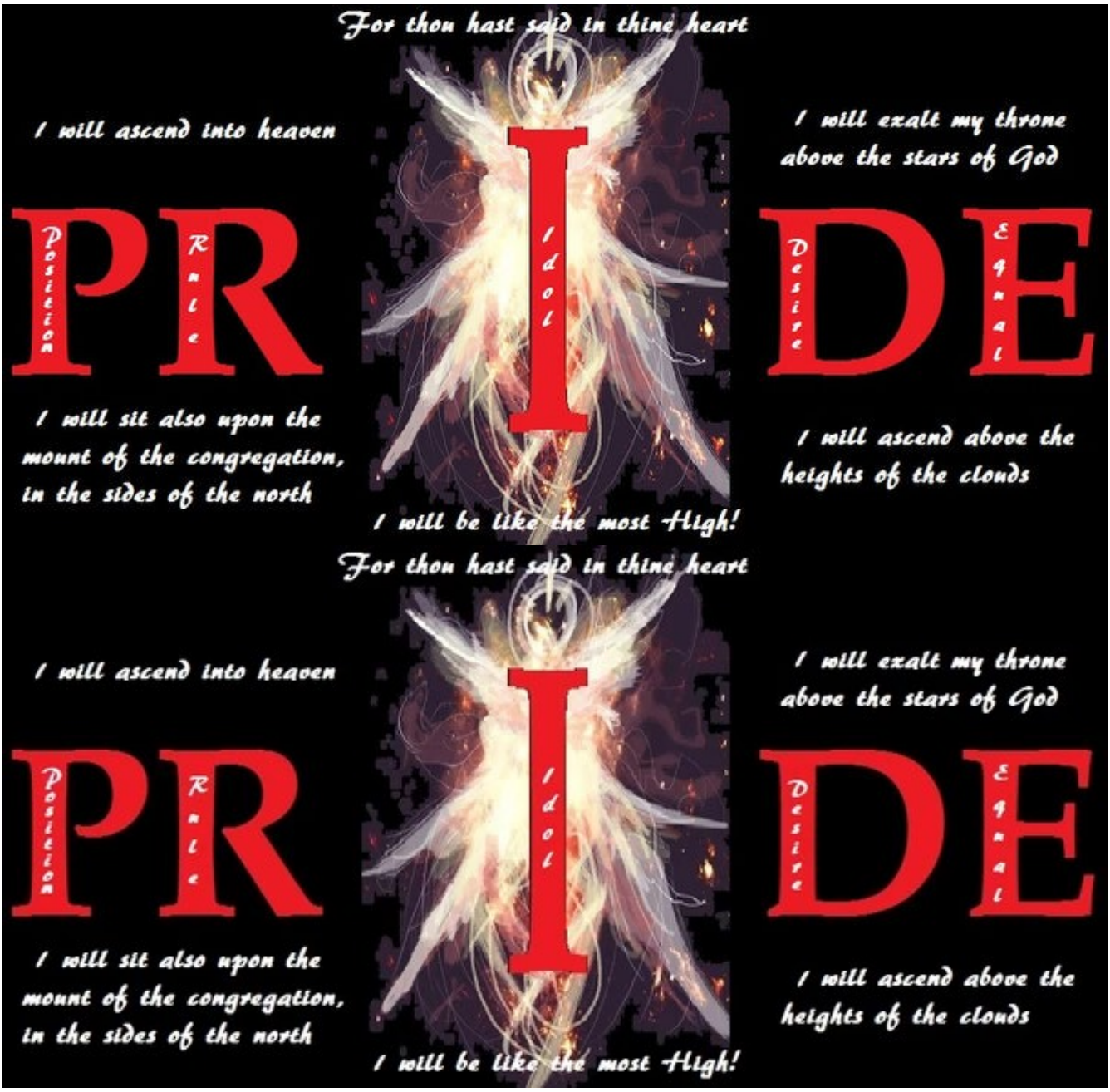
- **As it is written, if a "tree" but cut down, yet not to the root, but to even to the Stump with roots left intact in the earth, it still has hope, "For there is hope of a tree, if it be cut down, that it will sprout again, and that the tender branch thereof will not cease."** (Job 14:7**).**

King Nebuchadnezzar [II] of [Neo] Babylon, was "purge[d]" (pruned; John 15:2**) in such a way** (Daniel 4:15,23,26**), and was delivered from destruction, and shall be in the Kingdom of Heaven** (Daniel 4:1-3,36,37**).**

- Daniel 4:30 KJB - The king spake, and said, Is not this great Babylon, that I have built for the house of the kingdom by the might of my power, and for the honour of my majesty?

However, though Nebuchadnezzar was ultimately saved (Daniel 4:1-3,34-37, 5:19-21**), his grandson, Belshazzar, was lost, having rejected the opportunity to learn and was forever lost** (Daniel 5:22-31) **when Cyrus (type of Christ came from the east with his immortals, dried up the river and took Babylon).**

Building up the kingdom of "self" ("I will"; Isaiah 14:13-14**), rather than seeking first the "kingdom of God" ("thy will be done")** (Matthew 6:33) **is vanity (**Ecclesiastes 2:11**; beginning in nothing** (Genesis 1:2)**, existing / being as nothing, ending in nothing, for from nothing, without God, is nothing), for it will all come to nothing even though it looked / appeared to be something, even as it was in the days of Noah / Noe and Lot. They seek to cover themselves in their own "sparks"** (Isaiah 50:11)**, in their own self-righteousness (self-law, either rejecting God's law altogether, or adding to or taking away from God's law, making one's own to exist by;** Isaiah 9:5, 59:6, 64:6**, "garments rolled in blood", "filthy rags").**



https://archive.org/download/bible-pride-i-will-exalt-lucifer/Bible%20-%20Pride%20-%20I%20Will%20Exalt%20-%20Lucifer.jpg

archive.org
Revelation 12 – The Great Controversy : Free Download, Borrow, and Streaming : Internet Archive
Revelation 12 – The Great Controversy

- Matthew 6:33 KJB - But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you.

- Ecclesiastes 2:11 KJB - Then I looked on all the works that my hands had wrought, and on the labour that I had laboured to do: and, behold, all was vanity and vexation of spirit, and there was no profit under the sun.

- Deuteronomy 4:28 KJB - And there ye shall serve gods, the work of men's hands, wood and stone, which neither see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell.

- Deuteronomy 27:15 KJB - Cursed be the man that maketh any graven or molten image, an abomination unto the LORD, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth it in a secret place. And all the people shall answer and say, Amen.

- Deuteronomy 31:29 KJB - For I know that after my death ye will utterly corrupt yourselves, and turn aside from the way which I have commanded you; and evil will befall you in the latter days; because ye will do evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger through the work of your hands.

- 1 Kings 16:7 KJB - And also by the hand of the prophet Jehu the son of Hanani came the word of the LORD against Baasha, and against his house, even for all the evil that he did in the sight of the LORD, in provoking him to anger with the work of his hands, in being like the house of Jeroboam; and because he killed him.

- 2 Kings 19:18 KJB - And have cast their gods into the fire: for they were no gods, but the work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed them.

- 2 Kings 22:17 KJB - Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be kindled against this place, and shall not be quenched.

- 2 Chronicles 32:19 KJB - And they spake against the God of Jerusalem, as against the gods of the people of the earth, which were the work of the hands of man.

- 2 Chronicles 34:25 KJB - Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be poured out upon this place, and shall not be quenched.

- Isaiah 2:8 KJB - Their land also is full of idols; they worship the work of their own hands, that which their own fingers have made:

- Isaiah 37:19 KJB - And have cast their gods into the fire: for they were no gods, but the work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed them.

- Jeremiah 1:16 KJB - And I will utter my judgments against them touching all their wickedness, who have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, and worshipped the works of their own hands.

- Jeremiah 10:3 KJB - For the customs of the people are vain: for one cutteth a tree out of the forest, the work of the hands of the workman, with the axe.

- Jeremiah 10:9 KJB - Silver spread into plates is brought from Tarshish, and gold from Uphaz, the work of the workman, and of the hands of the founder: blue and purple is their clothing: they are all the work of cunning men.

- Jeremiah 25:6 KJB - And go not after other gods to serve them, and to worship them, and provoke me not to anger with the works of your hands; and I will do you no hurt.

- Jeremiah 25:7 KJB - Yet ye have not hearkened unto me, saith the LORD; that ye might provoke me to anger with the works of your hands to your own hurt.

- Jeremiah 25:14 KJB - For many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of them also: and I will recompense them according to their deeds, and according to the works of their own hands.

- Jeremiah 32:30 KJB - For the children of Israel and the children of Judah have only done evil before me from their youth: for the children of Israel have only provoked me to anger with the work of their hands, saith the LORD.

- Jeremiah 44:8 KJB - In that ye provoke me unto wrath with the works of your hands, burning incense unto other gods in the land of Egypt, whither ye be gone to dwell, that ye might cut yourselves off, and that ye might be a curse and a reproach among all the nations of the earth?

- Lamentations 3:64 KJB - Render unto them a recompence, O LORD, according to the work of their hands.

- Psalms 9:16 KJB - The LORD is known by the judgment which he executeth: the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. Higgaion. Selah.

- Psalms 28:4 KJB - Give them according to their deeds, and according to the wickedness of their endeavours: give them after the work of their hands; render to them their desert.

- Psalms 58:2 KJB - Yea, in heart ye work wickedness; ye weigh the violence of your hands in the earth.

- Psalms 115:4 KJB - Their idols are silver and gold, the work of men's hands.

- Psalms 135:15 KJB - The idols of the heathen are silver and gold, the work of men's hands.

- Hosea 14:3 KJB - Asshur shall not save us; we will not ride upon horses: neither will we say any more to the work of our hands, Ye are our gods: for in thee the fatherless findeth mercy.

- Micah 5:13 KJB - Thy graven images also will I cut off, and thy standing images out of the midst of thee; and thou shalt no more worship the work of thine hands.

- Haggai 2:14 KJB - Then answered Haggai, and said, So is this people, and so is this nation before me, saith the LORD; and so is every work of their hands; and that which they offer there is unclean.

- Acts 7:41 KJB - And they made a calf in those days, and offered sacrifice unto the idol, and rejoiced in the works of their own hands.

- Isaiah 9:5 KJB - For every battle of the warrior is with confused noise, and garments rolled in blood; but this shall be with burning and fuel of fire.

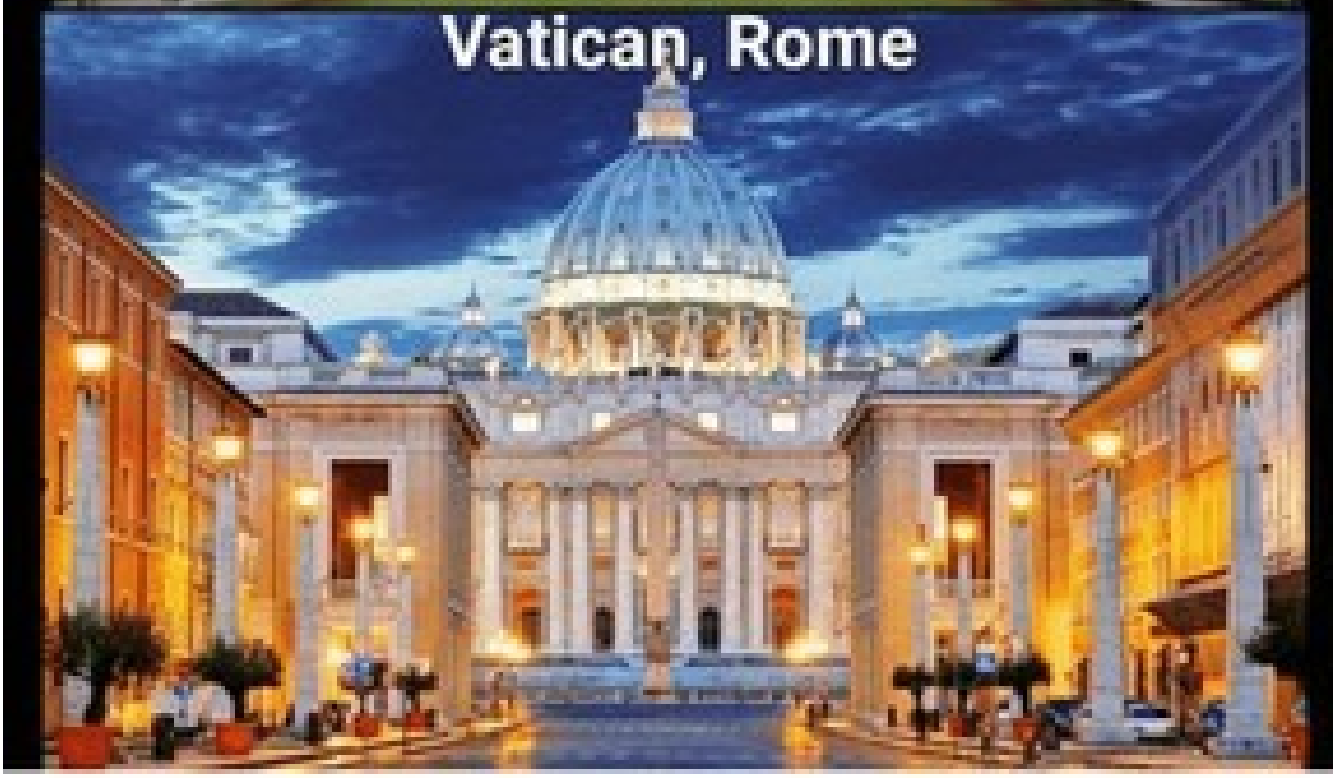
- Isaiah 50:11 KJB - Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compass yourselves about with sparks: walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks that ye have kindled. This shall ye have of mine hand; ye shall lie down in sorrow.

- Isaiah 59:6 KJB - Their webs shall not become garments, neither shall they cover themselves with their works: their works are works of iniquity, and the act of violence is in their hands.

- Isaiah 64:6 KJB - But we are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away.

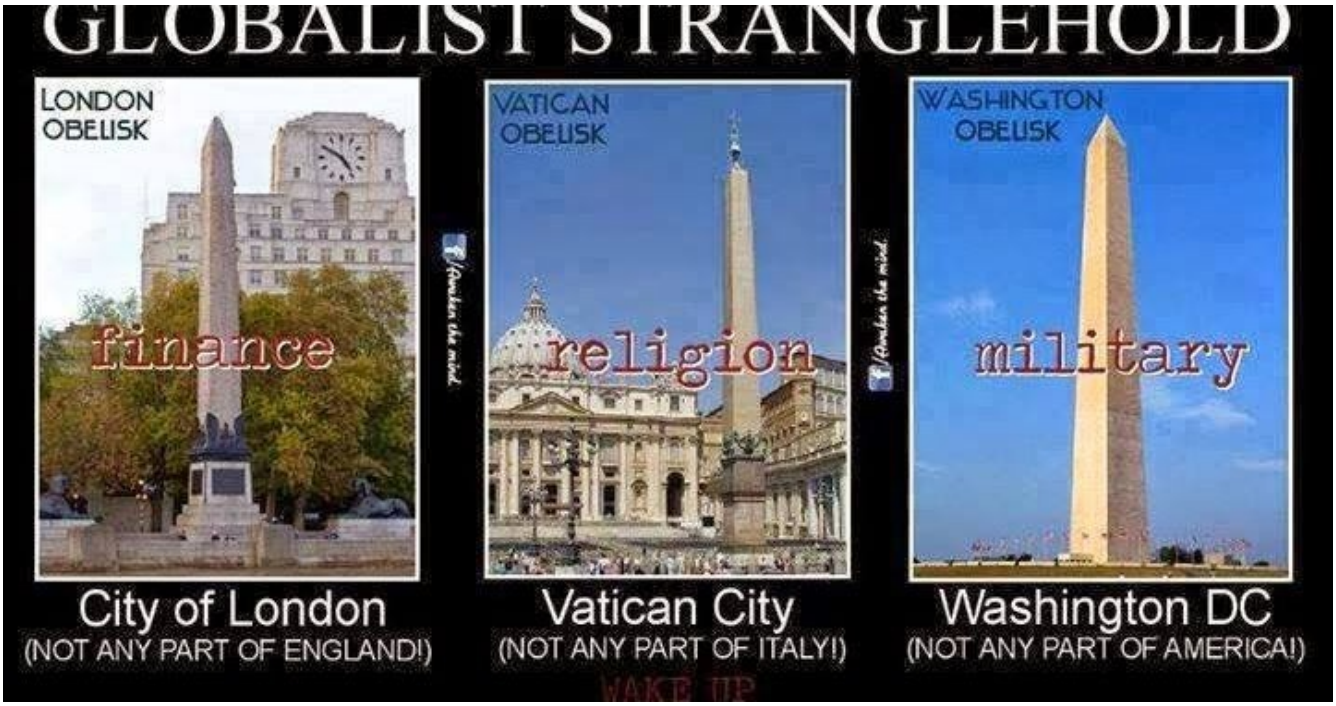
They made an "image to the beast", the "works of their own hands" (Acts 7:41; Revelation 13:14,15, 14:9,11, 15:2, 16:2, 19:20, 20:4)**, just as the Israelites of old had with the help of apostate Aaron** (Exodus 32:4,8,19,20,24,35; Deuteronomy 9:16,21; Nehemiah 9:18; Psalms 106:19)**, as was also later done at Bethel and Dan (Israel, apostate Northern Kingdom;** 2 Kings 10:29; Hosea 8:5,6, 10:5, 13:2**).**

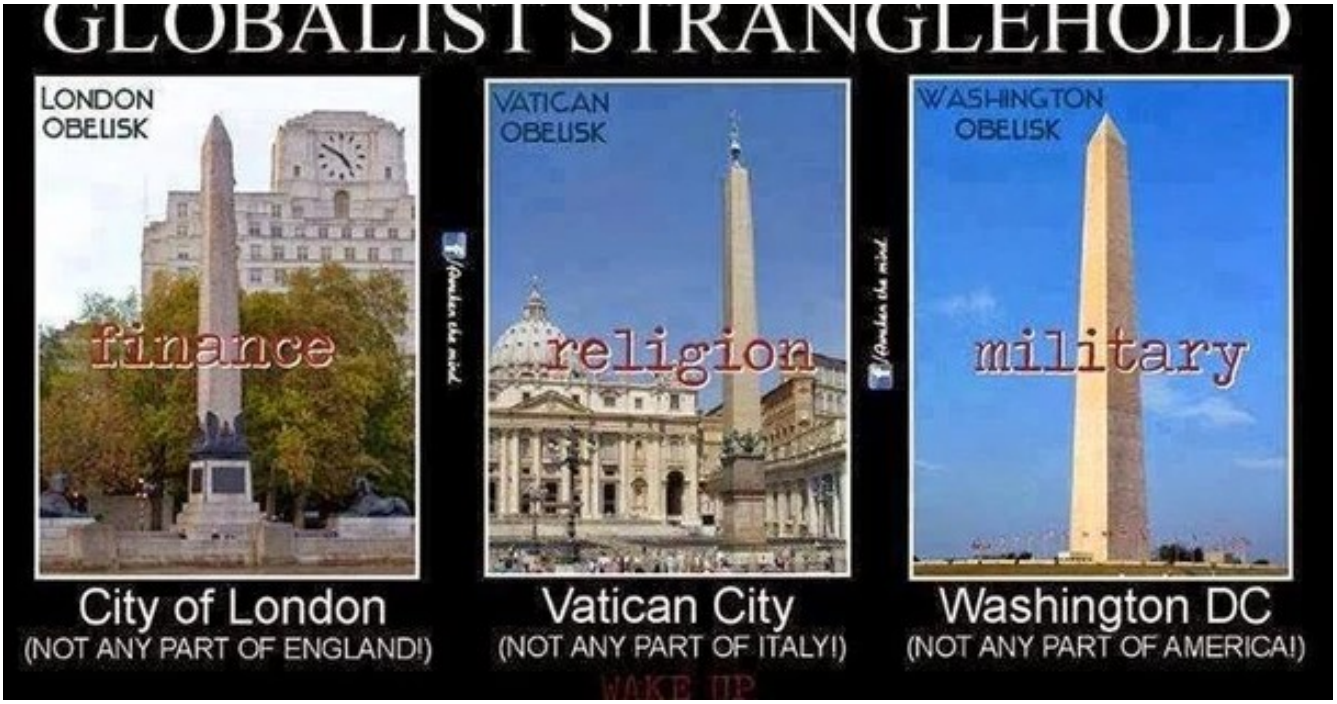
Washington DC

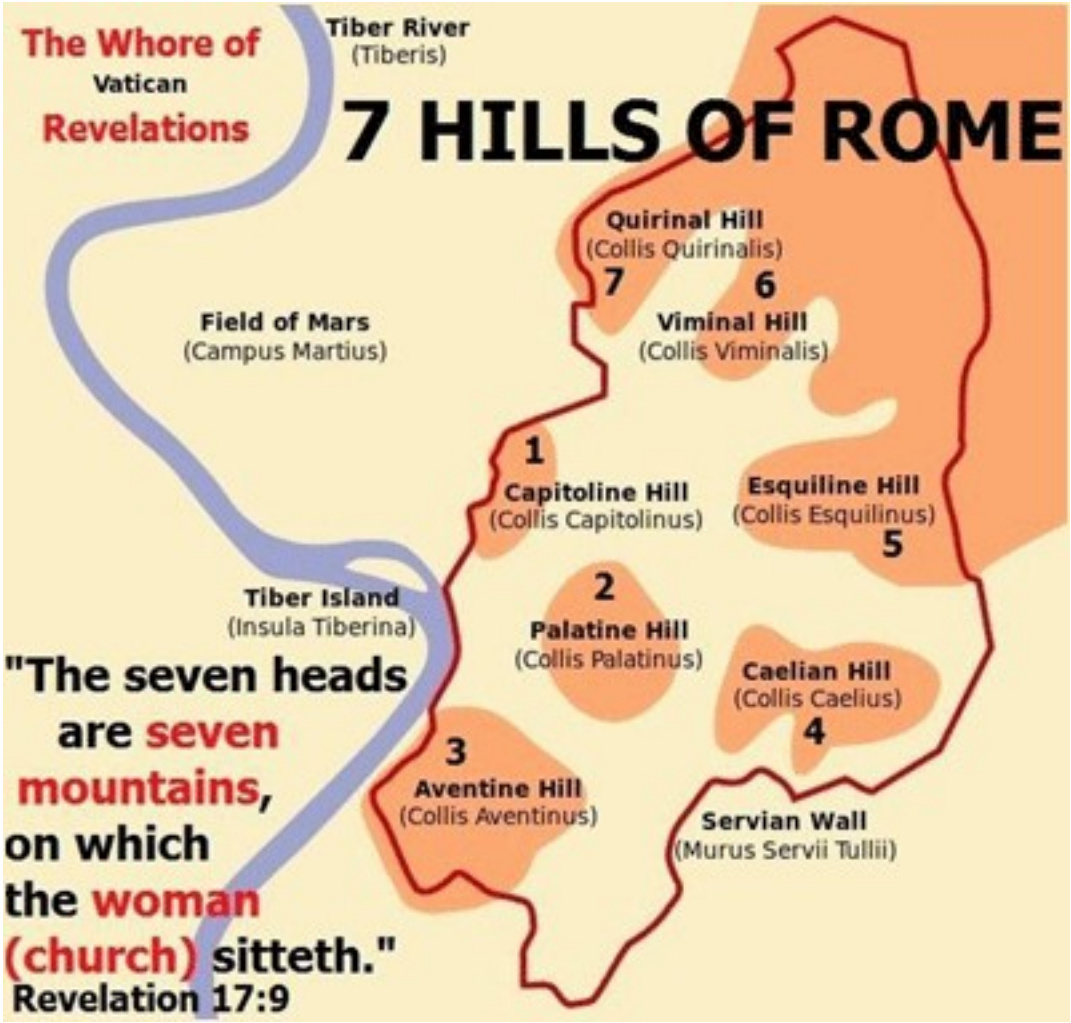

Vatican, Rome

Washington DC
Vatican, Rome

District of Columbia
MARYLAND
VIRGINIA
MARYLAND
Difficult Run
Potomac
Pimmit Run
Rock Creek Park
Rock Creek
National Zoo
National Arboretum
Georgetown
White House
The Mall
U.S. Capitol
Washington
Arlington National Cemetery
Anacostia
Potomac
Henson Creek
0
5 Miles
0
5 Kilometers
39° N
38°50' N
77°10' W
77° W
© MAPQUEST.


GLOBALIST STRANGLEHOLD
LONDON OBELISK
finance
VATICAN OBELISK
religion
WASHINGTON OBELISK
military
City of London
(NOT ANY PART OF ENGLAND!)
Vatican City
(NOT ANY PART OF ITALY!)
Washington DC
(NOT ANY PART OF AMERICA!)
WAKE UP


GLOBALIST STRANGLEHOLD
LONDON OBELISK
finance
VATICAN OBELISK
religion
WASHINGTON OBELISK
military
City of London
(NOT ANY PART OF ENGLAND!)
Vatican City
(NOT ANY PART OF ITALY!)
Washington DC
(NOT ANY PART OF AMERICA!)


The Whore of Vatican Revelations
Tiber River
(Tiberis)
7 HILLS OF ROME
Quirinal Hill
(Collis Quirinalis)
7
6
Viminal Hill
(Collis Viminalis)
Field of Mars
(Campus Martius)
1
Capitoline Hill
(Collis Capitolinus)
Esquiline Hill
(Collis Esquilinus)
5
2
Palatine Hill
(Collis Palatinus)
Tiber Island
(Insula Tiberina)
Caelian Hill
(Collis Caelius)
4
3
Aventine Hill
(Collis Aventinus)
Servian Wall
(Murus Servii Tullii)
"The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman (church) sitteth."
Revelation 17:9

More may be downloaded here - https://archive.org/details/@matthew_tenverseight

They did not trust in God, the true Creator (Genesis 1:1, 14:19,22; Exodus 20:11, 31:17; Deuteronomy 10:14; 1 Chronicles 29:11; Nehemiah 9:6; Psalms 146:6, 119:142; Isaiah 37:16; Jeremiah 32:17; Matthew 11:25; Luke 10:21; Acts 4:24, 14:15, 17:24; Revelation 10:6, 14:7)**, by faith** (Romans 3:22; Galatians 2:16,22; Revelation 14:12)**, and ended up uniting with the state (kings of the earth), instead of married to Christ** (2 Corinthians 11:2)**, and because the "MOTHER"** (Revelation 17:1-2,5)**, united in "fornication" with "the kings of the earth", a 'child of the papacy' was born, a church - state law (kingdom), a National Sunday Law** (Ezekiel 8:16; Daniel 7:25)**.**

God had wanted them (Isaiah 19:25) **to be the work of His hands** (Job 14:15; Isaiah 60:21)**, that they might rejoice in Him** (Psalms 92:4)**, but they were molded by another potter** (Isaiah 45:9-11; Jeremiah 18:4; Lamentations 4:2; Romans 6:16, 9:21-23)**, and thus the "woe" upon them.**

- Job 14:15 KJB - Thou shalt call, and I will answer thee: thou wilt have a desire to the work of thine hands.

- Psalms 92:4 KJB - For thou, LORD, hast made me glad through thy work: I will triumph in the works of thy hands.

- Isaiah 19:25 KJB - Whom the LORD of hosts shall bless, saying, Blessed be Egypt my people, and Assyria the work of my hands, and Israel mine inheritance.

- Isaiah 45:9 KJB - Woe unto him that striveth with his Maker! Let the potsherd strive with the potsherds of the earth. Shall the clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands?

- Isaiah 45:10 KJB - Woe unto him that saith unto his father, What begettest thou? or to the woman, What hast thou brought forth?

- Isaiah 45:11 KJB - Thus saith the LORD, the Holy One of Israel, and his Maker, Ask me of things to come concerning my sons, and concerning the work of my hands command ye me.

- Isaiah 60:21 KJB - Thy people also shall be all righteous: they shall inherit the land for ever, the branch of my planting, the work of my hands, that I may be glorified.

- Jeremiah 18:4 KJB - And the vessel that he made of clay was marred in the hand of the potter: so he made it again another vessel, as seemed good to the potter to make it.

- Lamentations 4:2 KJB - The precious sons of Zion, comparable to fine gold, how are they esteemed as earthen pitchers, the work of the hands of the potter!

- Romans 6:16 KJB - Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness?

- Romans 9:21 KJB - Hath not the potter power over the clay, of the same lump to make one vessel unto honour, and another unto dishonour?

- Romans 9:22 KJB - What if God, willing to shew his wrath, and to make his power known, endured with much longsuffering the vessels of wrath fitted to destruction:

- Romans 9:23 KJB - And that he might make known the riches of his glory on the vessels of mercy, which he had afore prepared unto glory,

"that they should not worship devils," - the word "devil" means "slanderer, accuser, traducer, one who falsely witnesses". The "devils" are fallen (apostate) angels (Leviticus 17:7; 2 Chronicles 11:15; Matthew 7:22, 9:33,34(x2), 10:8, 11:18, 12:24(x2),27,28; Mark 1:34(x2),39, 3:15,22(x2), 6:13, 7:26,29,30, 9:38, 16:9,17; Luke 4:33,35,41, 7:33, 8:2,27,30,33,35,38, 9:1,42,49, 10:17, 11:14(x2),15(x2),18,19,20, 13:32; John 7:20, 8:48,49,52, 10:20,21; 1 Corinthians 10:20(x2),21(x2); 1 Timothy 4:1; James 2:19; Revelation 9:20)**, but even Judas was called a "devil"** (John 6:70)**, and Peter spoke by "satan"** (Matthew 16:23; Mark 8:33)**:**

- Matthew 16:23 KJB - But he turned, and said unto Peter, Get thee behind me, Satan: thou art an offence unto me: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but those that be of men.

- Mark 8:33 KJB - But when he had turned about and looked on his disciples, he rebuked Peter, saying, Get thee behind me, Satan: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but the things that be of men.

- John 6:70 KJB - Jesus answered them, Have not I chosen you twelve, and one of you is a devil?

The three angels messages (Revelation 14:6-12) **are going into all the earth, calling all to "worship God", and soon to be louder** (Matthew 25:6; Revelation 18:1-5)**.**

- Revelation 14:6 KJB - And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people,

- Revelation 14:7 KJB - Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.

- Revelation 14:8 KJB - And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

- Revelation 14:9 KJB - And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand,

- Revelation 14:10 KJB - The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:

- Revelation 14:11 KJB - And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.

- Revelation 14:12 KJB - Here is the patience of the saints: here are they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus.

Yet many wanted the "power" that the devil would give them for worshipping him (Matthew 4:8-10; Luke 4:5-8; Revelation 13:2,4)**, and did not desire the "power" / "strength"** (Romans 5:6; Revelation 12:10)**, from Jesus Christ** (1 Corinthians 1:24, 2:5)**, to overcome all things** (John 16:33; 1 John 2:13-14, 5:4-5; Revelation 2:7,11,17,26, 3:5,12,21, 15:2, 21:7)**:**

- Matthew 4:8 KJB - Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them;

- Matthew 4:9 KJB - And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me.

- Matthew 4:10 KJB - Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

- Luke 4:5 KJB - And the devil, taking him up into an high mountain, shewed unto him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time.

- Luke 4:6 KJB - And the devil said unto him, All this power will I give thee, and the glory of them: for that is delivered unto me; and to whomsoever I will I give it.

- Luke 4:7 KJB - If thou therefore wilt worship me, all shall be thine.

- Luke 4:8 KJB - And Jesus answered and said unto him, Get thee behind me, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

- John 16:33 KJB - These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.

- Romans 5:6 KJB - For when we were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for the un-godly.

- 1 Corinthians 1:24 KJB - But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God.

- 1 Corinthians 2:5 KJB - That your faith should not stand in the wisdom of men, but in the power of God.

- 1 John 2:13 KJB- I write unto you, fathers, because ye have known him that is from the beginning. I write unto you, young men, because ye have overcome the wicked one. I write unto you, little children, because ye have known the Father.

- 1 John 2:14 KJB - I have written unto you, fathers, because ye have known him that is from the beginning. I have written unto you, young men, because ye are strong, and the word of God abideth in you, and ye have overcome the wicked one.

- 1 John 5:4 KJB - For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith.

- 1 John 5:5 KJB - Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God?

- Revelation 2:7 KJB - He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the tree of life, which is in the midst of the paradise of God.

- Revelation 2:11 KJB - He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; He that overcometh shall not be hurt of the second death.

- Revelation 2:17 KJB - He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the hidden manna, and will give him a white stone, and in the stone a new name written, which no man knoweth saving he that receiveth it.

- Revelation 2:26 KJB - And he that overcometh, and keepeth my works unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations:

- Revelation 3:5 KJB - He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.

- Revelation 3:12 KJB - Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and I will write upon him my new name.

- Revelation 3:21 KJB - To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne.

- Revelation 12:10 KJB - And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.

- Revelation 13:2 KJB - And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.

- Revelation 13:4 KJB - And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?

- Revelation 15:2 KJB - And I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire: and them that had gotten the victory over the beast, and over his image, and over his mark, and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God.

- Revelation 21:7 KJB - He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son.

"and idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood:" - All the kingdom of the devil (Daniel 2:1-45, 3:1-30; Deuteronomy 29:17; Psalms 115:4, 135:15; Isaiah 2:20, 31:7; Daniel 5:4,23;

Hosea 8:4)**, and the love of money, selfishness** (1 Timothy 6:10; James 5:3)**, loving to lie, talebear and have strife** (Proverbs 26:20-21)**:**

- Deuteronomy 29:17 KJB - And ye have seen their abominations, and their idols, wood and stone, silver and gold, which were among them:)

- Psalms 115:4 KJB - Their idols are silver and gold, the work of men's hands.

- Psalms 135:15 KJB - The idols of the heathen are silver and gold, the work of men's hands.

- Proverbs 26:20 KJB - Where no wood is, there the fire goeth out: so where there is no tale-bearer, the strife ceaseth.

- Proverbs 26:21 KJB - As coals are to burning coals, and wood to fire; so is a contentious man to kindle strife.

- Isaiah 2:20 KJB - In that day a man shall cast his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which they made each one for himself to worship, to the moles and to the bats;

- Isaiah 31:7 KJB - For in that day every man shall cast away his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which your own hands have made unto you for a sin.

- Daniel 5:4 KJB - They drank wine, and praised the gods of gold, and of silver, of brass, of iron, of wood, and of stone.

- Daniel 5:23 KJB - But hast lifted up thyself against the Lord of heaven; and they have brought the vessels of his house before thee, and thou, and thy lords, thy wives, and thy concubines, have drunk wine in them; and thou hast praised the gods of silver, and gold, of brass, iron, wood, and stone, which see not, nor hear, nor know: and the God in whose hand thy breath is, and whose are all thy ways, hast thou not glorified:

- Hosea 8:4 KJB- They have set up kings, but not by me: they have made princes, and I knew it not: of their silver and their gold have they made them idols, that they may be cut off.

- 1 Timothy 6:10 KJB - For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.

- James 5:3 KJB - Your gold and silver is cankered; and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. Ye have heaped treasure together for the last days.

They loved such things, but not the real "gold" (of faith and love, God's law, righteousness, etc, see notes on Revelation 9:7**) and "silver" (wisdom of God;** Proverbs 2:4, 3:10,14, 8:10,19, 10:20, 16:16, 25:11 **(they loved the wisdom of men more than the wisdom of God); the word of God;** Psalms 12:6, 119:72**; and the refined people of God;** Psalms 66:10, 105:37; Proverbs 17:3, 27:21**, but they loved to worship other men (dross silver;** Proverbs 25:4, 26:23; Jeremiah 6:30**)), and "brass" (corruption;** Jeremiah 6:28**, but their character should have been polished to reflect God's glory as a mirror), and "iron" (hard of heart, unmerciful), and "stone" (no life in heart, hard heart, and rejected the true Rock, Jesus Christ** (Deuteronomy 32:31)**) and "wood" (to be consumed, non permanent, for they did not concern themselves with the 'wood' of the "tree" (Cross)):**

- Psalms 12:6 KJB - The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times.

- Psalms 66:10 KJB- For thou, O God, hast proved us: thou hast tried us, as silver is tried.

- Psalms 105:37 KJB - He brought them forth also with silver and gold: and there was not one feeble person among their tribes.

- Psalms 119:72 - The law of thy mouth is better unto me than thousands of gold and silver.

- Proverbs 2:4 KJB - If thou seekest her as silver, and searchest for her as for hid treasures;

- Isaiah 60:17 KJB - For brass I will bring gold, and for iron I will bring silver, and for wood brass, and for stones iron: I will also make thy officers peace, and thine exactors righteousness.

- Jeremiah 6:28 KJB - They are all grievous revolters, walking with slanders: they are brass and iron; they are all corrupters.

- Jeremiah 7:18 KJB - The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead their dough, to make cakes to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto other gods, that they may provoke me to anger.

"which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk:" - For they that make idols of anything, are like unto them (Psalms 115:8, 135:18)**, unable to "see" (being "blind"** (Revelation 3:17-18)**, unable to perceive and know God;** Isaiah 30:21, 32:3; Mathew 5:8; John 6:46)**, "hear" (they have seared their conscience from the entreaties of the Holy Ghost / Spirit;** Psalms 15:6; 1 Timothy 4:2)**, or "walk" by their own choices to continue in sin (unable to follow Christ Jesus, no strength of legs to follow until they accept their strength, Jesus Christ;** Deuteronomy 29:4; Psalms 115:7; Isaiah 6:10, 29:10, 40:31, 42:24; Jeremiah 5:21, 6:16; Ezekiel 12:2; Zechariah 7:11-12; Matthew 9:2,5, 13:15; Mark 2:5,9, 8:18; Luke 5:23; John 5:7; Acts 4:9,18, 28:27; Romans 11:8; 2 Corinthians 5:7**).**

For an example, the Pharisees became as their idols of self which said, "(Touch not [Genesis 3:3**; "… neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die …" (adding to God's word); also** Mark 10:13; Luke 18:15**, disciples said for the children to touch not Jesus]; taste not [**1 Timothy 4:3**; abstain from meats (foods)]; handle not [Psalms 115:7; idols have hands, but "handle not", see** 2 Thessalonians 3:10 **for those who refused to work, so be not like them, vss 4,8, see** Luke 24:39**, Jesus said, "handle me"];"** (Colossians 2:21)**.**

- Deuteronomy 29:4 KJB - Yet the LORD hath not given you an heart to perceive, and eyes to see, and ears to hear, unto this day.

- Psalms 115:6 KJB- They have ears, but they hear not: noses have they, but they smell not:

- Psalms 115:7 KJB - They have hands, but they handle not: feet have they, but they walk not: neither speak they through their throat.

- Psalms 115:8 KJB - They that make them are like unto them; so is every one that trusteth in them.

- Psalms 135:18 KJB - They that make them are like unto them: so is every one that trusteth in them.

- Isaiah 6:10 KJB - Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed.

- Isaiah 29:10 KJB - For the LORD hath poured out upon you the spirit of deep sleep, and hath closed your eyes: the prophets and your rulers, the seers hath he covered.

- Isaiah 30:21 KJB - And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the left.

- Isaiah 32:3 KJB - And the eyes of them that see shall not be dim, and the ears of them that hear shall hearken.

- Isaiah 40:31 KJB - But they that wait upon the LORD shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; and they shall walk, and not faint.

- Isaiah 42:24 KJB - Who gave Jacob for a spoil, and Israel to the robbers? did not the LORD, he against whom we have sinned? for they would not walk in his ways, neither were they obedient unto his law.

- Jeremiah 5:21 KJB - Hear now this, O foolish people, and without understanding; which have eyes, and see not; which have ears, and hear not:

- Jeremiah 6:16 KJB - Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk therein.

- Ezekiel 12:2 KJB - Son of man, thou dwellest in the midst of a rebellious house, which have eyes to see, and see not; they have ears to hear, and hear not: for they are a rebellious house.

- Zechariah 7:11 KJB - But they refused to hearken, and pulled away the shoulder, and stopped their ears, that they should not hear.

- Zechariah 7:12 KJB - Yea, they made their hearts as an adamant stone, lest they should hear the law, and the words which the LORD of hosts hath sent in his spirit by the former prophets: therefore came a great wrath from the LORD of hosts.

- Matthew 5:8 KJB - Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God.

- Matthew 9:2 KJB - And, behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: and Jesus seeing their faith said unto the sick of the palsy; Son, be of good cheer; thy sins be forgiven thee.

- Matthew 9:5 KJB - For whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and walk?

- Matthew 13:15 KJB - For this people's heart is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and should understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.

- Mark 2:5 KJB - When Jesus saw their faith, he said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, thy sins be forgiven thee.

- Mark 2:9 KJB - Whether is it easier to say to the sick of the palsy, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and take up thy bed, and walk?

- Mark 8:18 KJB - Having eyes, see ye not? and having ears, hear ye not? and do ye not remember?

- Luke 5:23 KJB - Whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Rise up and walk?

- John 5:7 KJB - The impotent man answered him, Sir, I have no man, when the water is troubled, to put me into the pool: but while I am coming, another steppeth down before me.

- John 6:46 KJB - Not that any man hath seen the Father, save he which is of God, he hath seen the Father.

- Acts 4:9 KJB- If we this day be examined of the good deed done to the impotent man, by what means he is made whole;

- Acts 14:8 KJB - And there sat a certain man at Lystra, impotent in his feet, being a cripple from his mother's womb, who never had walked:

- Acts 28:27 KJB - For the heart of this people is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes have they closed; lest they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.

- Romans 11:8 KJB - (According as it is written, God hath given them the spirit of slumber, eyes that they should not see, and ears that they should not hear;) unto this day.

- 2 Corinthians 5:7 KJB - (For we walk by faith, not by sight:)

- 1 Timothy 4:2 KJB - Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron;

- Revelation 3:17 KJB - Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:

- Revelation 3:18 KJB - I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see.

Words used:

G3062 - λοιπός (loipos)

Matthew 22:6, 25:11, 27:49; Luke 8:10, 12:26, 18:9,11, 24:9,10;
Mark 4:19, 16:13;
Acts 2:37, 5:13, 17:9, 27:44, 28:9;
Romans 1:13, 11:7;
1 Corinthians 7:12, 9:5, 11:34, 15:37;
2 Corinthians 12:13, 13:2;
Galatians 2:13;
Ephesians 2:3, 4:17;
Philippians 1:13, 4:3;
1 Thessalonians 4:13, 5:6;
1 Timothy 5:20;
2 Peter 3:16;
Revelation 2:24, 3:2, 8:13, 9:20, 11:13, 12:17, 19:21, 20:5;

"other" - Matthew 25:11; Luke 18:11, 24:10; Acts 17:9; Romans 1:13; 1 Corinthians 9:5, 15:37; 2 Corinthians 12:13, 13:2; Galatians 2:13; Ephesians 4:17; Philippians 1:13, 4:3; 2 Peter 3:16; Revelation 8:13

"others" - Luke 8:10, 18:9; Acts 28:9; Ephesians 2:3; 1 Thessalonians 4:13, 5:6; 1 Timothy 5:20

"remain" - Revelation 3:2

"remnant" - Matthew 22:6; Revelation 11:13, 12:17, 19:21

"residue" - Mark 16:13

"rest" - Matthew 27:49; Luke 12:26, 24:9; Acts 2:37, 5:13, 27:44; Romans 11:7; 1 Corinthians 7:12, 11:34; Revelation 2:24, 9:20, 20:5

"things" - Mark 4:19

G444 - ἄνθρωπος (anthrōpos) **[see notes Revelation 9:18]**

G615 - ἀποκτείνω (apokteinō) **[see notes Revelation 9:18]**

G4127 - πληγή (plēgē)

Luke 12:48;
Acts 16:23,33;
2 Corinthians 6:5, 11:23;
Revelation 9:20, 11:6, 13:3,14, 15:1,6,8, 16:9,21(x2), 18:4,8, 21:9, 22:18;

"plague" - Revelation 16:21(x2)

"plagues" - Revelation 9:20, 11:6, 15:1,6,8, 16:9, 18:4,8, 21:9, 22:18

"stripes" - Luke 12:48; Acts 16:23,33; 2 Corinthians 6:5, 11:23

"wound" - Revelation 13:3,14

G3340 - μετανοέω (metanoeō)

Matthew 3:2, 4:17, 11:20,21, 12:41;
Mark 1:15, 6:12;
Luke 10:13, 11:32, 13:3,5, 15:7,10, 16:30, 17:3,14;
Acts 2:38, 3:19, 8:22, 17:30, 26:20;
2 Corinthians 12:21;
Revelation 2:5(x2),16,21(x2),22, 3:3,19, 9:21, 16:9,11;

"Repent" - Matthew 3:2, 4:17; Mark 1:15, 6:12; Luke 13:3,5, 16:30, 17:3,14; Acts 2:38, 3:19, 8:22, 17:30, 26:20; Revelation 2:5(x2),16,21,22, 3:3,19

"repented" - Matthew 11:20,21, 12:41; Luke 10:13, 11:32; 2 Corinthians 12:21; Revelation 2:21, 9:21, 16:9,11

"repenteth" - Luke 15:7,10

G2041 - ἔργον (ergon)

"deed" - 6x

"deeds" - 16x

"doing" - 1x

"labour" - 1x

"work" - 47x

"works" - 103x

G5495 - χείρ (cheir)

"And" - 1x

"hand" - 86x

"hands" - 85x

G4352 - προσκυνέω (proskyneō)

Matthew 2:2,8,11, 4:9,10, 8:2, 9:18, 14:33, 15:25, 18:26, 20:20, 28:9,17;
Mark 5:6, 15:19;
Luke 4:7,8, 24:52;
John 4:20(x),21,22(x2),23(x2),24(x2), 9:38, 12:20;
Acts 7:43, 8:27, 10:25, 24:11;
1 Corinthians 14:25;
Hebrews 1:6, 11:21;
Revelation 3:9, 4:10, 5:14, 7:11, 9:20, 11:1,16, 13:4(x2),8,12,15, 14:7,9,11, 15:4, 16:2, 19:4,10(x2),20, 20:4, 22:8,9;

"worship" - Matthew 2:2,8, 4:9,10; Luke 4:7,8; John 4:20,21,22(x2),23(x2),24(x2), 12:20; Acts 7:43, 8:27, 24:11; 1 Corinthians 14:25; Hebrews 1:6; Revelation 3:9, 4:10, 9:20, 11:1, 13:8,12,15, 14:7,9,11, 15:4, 19:10(x2), 22:8,9

"worshipped" - Matthew 2:11, 8:2, 9:18, 14:33, 15:25, 18:26, 28:9,17; Mark 5:6, 15:19; Luke 24:52; John 4:20, 9:38; Acts 10:25; Hebrews 11:21; Revelation 5:14, 7:11, 11:16, 13:4(x2), 16:2, 19:4,20, 20:4

"worshipping" - Matthew 20:20

G1140 - δαιμόνιον (daimonion)

Matthew 7:22, 9:33,34(x2), 10:8, 11:18, 12:24(x2),27,28, 17:18;
Mark 1:34(x2),39, 3:15,22(x2), 6:13, 7:26,29,30, 9:38, 16:9,17;
Luke 4:33,35,41, 7:33, 8:2,27,30,33,35,38, 9:1,42,49, 10:17, 11:14(x2),15(x2),18,19,20, 13:32;
John 7:20, 8:48,49,52, 10:20,21;
Acts 17:18;
1 Corinthians 10:20(x2),21(x2);
1 Timothy 4:1;
James 2:19;
Revelation 9:20;

"devil" - Matthew 9:33, 11:18; Mark 7:26,29,30; Luke 4:33,35, 7:33, 9:42, 11:14(x2); John 7:20, 8:48,49,52, 10:20,21

"devils" - Matthew 7:22, 9:34(x2), 10:8, 12:24(x2),27,28; Mark 1:34(x2),39, 3:15,22(x2), 6:13, 9:38, 16:9,17; Luke 4:41, 8:2,27,30,33,35,38, 9:1,49, 10:17, 11:15(x2),18,19,20, 13:32; 1 Corinthians 10:20(x2),21(x2); 1 Timothy 4:1; James 2:19; Revelation 9:20

"gods" - Acts 17:18

"he" - Matthew 17:18

G1497 - εἴδωλον (eidōlon)

Acts 7:41, 15:20;
Romans 2:22;
1 Corinthians 8:4,7, 10:19, 12:2;
2 Corinthians 6:16;
1 Thessalonians 1:9;

1 John 5:21;
Revelation 9:20;

"idol" - Acts 7:41; 1 Corinthians 8:4,7, 10:19

"idols" - Acts 15:20; Romans 2:22; 1 Corinthians 12:2; 2 Corinthians 6:16; 1 Thessalonians 1:9; 1 John 5:21; Revelation 9:20

G5552 - χρυσοῦς (chrysous) **[see notes Revelation 9:7]**

G693 - ἀργύρεος (argyreos)

Acts 19:24;
2 Timothy 2:20;
Revelation 9:20;

"silver" - Acts 19:24; 2 Timothy 2:20; Revelation 9:20

G5470 - χαλκοῦς (chalkous)

Revelation 9:20;

"brass" - Revelation 9:20

G3035 - λίθινος (lithinos)

John 2:6;
2 Corinthians 3:3;
Revelation 9:20;

"stone" - John 2:6; 2 Corinthians 3:3; Revelation 9:20

G3585 - ξύλινος (xylinos)

2 Timothy 2:20;

Revelation 9:20;

"wood" - 2 Timothy 2:20; Revelation 9:20

G991 - βλέπω (blepō)

Matthew 5:28, 6:4,6,18, 7:3, 8:15, 11:4, 12:38, 13:13(x2),14(x2),16,17, 14:30, 15:31(x2), 18:10, 22:16, 24:2,4;
Mark 4:12(x2),24, 5:31, 8:18,24, 12:14, 13:2,5,9,23,33;
Luke 6:41,42, 7:21,44, 8:10(x2),16,18, 9:62, 10:23(x2),24, 11:33, 21:8,30, 24:12;
John 1:29, 5:19, 9:7,15,19,21,25,39(x3),41, 11:9, 13:22, 20:1,5, 21:9,20;
Acts 1:9, 2:33, 3:4, 4:14, 8:6, 9:8,9, 12:9, 13:11,40, 27:12, 28:26(x2);
Romans 7:23, 8:24,25, 11:8,10;
1 Corinthians 1:26, 3:10, 8:9, 10:12,18, 13:12, 16:10;
2 Corinthians 4:18(x4), 7:8, 10:7;
Galatians 5:15;
Ephesians 5:15;
Philippians 3:2(x);
Colossians 2:5,8, 4:17;
Hebrews 2:9, 3:12,19, 10:25, 11:1,3, 12:25;
James 2:22;
2 John 1:8;
Revelation 1:11,12, 3:18, 5:3,4, 6:1,3,5,7, 9:20, 11:9, 16:15, 17:8, 18:9, 22:8(x2);

"beheld" - Luke 24:12; Acts 1:9

"behold" - Matthew 18:10; 1 Corinthians 10:18; Revelation 17:8

"beholdest" - Matthew 7:3; Luke 6:41,42

"beholding" - Acts 4:14; Colossians 2:5

"Beware" - Mark 8:15, 12:38; Acts 13:40; Philippians 3:2(x3); Colossians 2:8

"heed" - Matthew 24:4; Mark 4:24, 13:5,9,23,33; Luke 8:18, 21:8; 1 Corinthians 3:10, 8:9, 10:12; Galatians 5:15; Colossians 4:17; Hebrews 3:12

"lieth" - Acts 27:12

"Look" - Acts 3:4; Revelation 5:3,4

"looked" - John 13:22

"looketh" - Mathew 5:28

"looking" - Luke 9:62

"on" - 2 Corinthians 10:7

"perceive" - 2 Corinthians 7:8

"regardest" - Matthew 22:16; Mark 12:14

"saw" - Matthew 14:30, 15:31; John 20:5, 21:9; Acts 9:8, 12:9; Revelation 22:8

"see" - Matthew 11:4, 13:13,14,16,17, 15:31, 24:2; Mark 4:12, 8:18,24; Luke 8:10,16, 10:23(x2),24, 11:33, 21:30; John 9:15,19,25,39(x3),41; Acts 2:33, 28:26; Romans 7:23, 8:25, 11:8,10; 1 Corinthians 1:26, 13:12, 16:10; Ephesians 5:15; Hebrews 2:9, 3:19, 10:25, 12:25; Revelation 1:12, 3:18, 6:1,3,5,7, 9:20, 11:9, 16:15, 18:9
"seeing" - Matthew 13:13,14; Mark 4:12; Luke 8:10; John 9:7; Acts 8:6, 13:11, 28:26

"seen" - Romans 8:24; 2 Corinthians 4:18(x4); Hebrews 11:1,3; Revelation 22:8

"Seest" - Mark 5:31, 13:2; Luke 7:44; James 2:22; Revelation 1:11

"seeth" - Matthew 6:4,6,18; John 1:29, 5:19, 9:21, 11:9, 20:1, 21:20; Romans 8:24; 2 Corinthians 12:6

"sight" - Luke 7:21; Acts 9:9

"to" - 2 John 1:8

G191 - ἀκούω (akouō) [see notes Revelation 9:13]

G4043 - περιπατέω (peripateō)

Matthew 4:18, 9:5, 11:5, 14:25,26,29, 15:31;
Mark 1:6, 2:9, 5:42, 6:48,49, 7:5, 8:24, 11:27, 12:38, 16:12;
Luke 5:23, 7:22, 11:44, 20:46, 24:17;
John 1:36, 5:8,9,11,12, 6:19,66, 7:1(x2), 8:12, 10:23, 11:9,10,54, 12:35(x2), 21:18;
Acts 3:6,8(x2),9,12, 14:8,10, 21:21;
Romans 6:4, 8:1,4, 13:13;
1 Corinthians 3:3, 7:17;
2 Corinthians 4:2, 5:7, 10:2,3, 12:18;
Galatians 5:16;
Ephesians 2:2,10, 4:1,17, 5:2,8,15;
Philippians 3:17,18;
Colossians 1:10, 2:6, 3:7, 4:5;
1 Thessalonians 2:12, 4:1,12;
2 Thessalonians 3:6,11;
Hebrews 13:9;
1 Peter 5:8;
1 John 1:6,7, 2:6(x2),11;
2 John 1:4,6(x2);
3 John 1:3,4;
Revelation 2:1, 3:4, 9:20, 16:15, 21:24;

"about" - 1 Peter 5:8

"go" - Mark 12:38

"therein" - Hebrews 13:9

"walk" - Matthew 9:5, 11:5, 15:31; Mark 2:9, 7:5; Luke 5:23, 7:22, 11:44, 20:46, 24:17; John 5:8,11,12, 7:1, 8:12, 11:9,10, 12:35; Acts 3:6,12, 21:21; Romans 6:4, 8:1,4, 13:13; 1 Corinthians 3:3, 7:17; 2 Corinthians 5:7, 10:3; Galatians 5:16; Ephesians 2:10, 4:1,17, 5:2,8,15; Philippians 3:17,18; Colossians 1:10, 2:6, 4:5; 1 Thessalonians 2:12, 4:1,12; 2 Thessalonians 3:11; 1 John 1:6,7, 2:6; 2 John 1:6(x2); 3 John 1:4; Revelation 3:4, 9:20, 16:15, 21:24

"walked" - Matthew 14:29; Mark 1:16, 5:42, 16:12; John 1:36, 5:9, 6:66, 7:1, 10:23, 11:54; Acts 3:8, 14:8,10; 2 Corinthians 10:2, 12:18; Ephesians 2:2; Colossians 3:7; 1 John 2:6

"walkedst" - John 21:18

"walkest" - 3 John 1:3

"walketh" - John 12:35; 2 Thessalonians 3:6; 1 John 2:11; Revelation 2:1

"walking" - Matthew 4:18, 14:25,26; Mark 6:48,49, 8:24, 11:27; John 6:19; Acts 3:8,9; 2 Corinthians 4:2; 2 John 1:4

Additional words to consider:

H8163 - שָׂעִיר (śāʿîr)

Genesis 27:11,23, 37:31;
Leviticus 4:23,24, 9:3,15, 10:16, 16:5,7,8,9,10,15,18,20,21(x2),22(x2),26,27, 17:7, 23:19;
Numbers 7:16,22,28,34,40,46,52,58,64,70,76,82,87, 15:24, 28:15,22,30, 29:5,11,16,19,22,25,28,31,34,38;
2 Chronicles 11:15, 29:23;
Isaiah 13:21, 34:14;
Ezekiel 43:22,25, 45:23; Daniel 8:21;

"devils" - Leviticus 17:7; 2 Chronicles 11:15

"goat" - Leviticus 4:24, 9:15, 10:16, 16:9,10,15,18,20,21(x2),22(x2),26,27; Numbers 28:22, 29:22,28,31,34,38; Ezekiel 43:25

"goats" - Leviticus 16:7,8; 2 Chronicles 29:23

"hairy" - Genesis 27:11,23

"kid" - Genesis 37:31; Leviticus 4:23, 9:3, 23:19; Numbers 7:16,22,28,34,40,46,52,58,64,70,76,82, 15:24, 28:15,30, 29:5,11,16,19,25; Ezekiel 43:22, 45:23

"kids" - Leviticus 16:5; Numbers 7:87

"rough" - Daniel 8:21

"satyr" - Isaiah 34:14

"satyrs" - Isaiah 13:21

[CHAPTER 9 VERSE 21 (MURDERS-SORCERIES-FORNICATION-THEFTS)]

Revelation 9:21 KJB - Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

Revelation 9:21 **uses similar language to that of** Jeremiah 7:9; Hosea 4:1-2, 6:9; Malachi 3:5; Matthew 15:19, 19:18; Mark 7:21-23 & Revelation 21:8, 22:15**:**

- Jeremiah 7:9 KJB - Will ye steal, murder, and commit adultery, and swear falsely, and burn incense unto Baal, and walk after other gods whom ye know not;

- Hosea 4:1 KJB - Hear the word of the LORD, ye children of Israel: for the LORD hath a controversy with the inhabitants of the land, because there is no truth, nor mercy, nor knowledge of God in the land.

- Hosea 4:2 KJB - By swearing, and lying, and killing, and stealing, and committing adultery, they break out, and blood toucheth blood.

- Hosea 6:9 KJB - And as troops of robbers wait for a man, so the company of priests murder in the way by consent: for they commit lewdness.

- Malachi 3:5 KJB - And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the LORD of hosts.

- Matthew 15:19 KJB - For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies:

- Matthew 19:18 KJB - He saith unto him, Which? Jesus said, Thou shalt do no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness,

- Mark 7:21 KJB - For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders,

- Mark 7:22 KJB - Thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness:

- Mark 7:23 KJB - All these evil things come from within, and defile the man.

- Revelation 21:8 KJB - But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

- Revelation 22:15 KJB - For without are dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie.

"murders" (Revelation 9:21)
"murder" (Jeremiah 7:9)
"killing" (Hosea 4:2)
"so the company of priests murder in the way by consent" (Hosea 6:9)
"murders" (Matthew 15:19)
"Thou shalt do no murder," (Matthew 19:18)
"murders" (Mark 7:21)
"murderers" (Revelation 21:8)
"murderers" (Revelation 22:15)

"sorcerers" (Malachi 3:5)
"sorceries" (Revelation 9:21)
"sorcerers" (Revelation 21:8)
"sorcerers" (Revelation 22:15)

"fornication" (Revelation 9:21)
"commit adultery" (Jeremiah 7:9)
"committing adultery" (Hosea 4:2)
"for they commit lewdness." (Hosea 6:9)
"adulterers" (Malachi 3:5)
"adulteries, fornications" (Matthew 15:19)

"Thou shalt not commit adultery," (Matthew 19:18)
"adulteries, fornications" (Mark 7:21)
"whoremongers" (Revelation 21:8)
"whoremongers" (Revelation 22:15)

"thefts" (Revelation 9:21)
"steal" (Jeremiah 7:9)
"stealing" (Hosea 4:2)
"those that oppress the hireling in his wages" (Malachi 3:5)
"thefts" (Matthew 15:19)
"Thou shalt not steal," (Matthew 19:18)
"Thefts" (Mark 7:22)
"as troops of robbers wait for a man" (Hosea 6:9)

"swear falsely, and burn incense unto Baal, and walk after other gods whom ye know not" (Jeremiah 7:9)
"lying" (Hosea 4:2)
"false swearers" (Malachi 3:5)
"false witness, blasphemies" (Matthew 15:19)
"Thou shalt not bear false witness," (Matthew 19:18)
"deceit" (Mark 7:22)
"idolators, and all liars" (Revelation 21:8)
"idolaters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie." (Revelation 22:15)

They are the "works of the flesh", and not of the Holy Spirit of God (Romans 1:18-32; Galatians 5:19-21)**:**

- Romans 1:18 KJB - For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighteousness;

- Romans 1:19 KJB - Because that which may be known of God is manifest in them; for God hath shewed it unto them.

- Romans 1:20 KJB - For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse:

- Romans 1:21 KJB - Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened.

- Romans 1:22 KJB - Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools,

- Romans 1:23 KJB - And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and fourfooted beasts, and creeping things.

- Romans 1:24 KJB - Wherefore God also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own hearts, to dishonour their own bodies between themselves:

- Romans 1:25 KJB - Who changed the truth of God into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen.

- Romans 1:26 KJB - For this cause God gave them up unto vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature:

- Romans 1:27 KJB - And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompence of their error which was meet.

- Romans 1:28 KJB - And even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient;

- Romans 1:29 KJB - Being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity; whisperers,

- Romans 1:30 KJB - Backbiters, haters of God, despiteful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents,

- Romans 1:31 KJB - Without understanding, covenantbreakers, without natural affection, implacable, unmerciful:

- Romans 1:32 KJB - Who knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them.

- Galatians 5:19 KJB - Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness,

- Galatians 5:20 KJB - Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies,

- Galatians 5:21 KJB - Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.

All these things (transgressions of God's law (1 John 3:4) **of Ten Commandments** (Exodus 20:1-17; Deuteronomy 5:6-21)**, which is Love transcribed;** Leviticus 19:17-18; Deuteronomy 6:5**) come through 'covetousness'** (Exodus 20:17)**, and because they love not God, nor desire a knowledge of Him** (Hosea 4:1)**, they can have no love for their fellow man(kind)** (1 John 3:14, 4:20)**, and so commit these acts, which originated with their thoughts (just as it was in the days of Tower of Babel;** Genesis 6:5, 11:6; Psalms 10:4, 56:5; Proverbs 12:5; Isaiah 55:7, 59:7, 65:2; Jeremiah 4:14, 6:19, 17:9; Micah 4:12; Mathew 15:19; Mark 7:21; James 2:4) **and drawn out by satan, and are "liars"** (1 John 2:4, 4:20; Revelation 21:8)**.**

- 1 John 2:4 KJB - He that saith, I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him.

- 1 John 3:14 KJB - We know that we have passed from death unto life, because we love the brethren. He that loveth not his brother abideth in death.

- 1 John 4:20 KJB - If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God whom he hath not seen?

"murders" - (naturally kill, spiritually, by being slothful (Proverbs 21:25)**, or assassinate character by bearing false witness, which takes the name of the LORD in vain, saying one represents God, but do not live like God does;** John 16:2**, and so they will kill any whose lives reflect the glory of God, so that their own lives are not manifested in a true light** (Job 24:14;

Psalms 10:8, 95:6; Isaiah 1:21; Daniel 11:44; Matthew 21:38, 23:34, 24:9, 26:4; Mark 12:7; Luke 20:14; John 8:37, 10:10; Acts 7:52, 9:23-24, 21:31, 35:15, 25:3, 26:21; Revelation 6:11, 12:17, 13:15)**:**

- Job 24:14 KJB - The murderer rising with the light killeth the poor and needy, and in the night is as a thief.

- Psalms 10:8 KJB - He sitteth in the lurking places of the villages: in the secret places doth he murder the innocent: his eyes are privily set against the poor.

- Psalms 94:6 KJB - They slay the widow and the stranger, and murder the fatherless.

- Proverbs 21:25 KJB - The desire of the slothful killeth him; for his hands refuse to labour.

- Isaiah 1:21 KJB - How is the faithful city become an harlot! it was full of judgment; righteousness lodged in it; but now murderers.

- Daniel 11:44 KJB - But tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble him: therefore he shall go forth with great fury to destroy, and utterly to make away many.

- Matthew 21:38 KJB - But when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his inheritance.

- Matthew 23:34 KJB- Wherefore, behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and some of them ye shall kill and crucify; and some of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute them from city to city:

- Matthew 24:9 KJB - Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.

- Matthew 26:4 KJB - And consulted that they might take Jesus by subtilty, and kill him.

- Mark 12:7 KJB - But those husbandmen said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and the inheritance shall be ours.

- Luke 20:14 KJB - But when the husbandmen saw him, they reasoned among themselves, saying, This is the heir: come, let us kill him, that the inheritance may be ours.

- John 8:37 KJB - I know that ye are Abraham's seed; but ye seek to kill me, because my word hath no place in you.

- John 8:44 KJB - Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.

- John 10:10 KJB- The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly.

- John 16:2 KJB - They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service.

- Acts 7:52 KJB - Which of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted? and they have slain them which shewed before of the coming of the Just One; of whom ye have been now the betrayers and murderers:

- Acts 9:23 KJB - And after that many days were fulfilled, the Jews took counsel to kill him:

- Acts 9:24 KJB- But their laying await was known of Saul. And they watched the gates day and night to kill him.

- Acts 21:31 KJB - And as they went about to kill him, tidings came unto the chief captain of the band, that all Jerusalem was in an uproar.

- Acts 23:15 KJB - Now therefore ye with the council signify to the chief captain that he bring him down unto you to morrow, as though ye would enquire something more perfectly concerning him: and we, or ever he come near, are ready to kill him.

- Acts 25:3 KJB - And desired favour against him, that he would send for him to Jerusalem, laying wait in the way to kill him.

- Acts 26:21 KJB - For these causes the Jews caught me in the temple, and went about to kill me.

- 1 John 3:15 KJB - Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him.

- Revelation 6:11 KJB - And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellowservants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled.

- Revelation 12:17 KJB - And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.

- Revelation 13:15 KJB - And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.

The Wrath of God (7 last plagues) is coming because they do not repent (Matthew 22:7)**:**

- Matthew 22:7 KJB - But when the king heard thereof, he was wroth: and he sent forth his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burned up their city.

Because they murder, they shall be killed (Matthew 26:52; Revelation 13:10)**:**

- Matthew 26:52 KJB - Then said Jesus unto him, Put up again thy sword into his place: for all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword.

- Revelation 13:10 KJB - He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience and the faith of the saints.

These false churches through wresting (Psalms 56:5; 2 Peter 3:16) **the word of God, in combination with the beasts (kingdoms) of the earth use the sword of the state** (Romans 13:4) **to kill / murder the innocent (sheep):**

- Psalms 56:5 - Every day they wrest my words: all their thoughts are against me for evil.

- 2 Peter 3:16 - As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction.

"sorceries" - (pharmakeia; natural (counterfeit miracles as both Roman Catholicism and Apostate Protestantism claim; 2 Thessalonians 2:9; Revelation 13:13-14, 16:14, 18:23, 19:20**), spiritual and medical (drugs which alter the mind, like alcohol, narcotics, depressants, stimulants, etc))**

- Isaiah 47:9 KJB - But these two things shall come to thee in a moment in one day, the loss of children, and widowhood: they shall come upon thee in their perfection for the multitude of thy sorceries, and for the great abundance of thine enchantments.

- Isaiah 47:12 KJB - Stand now with thine enchantments, and with the multitude of thy sorceries, wherein thou hast laboured from thy youth; if so be thou shalt be able to profit, if so be thou mayest prevail.

- Acts 8:9 KJB - But there was a certain man, called Simon, which beforetime in the same city used sorcery, and bewitched the people of Samaria, giving out that himself was some great one:

- Acts 8:10 KJB - To whom they all gave heed, from the least to the greatest, saying, This man is the great power of God.

- Acts 8:11 KJB - And to him they had regard, because that of long time he had bewitched them with sorceries.

- 2 Thessalonians 2:9 KJB - Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders,

- Revelation 13:13 KJB - And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men,

- Revelation 13:14 KJB - And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.

- Revelation 16:14 KJB - For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty.

- Revelation 18:23 KJB - And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived.

- Revelation 19:20 KJB - And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

The real "wonders" (Isaiah 8:18) **are the people of God, whom God delivers. Their life, because of God, is the miracle, the sign of Jonah** (Matthew 12:39, 16:4; Luke 2:34, 11:29-30)**.**

- Isaiah 8:18 KJB - Behold, I and the children whom the LORD hath given me are for signs and for wonders in Israel from the LORD of hosts, which dwelleth in mount Zion.

The devil tries to counterfeit this "miracle" of transformation of life, but it is all sorcery (2 Corinthians 11:13-15)**, a deception (having a form of godliness but denying the power thereof;** 2 Timothy 3:5**):**

- 2 Corinthians 11:13 KJB - For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ.

- 2 Corinthians 11:14 KJB - And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light.

- 2 Corinthians 11:15 KJB - Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works.

- 2 Timothy 3:5 KJB - Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away.

"fornication" - (sexual union, in the natural (Matthew 5:32, 19:9; 1 Corinthians 5:1, 6:18, 7:2)**, and union of church / state in the spiritual** (Isaiah 23:17; Ezekiel 16:26,29)**, also idolatry** (2 Chronicles 21:11; Revelation 2:14,21))**:**

Church Abuses - https://archive.org/details/vatican-crimes-against-children-documented-list

- 2 Chronicles 21:11 - Moreover he made high places in the mountains of Judah, and caused the inhabitants of Jerusalem to commit fornication, and compelled Judah thereto.

- Isaiah 23:17 KJB - And it shall come to pass after the end of seventy years, that the LORD will visit Tyre, and she shall turn to her hire, and shall commit fornication with all the kingdoms of the world upon the face of the earth.

- Ezekiel 16:26 KJB - Thou hast also committed fornication with the Egyptians thy neighbours, great of flesh; and hast increased thy whoredoms, to provoke me to anger.

- Ezekiel 16:29 KJB - Thou hast moreover multiplied thy fornication in the land of Canaan unto Chaldea; and yet thou wast not satisfied herewith.

- Matthew 5:32 KJB - But I say unto you, That whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery.

- Matthew 19:9 KJB - And I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, except it be for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: and whoso marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery.

- John 8:41 KJB - Ye do the deeds of your father. Then said they to him, We be not born of fornication; we have one Father, even God.

- 1 Corinthians 5:1 KJB - It is reported commonly that there is fornication among you, and such fornication as is not so much as named among the Gentiles, that one should have his father's wife.

- 1 Corinthians 6:18 KJB - Flee fornication. Every sin that a man doeth is without the body; but he that committeth fornication sinneth against his own body.

- 1 Corinthians 7:2 KJB - Nevertheless, to avoid fornication, let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own husband.

- Revelation 2:14 KJB - But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of Balaam, who taught Balac to cast a stumblingblock before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed unto idols, and to commit fornication.

- Revelation 2:21 KJB - And I gave her space to repent of her fornication; and she repented not.

As a church, God's people are to be married to Him (Isaiah 62:5)**, and yet, many have gone into His neighbour's (satan) wife (GREAT WHORE):**

- Isaiah 62:5 KJB - For as a young man marrieth a virgin, so shall thy sons marry thee: and as the bridegroom rejoiceth over the bride, so shall thy God rejoice over thee.

Through their "fornication" (GREAT WHORE & Kings of the Earth; Revelation 17**), they produce the 'child of the papacy', a Church / State amalgamation, a National Sunday Law** (Mark 7:9,13; Colossians 2:8)**:**

- Mark 7:9 KJB - And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition.

- Mark 7:13 KJB - Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye.

- Colossians 2:8 KJB - Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not after Christ.

"thefts" - (stealing in natural (money, items, people; James 5:1-9**) and spiritual (stole people away from God through deceit;** Malachi 3:7-10**, for the true riches are the redeemed;** Matthew 19:21)**), and having robbed the poor** (Proverbs 22:22) **and turned aside judgment** (Isaiah 10:2)**, for the GREAT WHORE teaches theft by saying that there are other ways (like 'Mary', etc) than Jesus Christ** (Proverbs 9:13-18; John 10:1,8)**, they rob God of the love and righteousness** (Psalms 119:61; Ezekiel 33:15; Matthew 21:13; Mark 11:17; Luke 19:46) **due unto Him:**

- Psalms 119:61 KJB - The bands of the wicked have robbed me: but I have not forgotten thy law.

- Proverbs 9:13 KJB - A foolish woman is clamorous: she is simple, and knoweth nothing.

- Proverbs 9:14 KJB - For she sitteth at the door of her house, on a seat in the high places of the city,

- Proverbs 9:15 KJB - To call passengers who go right on their ways:

- Proverbs 9:16 KJB - Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither: and as for him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him,

- Proverbs 9:17 KJB - Stolen waters are sweet, and bread eaten in secret is pleasant.

- Proverbs 9:18 KJB - But he knoweth not that the dead are there; and that her guests are in the depths of hell.

- Proverbs 22:22 - Rob not the poor, because he is poor: neither oppress the afflicted in the gate:

- Isaiah 10:2 KJB - To turn aside the needy from judgment, and to take away the right from the poor of my people, that widows may be their prey, and that they may rob the fatherless!

- Ezekiel 33:15 KJB - If the wicked restore the pledge, give again that he had robbed, walk in the statutes of life, without committing iniquity; he shall surely live, he shall not die.

- Malachi 3:7 KJB - Even from the days of your fathers ye are gone away from mine ordinances, and have not kept them. Return unto me, and I will return unto you, saith the LORD of hosts. But ye said, Wherein shall we return?

- Malachi 3:8 KJB - Will a man rob God? Yet ye have robbed me. But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee? In tithes and offerings.

- Malachi 3:9 KJB - Ye are cursed with a curse: for ye have robbed me, even this whole nation.

- Malachi 3:10 KJB - Bring ye all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the LORD of hosts, if I will not open you the windows of heaven, and pour you out a blessing, that there shall not be room enough to receive it.

- Matthew 19:21 KJB - Jesus said unto him, If thou wilt be perfect, go and sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come and follow me.

- Matthew 21:13 KJB - And said unto them, It is written, My house shall be called the house of prayer; but ye have made it a den of thieves.

- Mark 11:17 KJB - And he taught, saying unto them, Is it not written, My house shall be called of all nations the house of prayer? but ye have made it a den of thieves.

- Luke 19:46 KJB- Saying unto them, It is written, My house is the house of prayer: but ye have made it a den of thieves.

- John 10:1 KJB - Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheep-fold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber.

- John 10:8 KJB - All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers: but the sheep did not hear them.

- James 5:1 KJB - Go to now, ye rich men, weep and howl for your miseries that shall come upon you.

- James 5:2 KJB - Your riches are corrupted, and your garments are motheaten.

- James 5:3 KJB - Your gold and silver is cankered; and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. Ye have heaped treasure together for the last days.

- James 5:4 KJB - Behold, the hire of the labourers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth: and the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of sabaoth.

- James 5:5 KJB - Ye have lived in pleasure on the earth, and been wanton; ye have nourished your hearts, as in a day of slaughter.

- James 5:6 KJB - Ye have condemned and killed the just; and he doth not resist you.

- James 5:7 KJB - Be patient therefore, brethren, unto the coming of the Lord. Behold, the husbandman waiteth for the precious fruit of the earth, and hath long patience for it, until he receive the early and latter rain.

- James 5:8 KJB - Be ye also patient; stablish your hearts: for the coming of the Lord draweth nigh.

- James 5:9 KJB - Grudge not one against another, brethren, lest ye be condemned: behold, the judge standeth before the door.

All who do such, deny their LORD (Proverbs 30:9; Isaiah 1:23)**, for it means by such action that they claim that God was not enough for them, and that God did not provide what was needed for them (as Eve took of the fruit;** Genesis 3:6**, for she believed the lie of the devil, that God had not given her everything she needed / required):**

- Proverbs 30:9 KJB - Lest I be full, and deny thee, and say, Who is the LORD? or lest I be poor, and steal, and take the name of my God in vain.

- Isaiah 1:23 KJB - Thy princes are rebellious, and companions of thieves: every one loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards: they judge not the fatherless, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them.

God says that we should not steal (Ephesians 4:28)**, and yet these continue to steal the words of God from their neighbours so that others cannot know the way of salvation** (Jeremiah 23:30)**:**

- Ephesians 4:28 KJB - Let him that stole steal no more: but rather let him labour, working with his hands the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needeth.

- Jeremiah 23:30 KJB - Therefore, behold, I am against the prophets, saith the LORD, that steal my words every one from his neighbour.

All who rob God of His glory (1 Corinthians 10:31; Revelation 14:6-7,12)**, and deny the life in them of His Son, shall not inherit the Kingdom** (1 Corinthians 6:10)**:**

- 1 Chronicles 16:28 KJB - Give unto the LORD, ye kindreds of the people, give unto the LORD glory and strength.

- 1 Chronicles 16:29 KJB - Give unto the LORD the glory due unto his name: bring an offering, and come before him: worship the LORD in the beauty of holiness.

- Psalms 29:1 KJB - [[A Psalm of David.]] Give unto the LORD, O ye mighty, give unto the LORD glory and strength.

- Psalms 29:2 KJB - Give unto the LORD the glory due unto his name; worship the LORD in the beauty of holiness.

- Psalms 96:7 KJB - Give unto the LORD, O ye kindreds of the people, give unto the LORD glory and strength.

- Psalms 96:8 KJB - Give unto the LORD the glory due unto his name: bring an offering, and come into his courts.

- Psalms 115:1 KJB - Not unto us, O LORD, not unto us, but unto thy name give glory, for thy mercy, and for thy truth's sake.

- Isaiah 42:12 KJB - Let them give glory unto the LORD, and declare his praise in the islands.

- Isaiah 48:11 KJB - For mine own sake, even for mine own sake, will I do it: for how should my name be polluted? and I will not give my glory unto another.

- Malachi 2:2 KJB - If ye will not hear, and if ye will not lay it to heart, to give glory unto my name, saith the LORD of hosts, I will even send a curse upon you, and I will curse your blessings: yea, I have cursed them already, because ye do not lay it to heart.

- 1 Corinthians 6:10 KJB - Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.

The glory we return to God, is the living of the resurrected / recreated anew life by faith of Jesus (John 2:11, 11:40)**:**

- John 2:11 KJB - This beginning of miracles did Jesus in Cana of Galilee, and manifested forth his glory; and his disciples believed on him.

- John 11:40 KJB - Jesus saith unto her, Said I not unto thee, that, if thou wouldest believe, thou shouldest see the glory of God?

Words used:

G5408 - φόνος (phonos)

Matthew 15:19;
Mark 7:21, 15:7;
Luke 23:19,25;
Acts 9:1;
Romans 1:29;
Galatians 5:21;
Hebrews 11:37;
Revelation 9:21;

"murder" - Mark 15:7; Luke 23:19,25; Romans 1:29

"murders" - Matthew 15:19; Mark 7:21; Galatians 5:21; Revelation 9:21

"slaughter" - Acts 9:1

"the" - Hebrews 11:37

G5331 - φαρμακεία (pharmakeia)

Galatians 5:20;
Revelation 9:21, 18:23;

"sorceries" - Revelation 9:21, 18:23

"witchcraft" - Galatians 5:20

G4202 - πορνεία (porneia)

Matthew 5:32, 15:19, 19:9;
Mark 7:21;
John 8:41;
Acts 15:20,29, 21:25;
Romans 1:29;
1 Corinthians 5:1(x2), 6:13,18, 7:2;
2 Corinthians 12:21;
Galatians 5:19;
Ephesians 5:3;
Colossians 3:5;
1 Thessalonians 4:3;
Revelation 2:21, 9:21, 14:8, 17:2,4, 18:3, 19:2;

"fornication" - Matthew 5:32, 19:9; John 8:41; Acts 15:20,29, 21:25; Romans 1:29; 1 Corinthians 5:1(x2), 6:13,18, 7:2; 2 Corinthians 12:21; Galatians 5:19; Ephesians 5:3; Colossians 3:5; 1 Thessalonians 4:3; Revelation 2:21, 9:21, 14:8, 17:2,4, 18:3, 19:2

"fornications" - Matthew 15:19; Mark 7:21

G2809 - κλέμμα (klemma)

Revelation 9:21

"thefts" - Revelation 9:21

Words to also consider:

G5332 - φαρμακεύς (pharmakeus)

Revelation 21:8;

"sorcerers" - Revelation 12:8

H3784 - כָּשַׁף (kāšap̄)

"sorcerers" - Exodus 7:11; Daniel 2:2; Malachi 3:5

"witch" - Deuteronomy 18:10

"witchcraft" - 2 Chronicles 33:6

H7523 - רָצַח (rāṣaḥ)

Exodus 20:13;
Numbers 35:6,11,12,16(x2),17(x2),18(x2),19,21(x2),25,26,27(x2),28,30(x2),31;
Deuteronomy 4:42(x2), 5:17, 19:3,4,6, 22:26;
Joshua 20:3,5,6, 21:13,21,27,32,38;
Judges 20:4;
1 Kings 21:19;
2 Kings 6:32;
Job 24:14;
Psalms 62:3, 94:6;
Proverbs 22:13;
Isaiah 1:21;
Jeremiah 7:9;
Hosea 4:2, 6:9;

"death" - Numbers 35:30

"kill" - Exodus 20:13; Numbers 35:27; Deuteronomy 4:42, 5:17

"killed" - 1 Kings 21:19

"killing" - Hosea 4:2

"manslayer" - Numbers 35:6,12

"murder" - Psalms 94:6; Jeremiah 7:9; Hosea 6:9

"murderer" - Numbers 35:16(x2),17(x2),18(x2),19,21(x2),30,31; 2 Kings 6:32; Job 24:14

"murderers" - Isaiah 1:21

"slain" - Judges 20:4; Psalms 62:3; Proverbs 22:13

"slayer" - Numbers 35:11,25,26,27,28; Deuteronomy 4:42, 19:3,4,6; Joshua 20:3,5,6, 21:13,21,27,32,38

"slayeth" - Deuteronomy 22:26

H2181 - זָנָה (zānâ)

Genesis 34:31, 38:15,24;
Exodus 34:15,16(x2);
Leviticus 17:7, 19:29(x2), 20:5(x2),6, 21:7,9,14;
Numbers 15:39, 25:1;
Deuteronomy 22:21, 23:18, 31:16;
Joshua 6:17,25;
Judges 2:17, 8:27,33, 19:2;
1 Kings 3:16;
1 Chronicles 5:25;
2 Chronicles 21:11,13(x2);
Psalms 73:27, 106:39;
Proverbs 6:26, 7:10, 23:27, 29:3;
Isaiah 1:21, 23:15,16,17, 57:3;
Jeremiah 2:20, 3:1,6,8, 5:7;
Ezekiel 6:9(x2), 16:15,16,17,26,28(x2),30,31,33,34,35, 20:30, 23:3(x2),5,19,30,43,44;
Hosea 1:2, 2:5, 3:3, 4:12,13,14(x2),15,18, 5:3, 9:1;
Joel 3:3;
Amos 7:17;

Micah 1:7(x2);
Nahum 3:4;

"commit" - Ezekiel 23:43

"continually" - Hosea 4:18

"fornication" - 2 Chronicles 21:11; Isaiah 23:17; Ezekiel 16:26

"harlot" - Genesis 34:31, 38:15,24; Leviticus 21:14; Joshua 6:17,25; Proverbs 7:10; Isaiah 1:21, 23:15,16; Jeremiah 2:20, 3:1,6,8; Ezekiel 16:15,16,28,31,35, 23:5,19,44; Hosea 2:5, 3:3, 4:15; Joel 3:3; Amos 7:17; Micah 1:7(x2); Nahum 3:4

"harlots" - 1 Kings 3:16; Proverbs 29:3; Jeremiah 5:7

"whore" - Leviticus 19:29, 21:7,9; Deuteronomy 22:21, 23:18; Judges 19:2; Proverbs 23:27; Isaiah 57:3; Ezekiel 16:28

"whoredom" - Leviticus 19:29, 20:5; Numbers 25:1; Ezekiel 16:17, 20:30; Hosea 1:2, 4:13,14, 5:3

"whoredoms" - 2 Chronicles 21:13; Ezekiel 16:34, 23:3(x2)

"whores" - Ezekiel 16:33; Hosea 4:14

"whoring" - Exodus 34:15,16(x2); Leviticus 17:7, 20:5,6; Numbers 15:39; Deuteronomy 31:16; Judges 2:17, 8:27,33; 1 Chronicles 5:25; 2 Chronicles 21:13; Psalms 73:27, 106:39; Ezekiel 6:9, 23:30; Hosea 4:12, 9:1

"whorish" - Proverbs 6:26; Ezekiel 6:9, 16:30

[CHAPTER 9 END, BUT NOT END OF THE 6TH TRUMPET, SEE CHAPTERS 10-11, REVELATION 11:14)]

Thus ends the details of Revelation 9**, but is not the end of the 6th Trumpet, for that study will continue in other details in regards spiritual Israel** (Revelation 10) **and Spiritual Egypt** (Revelation 11)**, finally ending in** Revelation 11:14**.**

- Revelation 11:14 KJB - The second woe is past; and, behold, the third woe cometh quickly.

[CHAPTER 10 VERSE 1-1 (ANOTHER MIGHTY ANGEL)]

Revelation 10:1 KJB - And I saw another mighty angel come down from heaven, clothed with a cloud: and a rainbow was upon his head, and his face was as it were the sun, and his feet as pillars of fire:

The events of Revelation 10**, all transpire under the timing of the 6th Trumpet, which began in** Revelation 9:13-15**, and ends in** Revelation 11:14**.**

Revelation 10:1 **has an inherent parallelism:**

- **[A1] Body - "clothed with a cloud" (a cloudy pillar)**
- **[B1] Head - "a rainbow was upon his head" (light)**
- **[B2] Head - "his face was as it were the sun" (light)**
- **[A2] Body - "his feet as pillars of fire" (a fiery pillar)**

"And I saw" - John sees this vision by the Holy Ghost / Spirit (Revelation 1:10; Deuteronomy 29:29; Numbers 12:6; Daniel 2:22,28-29,47; Amos 3:7; Habakkuk 2:2; 2 Peter 1:19-21)**, and is given to understand it's symbols** (Revelation 10:8-11)**; to understand it's meaning** (Proverbs 1:6)**, and that we might also know:**

- Deuteronomy 29:29 KJB - The secret things belong unto the LORD our God: but those things which are revealed belong unto us and to our children for ever, that we may do all the words of this law.
- Numbers 12:6 KJB - And he said, Hear now my words: If there be a prophet among you, I the LORD will make myself known unto him in a vision, and will speak unto him in a dream.

- Proverbs 1:6 KJB - To understand a proverb, and the interpretation; the words of the wise, and their dark sayings.

- Daniel 2:28 KJB - But there is a God in heaven that revealeth secrets, and maketh known to the king Nebuchadnezzar what shall be in the latter days. Thy dream, and the visions of thy head upon thy bed, are these;

- Daniel 2:22 KJB - He revealeth the deep and secret things: he knoweth what is in the darkness, and the light dwelleth with him.

- Daniel 2:29 KJB - As for thee, O king, thy thoughts came into thy mind upon thy bed, what should come to pass hereafter: and he that revealeth secrets maketh known to thee what shall come to pass.

- Daniel 2:47 KJB - The king answered unto Daniel, and said, Of a truth it is, that your God is a God of gods, and a Lord of kings, and a revealer of secrets, seeing thou couldest reveal this secret.

- Amos 3:7 KJB - Surely the Lord GOD will do nothing, but he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets.

- Habakkuk 2:2 KJB - And the LORD answered me, and said, Write the vision, and make it plain upon tables, that he may run that readeth it.

- 2 Peter 1:19 KJB - We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the day star arise in your hearts:

- 2 Peter 1:20 KJB - Knowing this first, that no prophecy of the scripture is of any private interpretation.

- 2 Peter 1:21 KJB - For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man: but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost.

"another" - John had seen a "strong angel" (Revelation 5:2)**, and even one with a "strong voice"** (Revelation 7:2) **previously, but this one is different in description, and is even the One who sends from the Father, the "angel .. with great power" (fullness of the Holy Ghost / Spirit in the latter rain** (Luke 24:49; John 14:26, 15:26; Acts 3:19; James 5:7)**, as the final messenger of Jesus to the world, through His people) who enlightens the whole earth with His glory later (Revelation 18:1). This "mighty angel"** (Revelation 10:1)**, or strong messenger from the Father** (Revelation 1:1)**, indeed "excel(s) in strength"** (Psalms 103:20)**, always loving to obey His Father's commandments** (John 15:10)**:**

- Psalms 103:20 KJB - Bless the LORD, ye his angels, that excel in strength, that do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word.

- John 15:10 KJB - If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love.

- Revelation 1:1 KJB - The Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, to shew unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and he sent and signified it by his angel unto his servant John:

"mighty angel" - This "angel" (messenger) is none other than the eternal person of the Son, even Jesus Christ, the very "angel of the LORD" (messenger of the Father), the "angel of God (the Father)" (Genesis 16:7,9,10-11, 21;17, 22:11,15, 31:11; Exodus 3:2, 14:19; Numbers 22:22-27,31-35; Judges 2:1,4, 5:23, 6:11-12,21-22, 13:3,6,9,13,15-21; 2 Samuel 24:16; 1 Kings 19:7; 2 Kings 1:3,15, 19:35; 1 Chronicles 21:12,15-18,30; Psalms 34:7, 35:5-6; Isaiah 37:36; Zechariah 1:11-12, 3:1-6, 12:8; Acts 7:30**), even "Michael the Archangel" (Who is like unto God? the highest messenger (of the Father);** Daniel 10:13,21, 12:1; 1 Thessalonians 4:16; Jude 1:9; Revelation 12:7**), for He truly is the "mighty"** (Matthew 3:11 "mightier"; Mark 1:7; Luke 3:16 (combine with Hebrews 11:1-3); Job 9:4; Psalms 19:5, 80:17, 89:19; Proverbs 23:11, 24:5; Luke 11:22-23 **(time of gathering);** 1 Corinthians 10:22; Revelation 18:8**); and often called the "mighty God", or "mighty One"** (Genesis 49:24; Deuteronomy 7:1, 10:17; Nehemiah 9:32; Job 36:5; Psalms 24:8, 50:1, 132:2,5; Proverbs 23:11; Isaiah 1:24, 9:6, 10:21, 42:13, 49:26, 60:16, 63:1; Jeremiah 20:11, 32:18-19; Habakkuk 1:12; Zephaniah 3:17; Matthew 11:23, 13:54; Luke 1:49; 9:43, 19:37) Genesis 3:8; Exodus 3:1-9,13-16,18, 4:1,5; Joshua 5:13-15; Judges 13:3-23; 2 Kings 19:35; Isaiah 37:36; Daniel 3:25,28; Habakkuk 1:12; Zephaniah 3:7; Zechariah 3:1-7; Malachi 3:1)**.**

Jesus is the "mighty" messenger of His Father (Isaiah 48:16; Psalms 40:6-10; John 3:32-34, 5:19-20,30,36-37, 6:38,44,57, 7:16-18, 8:16,18,28-29,38,40,42, 12:47-50, 14:10, 17:8,21,25, 20:21; Hebrews 1:1-3, 3:1-2, 10:7,9; Revelation 1:1)**, always relating the Father's will to angels and mankind.**

"come down from heaven" - Jesus comes down as the perfect gift from the Father (James 1:17)**, and it shows that God's people were drawing nigh to Him in the time of gathering, and so He comes down to them in great eternal love** (John 3:13, 6:33,38,41-42,50-51,58; **see also** Genesis 11:5; Exodus 3:8, 19:20; Numbers 11:25,12:5; 2 Samuel 22:10; 1 Chronicles 28:9; 2 Chronicles 15:2; Psalms 18:9, 145:18-19; Daniel 4:13,23; Zechariah 1:3; Malachi 3:5-7**), drawing closer and closer with each seeking person (as John sought Him in prayer and in reading the present truth of His word;** Revelation 1:9-10; James 4:8**):**

- James 1:17 KJB - Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning.

- James 4:8 KJB - Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded.

This "angel" (Jesus) "comes down" not physically to the earth yet, but by His representative, the Holy Ghost who leads us into the truth, as preached through the word of God in the time of "gathering" (Luke 11:22-23).

He comes down:

- **before the events of the "little book" (**Daniel 12:4 **in the "time of the end", AD 1798 - AD 1843/44, the difference between the endings of the 1,260 (AD 508-1798), 1,290 (AD 508-1798), 1,335 (AD 508 - 1843/4) & 2,300 (457 BC - AD 1843/4)) were fully understood** (Revelation 10:2)**, and**

- **before the events of the "seven thunders" and "cried with a loud voice" (of the Midnight Cry, after the long dark ages (period);** Matthew 25:6**) signifying events between AD 1842-1844** (Revelation 10:3)**, and**

- **before the year AD 1843/44** (Revelation 10:6) **and the 50th year jubile thereof (AD 1793 (beginning of the 3 1/2 years (AD 1793-1797),** Revelation 11:9,11**) - 1843/44;** Leviticus 25:9-13 **in the day of Atonement,** Leviticus 16:1-34, 23:26-32; 1 Kings 8:2**), and**

- **before the bitter experience and disappointment of AD October 22, 1844 (Day of Atonement;** Revelation 9:13-15, 10:9-10, 14:6-12**), and**

- **before the prophesying again** (Revelation 9:13-15, 10:6, 14:6-12)**, and**

- **before the events of the 7th Trumpet** (Revelation 10:7, 11:15-19, 15:6-8, 16:1-21)**.**

The latter description given of this "angel" ("clothed with a cloud: and a rainbow was upon his head, and his face was as it were the sun, and his feet as pillars of fire:") will further identify this Person / Being as Jesus (Isaiah 6:1-13; Daniel 10:5-9; Ezekiel 1 & 10; Revelation 1:10-20)**.**

In the first part of the description it is stated that this "angel" is "clothed with a cloud".

"clothed with" - means to be not naked (a symbol of shame/sin; Genesis 3:7-11; Isaiah 47:3; Ezekiel 16:8; Hosea 2:9; Nahum 3:5; Revelation 3:18**, for we are warned not to uncover our 'father's"** (Genesis 9:23; Leviticus 18:8,11,12,14, 20:11,17,19) **nakedness, for the secret things belong unto the LORD;** Deuteronomy 29:29)**), and the clothing itself represents by symbol the character of the person [righteous or unrighteous, rich or poor, depending upon context, etc, and color also affects the character, like White is Purity/Righteousness, Blue is Law/Commandments, Red is Sin/Sacrifice; Purple is Royalty, Lambskin is Christ's Character or Righteousness, Goatskin is the symbol for sin, etc], see** Genesis 3:7,21, 35:2; Exodus 28:2,4; Ecclesiastes 9:8; Isaiah 52:1, 59:6,17, 61:3,10, 63:2-3, 64:6; Ezekiel 16:16; Joel 2:13; Zechariah 3:3-5; Galatians 3:27; Titus 2:10; Revelation 3:4,17, 16:15 **[compare to the Garden of Gethsemane, when the disciples forsook Jesus,** Mark 14:51-52]**, &** Revelation 19:14.

- Deuteronomy 29:29 KJB - The secret things belong unto the LORD our God: but those things which are revealed belong unto us and to our children for ever, that we may do all the words of this law.

- Isaiah 46:9 KJB - Remember the former things of old: for I am God, and there is none else; I am God, and there is none like me,

- Isaiah 46:10 KJB - Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times the things that are not yet done, saying, My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure:

The Heavenly waters (which is what natural clouds are made of, floating water vapours) are also (spiritually) peoples, or unfallen beings in the actual Heavens (Psalms 104:3-4, 148:4; Isaiah 14:14; Jeremiah 4:13; Daniel 7:10,13; Matthew 24:30, 26:64; Mark 8:38, 13:26, 14:62; Luke 21:27; Acts 1:9; 1 Thessalonians 4:17; Hebrews 12:1; Revelation 1:7; Daniel 4:17,23**, &c.). Jesus is amongst the midst of His people** (Revelation 1:12-20)**, for He is "Emmanuel"** (Matthew 1:23)**, "Immanuel"** (Isaiah 7:14, 8:8)**, 'God with us'** (1 Kings 8:57; Psalms 46:7,11; Isaiah 8:10; Jeremiah 42:11; Haggai 1:13, 2:4; Matthew 28:20)**.**

God, even Jesus is always seen clothed with the clouds, and thick darkness (Exodus 13:21-22, 14:19-20,24, 16:10, 19:9,16, 20:21, 24:15-16,18, 34:5, 40:34-38; Leviticus 16:2,13; Numbers 9:15-22, 10:11-12,34, 11:25, 12:5,10, 14:14, 16:42; Deuteronomy 1:33, 4:11, 5:22, 31:15; Judges 5:4; 2 Samuel 22:12; 1 Kings 8:10-12, 18:44; 2 Chronicles 5:13-14, 6:1; Nehemiah 9:19; Job 22:13-14, 26:9, 36:32; Psalms 18:11-12, 78:14, 97:2, 104:1-4, 105:39; Proverbs 30:4; Isaiah 19:1; Jeremiah 4:13; Lamentations 3:44; Ezekiel 1:4,28, 10:3-4; Daniel 7:9,13; Nahum 1:3; Matthew 24:30, 26:64; Mark 13:26, 14:62; Luke 21:27; Acts 1:9; 1 Corinthians 10:1-2; 1 Thessalonians 4:17; Revelation 1:7, 14:14-16)**, just as the Father** (Matthew 17:5; Mark 9:7; Luke 9:34-35)**, but clouds in the day light of the Sun** (Psalms 19:4-6, 84:11; Malachi 4:2; John 1:9, 8:12, 9:5; 1 John 2:8) **are so glorious and white as snow (**Mark 9:3**; like His Father's;** Daniel 7:9**), that we just want to reach out and touch His garments!** (Matthew 9:21; Revelation 1:13)

- Matthew 9:21 KJB - For she said within herself, If I may but touch his garment, I shall be whole.

- Revelation 1:13 KJB - And in the midst of the seven candlesticks one like unto the Son of man, clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle.

The cloud of His glory & majesty (Exodus 16:10, 24:16, 40:34-35; Numbers 16:42; 1 Kings 8:11; 2 Chronicles 5:14; Job 40:10; Psalms 93:1, 104:1-4; Isaiah 4:5; Ezekiel 1:28, 10:4; Matthew 24:30; Mark 13:26; Luke 21:27)**.**

- 2 Chronicles 5:14 KJB - So that the priests could not stand to minister by reason of the cloud: for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of God.

- Psalms 93:1 KJB - The LORD reigneth, he is clothed with majesty; the LORD is clothed with strength, wherewith he hath girded himself: the world also is stablished, that it cannot be moved.

- Psalms 104:1 KJB - Bless the LORD, O my soul. O LORD my God, thou art very great; thou art clothed with honour and majesty.

- Psalms 104:2 KJB - Who coverest thyself with light as with a garment: who stretchest out the heavens like a curtain:

- Psalms 104:3 KJB - Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters: who maketh the clouds his chariot: who walketh upon the wings of the wind:

- Psalms 104:4 KJB - Who maketh his angels spirits; his ministers a flaming fire:

He also covers himself in thick darkness, and many waters, that sinners may not be destroyed instantly (Exodus 33:20; Numbers 16:21,45)**. This is a symbol of His perfect character; perfect justice (judgment / righteousness;** Job 29:14; Psalms 93:1, 104:1-3**) and mercy, and as priest of His Father** (Psalms 132:9), **His covering is "salvation"** (Isaiah 61:10)**, and the soft raiment of a King** (Luke 7:25)**.**

- Job 29:14 KJB - I put on righteousness, and it clothed me: my judgment was as a robe and a diadem.

- Psalms 93:1 KJB - The LORD reigneth, he is clothed with majesty; the LORD is clothed with strength, wherewith he hath girded himself: the world also is stablished, that it cannot be moved.

- Psalms 104:1 KJB - Bless the LORD, O my soul. O LORD my God, thou art very great; thou art clothed with honour and majesty.

- Psalms 104:2 KJB - Who coverest thyself with light as with a garment: who stretchest out the heavens like a curtain:

- Psalms 104:3 KJB - Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters: who maketh the clouds his chariot: who walketh upon the wings of the wind:

- Psalms 104:4 KJB - Who maketh his angels spirits; his ministers a flaming fire:

- Psalms 132:9 KJB - Let thy priests be clothed with righteousness; and let thy saints shout for joy.

- Isaiah 61:10 KJB - I will greatly rejoice in the LORD, my soul shall be joyful in my God; for he hath clothed me with the garments of salvation, he hath covered me with the robe of righteousness, as a bridegroom decketh himself with ornaments, and as a bride adorneth herself with her jewels.

- Luke 7:25 KJB - But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they which are gorgeously apparelled, and live delicately, are in kings' courts.

Revelation 10:1 **to be continued.**

Words used:

G1492 - εἴδω (eidō)

G243 - ἄλλος (allos)

G2478 - ἰσχυρός (ischyros)

G32 - ἄγγελος (angelos)

G2597 - καταβαίνω (katabainō)

G3772 - οὐρανός (ouranos)

Other words to consider:

H8064 - שָׁמַיִם (šāmayim)

H312 - אַחֵר (ʹaḥēr)

H3381 - יָרַד (yāraḏ)

H1419 - גָּדוֹל (gāḏôl)

H4397 - מַלְאָךְ (mal'āḵ)

H4398 - מַלְאַךְ (mal'aḵ)